This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

TOUT JOURS PREST
The Hon.ble Robert Henry Meade.
1879.

STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES

STANFORD UNIVERSITY
LIBRARIES

The Lismore Papers.

DA940.5
C7 A34
v.1, pt.2

The Lismore Papers

(FIRST SERIES),

VIZ.

AUTOBIOGRAPHICAL NOTES, REMEMBRANCES

AND

DIARIES

OF

SIR RICHARD BOYLE,

FIRST AND 'GREAT' EARL OF CORK.

NEVER BEFORE PRINTED.

Edited, with Introductions and Notes and Illustrations,

BY THE REV. ALEXANDER B. GROSART,
D.D., LL.D., F.S.A. (Scot.),
BROOKLYN HOUSE, BLACKBURN, LANCASHIRE,

FROM THE ORIGINAL MSS. BELONGING TO HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE, PRESERVED IN LISMORE CASTLE.

IN FIVE VOLUMES.

VOL. II.

PRINTED FOR PRIVATE CIRCULATION ONLY.
1886.

[illegible] PRESS:—C. [illegible] AND CO., TOOKS COURT.
CHANCERY LANE.

NOAT of suche debts as I Richard Earle of Corck am iustely indebted to the severall persons vnderwritten, this first of January 1620.

Imprimis I ow Sir John dowdall for the purchaze of the lease of xxxi yeares in the mannor of piltown: 1700^{li}. *Paid heerof* 50^{li}. *paid also* 1650^{li}, *in all* 1700^{li} *ster.*

Imprimis I ow to Sir Barnard Greenvile Knight for the purchaze of ffermoye and the rest of his yrish Lands, 3500^{li}.

Item I ow Melloon power ffitz John o, C.^{li} *Melloon powers C.^{li} is by my delivery in the hands of Sir Law: parsons paid owt of my moneis by Mr John doughty maior of Bristoll.*

Item I ow Sir Thomas Somersett for the wardship of the young Lo: Barry assigned vnto me 850^{li}.

Item I ow Sir Barnaby Brien 205^{li}. x^{s} to Mr Wshe [Wise]. [to my lady Tent C.^{li} 305^{li}.—Erased.—G.] *Sir Barnaby Brien is all paid.* ["My wives 4 debts" written here and erased.—G.]

Item I owe by order of my lo: of Canterburies grace, and thearle of Arundell, as moneys appointed me to be paid as my daughter Ales her marriadg porcon with the Lorde Barry and

to be by me disbursed in redemption of his mortgaged Lands 4000^{li}. *paid heerof in the redemption of so many of the Lo. Barries land* 2000^{li} *and sithens I have disbursed other* 2000^{li} *and more, & all his mortgaged Lands ar by me Redeemed.*

Item I owe my Lo: Moor for the marriadge porcon of my daughter Sara with Sir Thomas Moor Son and heir to the said Lo: Moor, 3500^{li}. 1500^{li} *heerof is reddy for him sealed vp in bags in thiron chest in my studdy at yoghall. And Richard Blacknoll in ffebruary* 1622 *paid him in Dublin one thowsand pounds sterling, so he is paid* 2500 *ster: The rest also paid.*

Item I doe owe to Wm Burrell and Thomas Ball by order of the Lords of the Councell in England for the moyetie of thironworcks and his Lands and leases to be assigned me by thordre 1609^{li}. *All paid in reddy money to ffrances Bennett their attorney.*

Item. I doe owe vnto Sir Edward Villiers, for the graunt of my sons and heires wardship for my pattent of creacons and other covenants & agreem^{ts} in wryting between vs o, 4500^{li}. *beer of Mr John doughty maior of Bristoll hath of my money paid Mr Henry Stubs to Sir Edwards use* 2000^{li}, *and to him for my Lady Villiers* 500^{li}. *rests* 2000^{li}, *for which* 2000^{li} *I have by his severall orders delivered in yoghall* 400000 *pipestaves.*

Item I doe ow to the officers in Englande and Ireland ffor their ffees of my creacons of viscount of Dongarvan & Earle of Corck and for the chardges of my pattent, 305^{li}. 4^{s}. 4^{d}. *Paid out of my money by Mr Xtian Borr.*

Item my wife oweth the Lady Tent one C.^{li}, to Mr Nicholas wise lx^{li}, to M^{r} R wingfeld 30^{li}, & to Mr Maynard xx^{li} in all, ccx^{li}. 20480^{li}. 20480^{li}.

Soma total s— 19964^{li}. iiij^{s}. iiij^{d}.

A noat of suche debts as ar owing to me the said ffirst day of January 1620.

Imprimis. That I lent Mr Bogarde C.^li^. *Paid me in a bill of exchandg to Mr Tho Ball.*

Item I lent my cozen parsons at Dublin 90^li^. *Paid me also.*

Item I lent Sir John King, or georg King C.^li^. *Paid me also.*

Item that I lent Sir John Leak C.^li^.

Item that I lent the Bicshop of Corck 50^li^. *paid me.*

Item that I lent georg Boyle 50^li^.

Item Thomas Nolan by bill owes me 50^li^. *paid to Robert Bert.*

Item Cap^n^ Newce owes me o, 40^li^. *paid by M^r^ davenett to Sir Wm Hull.*

Item Georg olliver, 46^li^. *paid me by Wiese.*

Item Wm Starcky, 24^li^.

Item John Geehen at wexford, 20^li^.

M^r^ H wright owes me xvij^li^.

More Wm Supple of Aghadda owes me that I lent him when he went back agayn into England with my brother Doctor Boyle, which I delivered then in ready money to him, xx^li^ ster.

Owen M^c^ william owes me 40^li^ ster, which he was to haue if the Lease he Delivered me of osberns fearm proved good, which Sir John Everard sware on a book he the said owen had surrendred to Sir John ffitz gerald, er he receaved my [money]. 40^li^ ster. *Paid me.*

I lent Mr Roger dalton lx^li^ ster on the mortgage of the Keppagh which is yet owing to me. lx^li^ ster.

January 1620.

3 ꝑ. Georg Hellyar embarqued at yoghall with my letters

and wrytings to Mr John doughty maior of Bristoll and with my order on Candlemas day to tendre in the town Hall of Bristoll, 1250^li to Sir Barnard Greevile, being the Laste [*blot*] of the 3500^li I am there to make him, for my purchaze of Gill Abbey, ffermoy, and the rest of Sir Barnards yrish Lands.

3. Mr Crippes and Mr Hunt alsoe departed with my letters to my lo: of Canterbury, my lo: Carew, Sir Thomas Stafford, and Sir Edward villiers, wherby I did request Sir Edward not to send Mr Stubbes to the Maior of Bristoll for the 2500^li till Candlemas day.

8. Mr Edward Davenant vndertook and gave me his hand in presence of Sir Laurence parsons and Cap^n Newce, to paie me on all Saincts day next, xl^li ster: which Cap^n Newce did owe me for the arreradges of Tullaghglas.

9 ☞. Vppon Mr Crookes letters, and Henry wrights bill of exchandg and letters of advise, I gaue order to M^r walley to pay Mr Tho crooks man of Baltymore 40^li ster:, which with 20 marcks delivered him at his going into england to sollicyt my busines against Mr Wm Burrell & Mr Th^o Ball, and ten pounds delivered him in London by M^r whitcome and iij^li. x^s given him vppon his arrivall at yoghall makes lxvj^li. xvj^s. viij^d ster:, besides the iij^li. x^s. vj^d paid in his absence to Mr Richards, for the rent of his Lycens to sell wynes.

9. My mother and I cam from yoghall to prepare the howse. The 16 I returned to yoghall, and the 18 my Self, my wife, children and famely cam by boate, god be praised, to dwell at Lismoor; where god bless us all.

16. God in heaven bless my honest endevors, for in his Holy name this daie I began my worck to bwyld the new dowble ffordg neer vnder the castle of Lisfynneen; which good Comonwealthes worck I praie vnto god to prosper, as I hope he will.

27 ꝏ. I cleared the bownds between Bewly and the quarter of Affane in presence of M^{rs} dalton and her son M^{r} osborn, M^{r} W^{m} greatreaks, Henry Ruffen, Thomas ffitz gerald, one of the Comissoners, Mr Kendall thother Comissoner also.

Bought of Randall Brian for my howse of Lismoor 2 embrodered chayres, 4 high stooles, 2 low stooles of Red, all embrodered with black vellett, for vij^{li}. x^{s} ster.

paid Mr Thomas ffitz gerald of Rostellan, which was receaved by Murrogh Mc Shehy on accompt for the Rents of clanshane, which ar in arrear to me, x^{li} ster.

☞. Agreed with my mother to dig stones sufficient for the bwylding my new brewhowse, bakehowse, & washhowse at Lismoor, for which I paid her beforehand 10^{li} ster.

28. I sent by Robert Bert my letters to Xtian Borr to deliver him at dublin 150^{li} ster: to paie one yeares Rent ended at Michas 1620, due out of my Lands to his Ma^{ty} & also Sir Thomas Ropers bill of 60^{li}, with my letters for him to receav yt, Thomas Nolans bill to receav of him for me 50^{li} and order to Robert Kennedy to paie viij^{li}. xvj^{s}, for which som Sir Wm Tathes bill to remayn with him.

28. I sent by Robert Bert my letters to my lo: Moor, to Sir Thomas Moor, and Sir John Everard, with tharticles between his Lo^{p} & me and the draught of the deed for my daughter Saraes ioyncter and wrott to Sir John to get thassurance perfected for that; ffor their daughters porcons: ffor the mayn estate, and licens—as Sir Thomas desired to travel—for him to travell, till they were fyt one for the other.

30 ꝏ. I receaved of M^{r} geffrey galway in part payment of 400^{li} ster: (for which the terretory of Jno Leary in muskry rout 19 ploughLands, was by o Leary and his ſcept mortgaged vnto me) the some of 249^{li}. 7^{s}. 6^{d}, and took 2 bills for the pay-

ment of the remaynder, viz, one C.li on mydsomers day next and the rest at the next assizes at Corck. And thervppon I ioyned with o Leary, & his son & heir, & cnogher o Leary, in a deed Temperyle, to Andrew Comen & others, therby passing over to them the said mortgage to thuse of geffrey galway for Lyffe, with remaynders to his 2, 3, 4, & 5 sons: In which deed, as in the former to me from the old heires the Hanks and tymber heer ar excepted & reserved to me & my heires for ever.

ffebruary 1620.

1. This daie being the ffirst daie of february, 1620, in the name of god I began my new yronworcks neer Lisfynneen castle: god bless them & [*torn*]

3. I receaved from garrett Barry of Ballyneclass [*torn*] a deed of mortgage of 200li, vppon the ploughland [*torn*] glynnegaule, and a statute staple of 400li with [*torn*] defeazance theruppon made to Daniell Mc decmor [*torn*] curtane.

13. The 13 of this moneth the whale or other greatfish was found dead at Ballyallenan neer Ardmoor.

15. I comytted one Trip a cutler in aldersgate streat in London for reporting that my lo: of Canterburies grace gave chardg to all the preachers in his diocess to forbear preaching against ydolatrie and supers[ti]cicon, and I did enlarg him on his bond of a C.li to appeer & submyt himself before his grace within 20 daies after his arrival in England; which bond I sent his Lop in my letters, by my cozen John Naylor.

17 ꝑ. Mr georg King and his son brought me the conveighances from Mr Edward Cary, and his, & his wives ffyne, of the mannor of dongarvan: As also the assignemt of the lease of the parsonadges of dongarvan to Randall cleyton, Lawrence cleyton, and Georg Boyle to my use in truste, ffor which I paid

Mr Cary 4000^{li} ster :, and to his wife Mrs Margery, for acknowledging the ffyne one C.^{li} ster: more, and to Sir Charles wilmott for the ffee simple of the parsonadge of dungarvan, over & above the former payments, one other thowsand pounds ster :, in all five thowsand one hundreth pownds sterling.

18 ꝑ. I and Sir W^{m} fenton conveighed to John Kinge Son and heir to georg King of clontarffe etc, the mannor and parsonadg of clontarff in the County of Dublin, better cheap by one C.^{li} then I paid for yt. And georg King & John King his son and heir ar bound in 200^{li} to Xtian Borr to paie him to my vse C.^{li}, the xiiijth of May next, which C.^{li} Xtian Borr by my ordre gaue Sir John King a bill of exchandg to receav of Mr Burlymackye in London to pay Mr Carey for acknowledging the ffyne.

20. Richard waters towld me that Sir D. S. chardged Richard Ro Condon that I was in hand with him to purchaze his tytle of the Castle & Lands of downgillane, for which vniust aspersuon, and many more god forgive him. He also acquainted me with James ffitz W^{m} & John Barries plott in the begyning of the Rebellion to murther the owld L. Barry and both his sons, and of the false slanders raized against Mrs Ellis power with the dwarfe, and James ffitz williams report towching her, to Robert Barry of ballytrasney.

21. This daie I receaved from Xtian Borr for the provision of my howse from Dublin, by seas, 90 barrels of wheat at xj^{s} the barrell, 130 barrells of barly at iij^{s}. iij^{d} the barrell, 150 barrels of scotch oates at ij^{s} the barrell; which with the freight and all other chardges cost at yoghall ciij^{li} ster:

21. This daie in presence of the Lo: Barry, M^{r} walley, and others, Garrett Barry ffitz James of Ballytrasney and his nephew david ffitz Robert Barry, delivered me 4 peeces of wrytings, 3

of them concerned Ballirrobert and viij ploughlands, the other was a certeficate of certen deposicons vnder the town seale of yoghall: And I gave them a receipt for them under my hand, and therby promised not to make any use of those evidences so delivered me, to the overthrow of an order made by the Countess of Ormond, between her ffather the Lo Barry, and the said garrett & Robert ffitz James, ffather to the said david Barry of Twomore.

28. Percie Smythe was married to Mr Robert Meades daughter: god bless it.

28. I had a triall by a Jury Composed of the best burgesses of Lismoor, uppon a Replevns between me and Edmond Roche of the Tworyn, for a parcell of Land called fflemyngsland, adioyning to my Lands of Ballyea, which fflemyngsland I receaved by verdict. And thervppon Eustace Roche of Kilhaly, John ffitz Edmond Roch of the Tworyn, son & heir to him I receaved yt of, and John ffitz Thomas Roche of Rosgrelley made sute to be my tennants therof: My principall witnesses to prove my tytle being, John ffitz Thomas Roche of Rosgrelley, Donnogh Reogh Hurley, and John Bowdran rn^d^ multis alijs.

Marche 1620.

1. Allowed John ffitz David lxx^li^ of the Michas Rents he receaved to my vse of my lo: Barries Lands in redemption of the 3 pl[oughs] of Coolcreddan, etc.

2. I took possession of Ballymullalla this day, mortgaged vnto me by walter power for a C.^li^ ster: I paid him to redeem yt from Sir John ffitz gerald, and he hath tyme for 21 yeares to redeem yt, and during those 21 yeares he is to holde yt of me at x^li^ ster: per annum, and I am to haue his woods & mynes therefor 21 yeares; for which I paid him 40^li^ ster: in readdy money.

3. Robert Bert brought me John Gheen and Robert Turner

of Wexfords bonds for xx^{li} vij^{s}; wherof v^{li}. vij^{s} is paid me, & Sir Thomas Ropers bond for 60^{li} he owes me.

4. Robert Bert lent 40^{li} of my money to M^{r} frances white my Lo: Deputies secretary, and brought me my acquittances for one yeares Rents of my Lands dute to his Ma^{ty}, ending at Michas 1620. And he brought me 2 warr^{ts} of full paie, for my fee of 5^{s} ir. per diem as Constable of dongarvan, ended at Michas 1620.

4. This daie in presence of peers power and Tho Ronan: I receaved from Shynnan 5 wrytings in parchment, and one in paper: to be kept in trust; which I redelivered to peers power.

8. The Lo cheef Justice and Sir Wm Rives held thassizes at Tallagh for the county of waterforde, and I paid their whole chardges, being 20 nobles.

11. Shepheard by my ordre receaved formerly of Th^{o} Holdship for thuse of thironworcks out of the custome moneis 50^{li} ster:, and this day I sent Richard Blacknall to receav of him for the same vse other 200^{li}, for bothe which somes I gaue Th^{o} Holdship my bill of Exchandg of 250^{li}, chardging Mr Xpiān Borr to paie it in Dublin to M^{r} pytt, Receavor of his Ma^{ts} customes, as money of myne receaved for Barr yron.

11. M^{r} charnely sent me cynoman water, Tobacko, marmalade, Sacket & green ginger.

13. At thassizes at Corck Sir W^{m} power paid me for tharrears of the parsonadge of Kilbolane cleering all for & vnto our michas day 1620: xij^{li} ster: and he also paid me then other v^{li} for his half yeares Rent due for and at our Lady day next 1621, in all xvij^{li}, with vj^{li} Mynteen by my order delivered to Richard Crofts towards the walling of the town of Bandonbridge, making in all of my own money—[blank space. —G.]

15. ffrances white my lo: deputies Secretary repaid M^{r} cleyton for me the 40^{li} Robert Bert lent him in Dublin of my money, being part of the 50^{li} the Nolans paid Bert for me.

The said 40^{li} so receaved by M^{r} cleyton, I gaue him order to paie to owen Mc Teag charty of the drisshane for & to thuse of a yonger son of Richard ffitz david Barry in redemption of the mortgage of one pl[oughland] of the Lo: Barries neer Robertstown, vppon owen m^{c} teag Teag M^{c} cormock and Mc Robistowns bonds remayning with M^{r} cleyton.

16 ꝑ. I made a conclusion of the marriadg between donnell M^{c} owen oswillevant of Beerhaven, & my god daughter M^{rs} An Brown second daughter to Sir Th^{o} Brown; & Sir Thomas is to paie M^{r} vallentyne Brown for o Swillevants wardship 200^{li}, & to o Swillevant for a further marriadg porc. ōn 650^{li}. god bless them.

17. I paid Richard Newton my lo: Barries butler 50^{li} ster: in redemption of the ploughLand of garranbwe mortgaged him by thould L. Barry, and by Newtown assigned to Edd Morrogh, of which money I paid out of the 50^{li}. xij^{s}. ix^{d}, that Robert Bert receaved for me of M^{r} geffrey galwaie, in payment of my mortgage of Ive Leary: the xij^{s}. ix^{d} Bert owes me.

24. I paid Donnell o Curtane (out of M^{r} galwaies money for Ive o Leary,) for his assignement to me of his mortgag of the ploughLand of Glaunygall 200^{li} ster, & donnell o curtane is to holde the Lands free till all S^{ts} next and then to yeald me vp the possession.

26. I redelivered Giles Smythes distres, uppon condicon he should pay me the 20 of June next viij^{li} vj^{s} ster:, or els I to be at Liberty to distreyn vppon any his own Lands & to hold yt irreplevizable till I was paid.

27 ꝑ. I purchazed of John ffitz david o Hea, the princepall

howse of the pallace in Ibawn and 3 gnyves of Land now in his possession and all his right in thother Lands of the pallace, and Carrickree, for which I paid him 20^{li} irish and he is to haue yt of me during his Lyfe at iij^{li} ster per annum, and all the rest I shall recover in his or his brothers right, vppon the Lyk estate & xx^{s} a year for every gnyve besides those 3 he now possesses & sold me.

29. I paid Mr Henry pine in presence of Maynard 20^{li} in part payment of 150^{li} for his 3 parts in 4 parts to be devided, of all the woods of Ballydergan, and other 20^{li} to Sir John Leak for Mr Robert wingfeild on M^{r} pynes acquittance, and other xij^{li} by a bill of exchandg on Mr Xtian Borr, and to Mr Maynard lj$^{li\ ster}$, in all ciij^{li}.

30. My Lo: president sent my wife a coam [qu. roan or cream ?] gelding: I gaue the bringers xix^{s}. viij^{d}.

31. I gaue my Lo. Barry, my young bay hunting gelding, and this is the third choice gelding I haue bestowed on his Lo^{p}, & a goshawk.

Aprill 1621.

8. I receaved from Mr John doughty maior of Bristoll a letter of advice and bill of exchandg of Mr John Colstons of Bristoll, whereby walter Sandey purcer of the Angell gabrel of Bristoll, is chardged vppon 4 daies after sight in Galwaie to paie me, or my assignes, 200^{li} ster:, in payment of Mr Richard challoners debt to me; which letters of advice and bill of exchandg, with my own letters to walter Sandey, I sent to M^{r} vallentyne Blake & Mr Luk Rawson customer of galway by my footman david Gibbon, aucthorezing them, or any of them to receav the said 200^{li}, or a protest, and if the moneis should be paid, to reserve yt, till I should send for the same. Nota,

the ship was departed er my letters came, & I sent back the bill of exchandg to Mr doughty assigning him to receav & send the 200li *to the La*[*dy*] *ville*[*rs*].

9 ꝑ. Donel o swellevant son to owen o swilievant of Beerhaven was contracted to my god daughter, and neece, Mrs An Brown at Mocollop this daie, by Mr Jesop curate there, I and my lo: Barry being then and there present.

10 ꝑ. Mr Wm Maynard assured me that Mr John Cantwell, brother in law and grauntee in truste to Mr pyne of Mogealy, stood owt Lawed after Judgment; which was the reason he gott not his hand & seale to the lease of parcell of Mogealy, as he did Mr Thomas whites of waterford.

12 ꝑ. I redeemed the 2 pl[oughlands] of Cool mortgaged by the Late Lo. Barry and his ffeeffoes for 120li to Teag o Murffy, and by Teag past for 160li to Thomas ffitz Wm golde of corck, who in regard he paid 40li for yt more then the mortgage, and released me the 7 yere after redemption, I yealded he should hould yt free till all Saincts next, and then to rent yt before any other.

14. John Roche ffitz Edmond of Tworyn, was slayn by Stephen braddisby the tenth, died the 12 and buryed this 14th at Lismoor.

14. Mr walter Coppinger had from me the wrytings of Glaunygall mortgaged to me by curtane for 200li, wherof he paid Mr walley 88li, and promised to deliver Mr cleyton for me thother cxijli, as also to assign to him in trust for me the mortgage of C. marcks ster: on the 2 plowlands of the yoghalls, wherein Mr Barham dwelleth, being my own Lands. Nota: *this* 112li *& other* 40li, *was by Mr cleyton paid Stephen gales to make up* 243li *paid in redempcon of Jargne bake*—[*sic.*].

15. I receaved of Edmond power for the easter Rent of

Ballinlowntagh 40s and of Henry Holton for the moyety of my ffynes of Tallagh the yeares he was sovereign, other 40s.

17. Sent my warrants of full paie of Dongarvan by Robert Bert to be assigned for my Rents, as also by him to Xpian Borr Mr georg King & his Sons bond for one Cli.

19. By letters from Henry Stubbes (servant and attorney to Sir Edward villiers whilst he was vppon his embassage to Bohemia) I was advertized that Mr John doughty maior of Bristoll out of suche moneis of myne as he had in his custody had by my ordre satisfied him to Sir Edwards vse, two thowsand pounds ster :, for which Sir Edward (vppon his return) sent me his own acquittance vnder his hand. And Mr Stubs in his said letters dothe also acknowledg the receipt to thuse of Sir Edward villiers his Lady, other 300li from Mr John doughty maior of Bristoll, as of the first 2500li, which I was to paie Sir Edward villiers and his Lady, 2300li is paid, and thother 200ii in remayn. I returned Mr John colston's bill of exchandg to Mr Maior to be made over vnto her Lap in full payment of that five and twentie hundred pounds ster. And for thother 2000li I rest him, I am to deliver Mr Humphrey Slany merchant of London, and the rest of the merchants to whome Sir Edward villiers and my cozen ffrances cave, by my letter of attorney hath sould them 400000 of merchantable pipestaves at vli ster: the thowsand delivered free aboord their ships; the custome Lyteradg and impoesicons to be all born and defraied by me: which don, I owe Sir Edward and his Ladie onely my love.

19. George Boyle paid Mr walley, of the mares I sowld him for one hundreth pounds ster now xvjli. xiijs. iiijd, and before this other 50li, as as he now owes me for them but xxxiijli. vjs. viijd.

20. I allowed Richard Smythe, and Launcelott dalston of

yoghall merchants, for my Russett Lusttaffata gown with silver Lace and buttons xxviij^{li}. viij^{s} that Wm Coates did owe me on his bond assigned me by Mr Ball, and to cleer all their demaund paid them in ready money other xiij^{li}. vij^{s}. viij^{d}, so as that nightgown stands me xlj^{li}. xv^{s}. viij^{d} besides making.

21. paid ensign Bethell at Tallagh for my own & the preachers ordinary, and the wyne by me weekly allowed to the gentlemen that came to the wednesdaies Lecture there, xj^{li}. ij^{s}. vj^{d} ster:

23. Sir Laurence parsons repaid M^{r} walley the 9^{li} I lent him.

25 ☞. My wife was safely delivered at Lismoor of her 4th son, xtned by the name of Roger. [This was really her 5th son. —G.]

28 ☞. I paid ffrances Bennett in yoghall as attorney to Wm Burrell and Th^{o} Ball for cleering all demaunds to the ironworcks at Kilmacke according [to] thordre of the Lords of the Councell in Englande, in ready money, one thowsand six hundred thirty five pounds seaven shillings & ealeven pence ster:, viz by letters of exchandg from Sir ffrancese for Mr Bogard, on peeter Richaut one C.^{li}, by Sir W^{m} ffenton xxv^{li}. iij^{d}. by Nichas Langredg xxiij^{li}. xiiij^{s}. iij^{d}: the rest in money.

Maye 1621.

1. I paid Sir John ffitz Edmonds of cloyn, in part payment for the redemption of the Lo: Barries mortgage of woodstock 140^{li} ster: and am to paie him on all Saincts daie next other 160^{li}, in all CCC.^{li}, and then he is to assigne me his mortgag of woodstock and to deliver me vp the deeds & wrytings aswell concerning woodstock, as garran James and twoe ploughlands and a half thervnto belonging in Jmokelly, with his conveighances & Release: agreed on 24 Aprilles 1621.

1. Richard Smyth paid M^{r} walley on our contract for my

pipestaves at v^{li} the thowsand delivered free aboord, 40^{li} if Sir Edward villiers or my cozen Cave had not uppon my letter of attorney formerly sould them or contracted for them.

9. paid M^{r} pyne the same daie which I receaved of Mr Nicholete, of theaster Rents of Tallagh 50^{li}, which make lxxxx^{li} ster: that I haue paid M^{r} pyne for the woods of Ballydergane for my ironworcks.

11 ꝑ. I bought of donnell Mc Teag o Donnovan and Margaret neen david Barry his wife five gnyves of Land, being part of the ploughland of Aghaglassen in Jbawn neer the castle of Barryrathe, and for the same paid ffour pounds ster:, and am to paie other ten pounds when they deliver me the quiet possession of the same. And I gaue order to Mr Barham to receav thassurance for me, and to Lett the Land during my pleasure to the present proprietors or rather possessors therof.

12. Lent Wm Brown Sir John Leaks Serieant iiij^{li} which he is to repaie me with 40^{s} for the ffyne of alienacon of his howse at Tallaghbridg at Mydsomer next.

16. My lo: of Thomond sent his god daughter Lettice, for a Dairy, ten fair english incalf cowes, and I gaue his messengers xxx^{s}, and sent his Lo^{p} a purse of sylck lyke a parakeete, for a token.

26 ꝑ. I paid Mr Thomas ffitz gerald of Rostellan lxx^{li} ster: for his assignement to me of the mortgage made vnto him by John ffitz gerald of Campier of the okill, being thone moyety of Campier, ffor which I am to receav vij^{li} ster per annum.

26 ꝑ. I compounded with Mr Green of Tallagh to be the comon beer and ale brewer for that town for all great sales by vessell, and that he should sell to all that would buy of him at those rates, viz the strongest beer for x^{s} ster: the barrell, the myddle beer for vj^{s}, and the small beer for iiij^{s} the barrell, and

the strong ale at what price his customers and he could agree vppon, and he is to vse ffyrnes and heath, but not wood to brew withal. And wheras I was offered 40 marcks per annum to allow one onely comon brewer there, for a tryall I have promised him to be the comon brewer for great sales till xpmas next, and to stand to his own curtesie for that tyme, and to haue the refusall therof.

29. I made an agreement with Sir John ffitz Edmonds of Cloyn in the presence of his Sollicitor James ffitz John gerald that as I sowld his ffather the two ploughlands of Bread, parcell of Mocollop, for one hundreth marcks ster:, soe for so much money to be paid him he was to pass the Jnheritance therof back to me agayn, wherof he assigned me to paie Sir W^{m} ffenton 20^{li} ster: in dischardg of his debt to him, and I am to release him my cheef Rents in Kerry due owt of his Lands to me there, and he hath promised to gett all the wrytings from his mother concerning the Bread against my mearing therof, with James ffitz Edmonds.

30. My cozen Thomas Naylor departed from Lismoor homewards into Kent this daie, to whome after he had staied in my howse sithens Michas laste, I gaue a gelding and lent him v^{li} in money to be redelivered for me to my cozen peacock in thexchandg.

31. I perfected my account with Mr Christian Borr, on which when the ten tons of yron now Laden for Drogheda is delivered, he will rest me, all defalcacons and payments deducted, ☞ 1764^{li} 11^{s} 10^{d} of which I have assigned him to pay the Lo: Moor for the firste payment of my daughter saraes marraidge porcon, being 3500^{li}:, the some of 1500^{li}, so I shall owe his Lo^{p} more 2000^{li}; *those ten tons were sent away in the myddle of June following.*

31 ꝑ. I sent John Cade to take seizen and possession as my attorney from Wm Brien of 20 parcells of my Lo Barries Lands that I had redeemed, and delivered him 20 deeds to perfect.

31. My man Xtofer pert brought me from yoghall bills of Lading of 1.100.000 pipestaves delivered on Sir Edward villiers and ffranck caves letters.

June 1621.

1. I had from Mr Ross of Castlelyons six English cowes for the Herriots due to the lo: Barry uppon Jerrome Reyses death.

7. I sent by my servant Skolfeyld to M^{r} parckins the Taylor in London xj^{li} v^{s}, which with xxij^{li} formerly sent him, is in full pay of my wives Tawney vellet gown, which cost xxxiij^{li} v^{s} ster.

7. I gaue order also to skolfeyld to receav of Sir Wm Smyth 50^{li} due to my servant W^{m} chettle, and to paie yt (and what moneis els Skolfeyld of his own could spare), to M^{r} parckins for my lo: Barries debt, which I promised to repay heer vppon my receipt of M^{r} parckins his acquittance, & then I also sent by Skolfeyld 250^{li} to paie my lo: Barries debts in Eaton.

8. I wrott to Xtian Borr to deliver one C.^{li} to M^{r} W^{m} wiseman another C.^{li} to ffrances Bennett & 35^{li} for Sir Robert Tynts use to Mr Robert Kennedy, which 235^{li} is to be brought me vp to supply my yronworcks withall.

9. My 2 new ffurnaces at Capoquyn had ffier to begin theer blowing put into them: god bless their better proceedings.

12 ꝑ. I was present when the bownds and mears between the Lands of Affane, called cooleeryn, and coolegortbwy belonging to me, and the Lands of ffarnham belonging to John ffitz gerald of the same, were Laid owt and cleered, by xiiij of the

ancient men & serieants in those borders, and my self and the said John sworn on a book, to stand to those bownds so Layd owt, and agreed vppon, in both our presence, whervnto wee did consent.

15. I gave my consent that Henry Howlton should pass over his leases in Tallagh to Mr Green the brewer, he geving me for my goodwill a pair of silck stockings garters & Roses worthe v^li^.

22. I took back from Richard Smythe, and Lancelotte Dawttson my covenante for the sale of 400000 of pipestaves and delivered them theirs, because Sir Edward villiers & ffranck Cave had formerly vnknown to me sowld my staves in London, and Wm Leuellen by my order out of my moneis repaid them the 40^li^ they gave me in earnest of the bargayn, whervppon all covenants were delivered back and cancelled.

23. I lent and delivered George Hartwell of ffermoy in reddy money lxiij^li^ to redeem from Roger Brabant and his son in Law walter Cottle, Mr Davies fearm & stock in ffermoy, mortgaged to Cottle for that money, and repaieable to him by thordre of Sir Thomas Sowthwell, Mr Nicholas Barham and James dawnt esq^r^; and Georg is to hould the Land of me during the Lease I bought of James Jewill for xx^li^ a year & the Cords Rent & to begin his tearm at Michas next, and to paie his first Rent at Easter 1622.

23 ꝑ. Sir John dowdall perfected to me my assurance of the castle town & Lands of piltown etc, and refuzed to accept the 650^li^ I tendered him, but made choice rather to be paid that some, and thother thowsand pounds all entirely (for the purchaze of Sir Anthony Awchers Lands in the County of Lymerick) on St Thomas daye next: for payment of the whole that day being 1650^li^, I gave him my own bond, and a clause of Reentry.

25. I released John Hose ffitz Mathew xv^{li} he did owe me on his bill of debt, for tharrears of Kilknockan, parcell of the mannor of Ardmoor, for which remittall of his debt I at his instance & offer, raised my Rent during his Lease iij^{li} per annum : viz from vj^{li} to ix^{li} a year.

26 ꝑ. Wm Luellen maior of yoghall as attorney to Mr Edw[ard] Cary, this day delivered me possession Livery & Seizen of the Mannor of Dongarvan : god give me, and my posterety grace to keep yt & to enioy yt with his blessing.

26. I receaved of Roger Carew towards the payment of Sir John dowdall one C.^{li} ster : before hand in part of his next Michas Rent.

28. I lent Mr Massack the schoolm^{r} when he removed from Tallagh to Lismoor uppon his bill viij^{li} by M^{r} walley.

28. My lo : Barry and I rodd to the provinciall sitting at Lymerick, where my lo : president gaue him a horse and me a gelding & we returned home the 12 of July.

July 1621.

8 ꝑ. I compounded the differences between M^{r} dannyell o Swillevant touching the Iland of whydy & balligobban and Mr Davenant, in presence and with the consent of bothe parties.

9 ꝑ. I paid Sir W^{m} ffenton for the debt of Sir John ffitz Edmonds xx^{li} ster in part payment of one C. marcks ster : that I am to paie him for the two ploughlands of the Bread in the Mownteynes of Imokelly neer Coologory.

10 ꝑ. I compounded with James Hopkins and paid him ten pownds ster :, and am to paie him 30^{li} more, and to release him a debt of other 20^{li}, making in all 60^{li}, in regard he and Elizabeth Baynard the daughter of Cap^{n} Edward Baynard should graunt & release vnto me a Rent chardg of 20^{li} per annum,

which John Seise did give his wife during his Lease, out of the Lands & will of the ffvnne, and Sises widdo gaue them after her death.

14. Sir Thomas Moor, Sir Edward deering:, Sir ffaithfull ffortescue & Mr James Bathe cam to Lismoor; the 17 we rodd to yoghall, the 19 to Corck, so to Kinsale & Bandonbridge.

20 ꝑ. I receaved from John Turner x^li, and paid yt to Donnell Mc Teag o Mahown and Margerett his wife with other iiij^li before, for their right in the plough Land of Aghglassan neer Rathbarry in Ibawn, wherof they made me a deed.

20 ꝑ. M^r walter Coppinger conveighed in truste to Randall clayton to my use, the mortgage he had of the yoghall neer cloghnekelty wherin Mr Nichas Barham now dwelleth, and I had a good right to yt before by the killing in Rebellion of owen & his son ffynneus M^c charty fownd by office, and past me in the pattent amongst my carbry lands on Sir James Semples warr^t from his Ma^ty.

21. I sent my lo: Carew by Edmond Poynes a ffalcon, and a Tercell Jentill.

21. I gave Nedd Skott my lo: Chichesters harper x^lis to bear his chardges to his lo:, and am to send my mewed goshawk to thearle of Bath as from his Lo^p.

26. I gaue my cozen John Nayler a young black gelding & took back the bay gelding I formerly bestowed, for my coche.

27. My cozen Georg Boyle receaved of the lo: Bicsshop of Corck 50^li, that I formerly lent him, and lxxj^li. viij^s. vj^d of Mr Georg Terry for the moyetey of the hogshead staves I sould him, bothe which somes being cxxj^li. viij^s. vj^d ster I lefte in his hands as the beginning of a new stock to be employed as a stock at my new ffordge at Tallagh bridg: which god bless; yt began to mak the first barr yron the 19 of this moneth.

29 ꝑ. God ever bless them: The Lo Barry was married late in the evening this day in my howse at Lismoor, to my eldest daughter, the Lady Alice Boyle. And Sir Thomas Moor Son & heir to the lo: Moor of Mellifont was at the same instant married to my second daughter the Lady Sarae Boyle, by my cozen doctor Michaell Boyle, Lo Bicsshop of Waterford and Lismoor: god ever bless them with all heavenly & earthly graces, & mak them all gracious, and frutefull to bring god many good servants and the King as many faithfull & true subjects.

30. Sir Thomas Moor departed with his Company from Lismoor towards Mellifont, & I gave him black carew, my own saddle hackney, & wrott to Xtian Borr to paie my lo: Moor 1500^{li} so soon, as Sir W^{m} parsons should certefie him the Joincture & deeds for [my] daughters porc^{n}.

30. I gaue georg Boyle a faire black ambling young gelding of my own breed.

31. To remember to send Sir John ffynnett ten peeces for Mr John Chapman now gone to Turcky.

31 ꝑ. I engadged my self to Sir ffrances Blundell by my letters for the lo B^{s} of Kilfeneronagh [=Kilfenora] for the payment of 50^{li} for procuring him his Ma^{tys} letters for the Bicsshoprick of Ardfert. And to Mr Richards my lo: deputies comptroller for other 50^{li} for M^{r} philpott, for Justice Palmers place.

Auguste 1621.

1. I lent John Brothers to be paid me in hogsheadstaves vij^{li}.

3. M^{r} walley by my order paid my cozen Georg Boyle lxxviij^{li}. xj^{s}. vj^{d}, which with cxxj^{li}. viij^{s}. vj^{d} by him formerly receaved maketh 200^{li} ster:, delivered him as a stock for my

new yronworcks at Tallaghbridg, ffor which he is to be accomptable to me.

3. M^r walley delivered Richard Blacknoll by my order 200^li, to defray the chardges of thironworck at Kilm^ckee, which 200^li, I am to be repaid by xtiane Borr at Dublin, out of thiron made since Mydsomer Last, since which day Blacknoll receaved and paid all, at the rates agreed on, viz I am to allow him (he defraying all chardges whatsoever) 55^s for every ton of sowe yron made, & 9^li ster: for every ton of barryron, he taking my sow yron that he makes his barr yron of at iiij^li. v^s the ton.

5. I rodd to corck, and the 6 to Bandonbridg, where thassizes were houlden, and there and at Tallagh, I defraied & paid all the Judges chardges, 23^li.

8 ꝑ. I sent John Turner to take livery & seizen of the yoghalles in Carbry, and of the pallace and Aghiglassen in Ibawn.

16. Thassizes for the county of waterford were houlden at Tallagh by Sir Domynick Sarsfeyld & Sir Garrott Lother, where Mr Braddish was condempned for the murthering of John Roche, and vickar Lodsham for manslaughter, who had his cleargy, & bothe their goods, forfected to me.

20 ꝑ. Sir Lawrence parsons his eldest daughter An, was this evening married in my howse of Lismoor by the Lo: B^p of waterford, to Mr Gerrard Lother the Lawyer, with whome he is to haue thattornis office of Mounster in lieu of 200^li, and more in money 800^li, for which as Sir Lawrences suerty I am bound in 1600^li, for the payment of the said viij^c.^li.

21. I gaue Sir Garrott Loather a caste of ffalcons, and he is to send me some Roe deer for my parck.

23. I sent my lo: deputy a caste of ffalcons, to my lo: chancellor a caste of Tercell jentills, to the lo: Aunger a Tercell of

a goshawk, to my lo Treasurer, a mued Goshawk, to my lord Barry a caste of ffalcons, and a soar Tercell of a goshawk, and to Mr Nicholas Barham a Tercell Jentyll.

24 ꝑ. I leased 4 gneeves, 1 in Aghaglassen to the scept of the Barries, during my pleasure, for iij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} ster a year, and if yt appeer by the Jurie of Ibawn that donnell McTeag o Mahowns, wife, from whome I purchazed the inheritance of the plowland of Aghaglassen be descended of thelder brother, then thay ar to yeald me vp thother viij gnyves: as by our order apereth.

25 ꝑ. I purchased of donnell M^{c} cnogher ohagheren of yoghall brogemaker, a messuadg & garden in the church Lane of yoghall, and another garden without the Northgate of yoghall, which the said Donnell purchazed of Edward walsh, and then bwilt a new howse slatted theron, ffor which I paid him 20^{li} this day, and at Michas, when donnell yealds me up the possession therof, I am by my bill to pay him other xvij^{li} ster:, and am to haue at my chardges a Recovery to cutt of thentaile from Edward walshe; which 17^{li} Wm Luellen by my order on his acquittance paid him.

26. I paid Georg Ansle v^{li} on accompt for cutting & mowing my haie at yoghall.

30. Me: that Mr Wm Travers of Bandonbridg did offer me a C marcks a year, & x^{s} ster for every load of coale he should spend in refyning into barr yron all the cynders of my two fforges, & Mr Nicholas Blackeen towld me that Travers would advance to 150^{li} a year. And I offered it him for 7 yeares for 150^{li} ster: per annum.

31. When Robert Rooth fayled to pay James Reogh 44^{li} ster: for his ten years yeares lease of drisshanebeg, I returned James Reogh his lease againe, left in my custody.

September 1621.

1. Sir Thomas Brown sent me a fair young gray gelding, and I gaue his man xx^{s} for reward.

2. I gaue aucthorety to enter on the tythes of clonea in my right of the parsonadge of Dongarvan.

9 ꝑ. I gaue Mr Bussher the presentation of Kilronan vickaridg and xx^{s} to bear his chardges to the Bic[sshop], who sent me a notescimus of the deprivacon of Butler & thavoydance of the lyving, whervppon I presented Mr Bussher, vppon condicon, and his promise, that he should live & preach at lismoor.

13. I rodd to my parck and soe to yoghall, and that night Sir Th^{o} Beamount, and Cap^{n} St John came to Lismoor, and at Sir Thomas his departure, I gave him Ric Blacknols lyttle horse, and a Tercell of a goshawk.

14 ꝑ. My lo Justice Sarsfeld being come to yoghall to take shipping for England, vppon discourse with me in my garden at the colledg, first began to tell me his son was vnworthy, and noe fytt match for my daughter lettice, & that what he had profuesely spent, he himself must abate and pay out of his marriadg porcon: That the 1000^{li} he absolutely promised to be delivered them at the day of marriadg in money, golde and plate, vppon our first treaty, he now avoyded, saying he wonld give yt them if his son pleased him. And as for the two howses furneshed, the one in the cyttie of Corck the other in the Countrey, and the 800^{li} ster: lands per annum declare[d] to be assured free of Joinctures, dowers, porcons for preferm^{ts} of daughters, and all other chardges and encumbrances, he now discided to give him all his ffee Simple Lands he had at our first conferrence, and noe other, neyther would he warrant yt to be of the cleer yeerly vallue of viij^{c}li, as was agreed vppon & firste promised:

neyther was he willing that (as it was first agreed) the 3000^{li} that I was to give as a marriadg porcon with my daughter, should be wholy bestowed in purchaze of 300^{li} Lands a year and Sir W^{m} & lettice to be the Joinct purchazers but thought part therof should be employed, to defray the chardges of Sir W^{m} and the debts he was ronn into; for that he himself had daughters, to prefer; ffor which reasons & for that I said Sir W^{m} went to [*worn off*] ffor which reasons we both mutually agreed that the notion of the marriadg between Sir Wm Sarsfeyld & my daughter Lettice should be dissolved, & we to continew good ffrends; whervppon at my lorde Sarsfeylds entreaty, I wrott my letters in his favor to the Marques of Buckingham & Sir Edw: Villiers.

22. ☞ I accompted with John Turner for all the moneis he had receaved, for making the portes & walles of the Town of Bandonbridge, at which tyme he had receaved in ready money 1206^{li}. ij^{s}. vj^{d} ster: and had disbursed to Richard Crofts 1131^{li}. iiij^{d}, and had also Layd owt about his travelling chardges xxxvj^{li}. vij^{s}. x^{d}, and had this day remayning in his hands to be employed in that worck, xxxviij^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster: and god graunt 5000^{li} more fynshe that great good comonwealths worck; Nota: *R Mynteen delivered to Ric crofts* 17^{li} *receaved of Sir Wm Power.*

28. I gaue Mrs Beeton xl^{s} ster: in money, and yealded she should enioye her own new dwelling howse, & those 2 other howses wherin the Brewer and the tanner dwell (though they be not conteyned in her lease) and her 34 acres of Land, during her leases, paying the owld rent; & thervppon shee surrendered to me her right, and her leases made to Lake, Bullen, and Morrice Sylver & Read, the Rents wherof are heerafter to be paid vnto me.

29. Given my Servant Badnedg a young sorrell gelding.

30. I ow M^{r} ffrances white my lo: Deputies secretary a good gelding, in lieu of one he delivered for me to Mr James Elphinston, agent for Sir James Semple as a gratuety for his favor in passing all my Carbry Lands, ffor which I paid him to Sir James Semples use: 200^{li} ster:, besides the chardg of my pattent; and as Mr White desired, I gaue order to Xpian Borr to deliver him half a ton of barr yron in dischardg & satisfaction for the gelding.

October 1621.

6. Sir Thomas Beamount of Coolorken, made me a noble tendre under his hand, (by Sir W^{m} parsons his conveighance) of the marriadg of his son and heir for one of my younger daughters, and to assure her a Joincture of five hundreth pounds Lands in England, and to estate his son with two thowsand pounds a year of Land free of all chardges and encombrances.

8. Phillip Hearle offers me for the parsons part of the tythes of Tallagh (which Mr Potter vickar of Tallagh enioyed by my guyft during his lyffe) the yearly Rent of 20^{li}. viij^{s} ster.

9. Cap^{n} Mannsfeyld and M^{r} potter offer me xiij^{li} encrease of rent for the tythes parson ffoxe holds of me, whose lease expires at all Saincts next.

12. I paid patrick Lavallyn of Corck xiij^{li}. xiij^{s} ster: that I gave my word to him for, to redeem Stephen coveney out of execution, ffor which Lavallyn assigned over to me Mr Coveney and Mr Barhams bond, & yf Coveney repaie yt me not by New yeares day, next he is to paie Lavallen xix^{li}. xiij^{s} ster: by his agreement.

18. I borrowed of M^{r} cleyton one C.^{li} ster: and paid it to Wm Haly of Lymerick in dischardg of my suerteyship to him

for Robert Mead, and Badnedg repaid M^{r} cleyton 85^{li} in reddy money out of my Rents he then receyved at Corck: I gaue M^{r} cleyton my acquittance for his years Rent of Ballyvrbane ended at Michas 1621, wherof he allowed danvers x^{li}, and accepted other v^{li} in payment of this C.^{li}, and of other x^{li} of my lo: Barries left indeposite in his hands (which I am to repay the lo. Barry) & so he is satisfied the whole hundred pownds by me, which Robert Mead is to repay me on Easter day next: *which he hath satisfied me.*

17. The provinciall sytting began at Corck, where Srieant christmas & Teag o doe were comitted about the [*illegible*] of the maior of yoghall.

22. I assigned georg terry of Corck to pay Mr Lombard the money he did owe me for the moety of the hogsheadstaves, uppon accompt for 17000 pipestaves I bought of him, wherof he is to be accomptable for all the customes lyteradg & chardges, to be deducted out of the money I am to pay for them, etc.

23. I assigned Mr Davanent to pay Sir Wm Hull 40^{li} ster: that he did ow me in part payment of 15000 pipestaves I bought of him at v^{li} the thowsand, out of which he is to defalck the customes literadg and other chardges proporconabley.

27. I tendered 690^{li} st: to my lo. Sarsfeild in redemption of Shandon for my lo. Barry, which Edmond Terry patrick Roche, and young fforest towld every penny of, but would not deliver me up the possession & wrytings except I would paie them iiij^{xxli} ster: for the year after redemption, wherevppon Mr Randall cleyton took back the money: And I offered patrick Roche in presence of the lorde president the maior of corck and divers others to pay him the money, and give him my securety to satisfy my lo: Sarsfeild at his return out of England and what

himself would demaund for the year after redemption, which was refuzed.

28. I freed Stephen Coveney on his promise to pay xiij^{li}. xiij^{s} on New-yeares day or els he is to paie the whole judgement.

29. Receaved 20^{s} for a herriott from a tennant at Tallagh, which I bestowed on younge Edward Russell of the newno [*illegible*].

29. Receaved 2 herriotts from widdo white from glanbanemore and one with a fyne of Alienacon from Tristram Peercy, for his land in Curraglass Solde Mr Maynard.

30. I gave Xpofer Tompsons widdoe v^{li} ster in money and forgave her her Michas Rent, when she gave over her howse in Lismoor to my cozen Russell.

November 1621.

3 ☞. John walley paid georg Boyle, and Richard Blacknoll out of my money since Mydsomer, that by agreement all thiron to be made at the owld worcks of Kilm^{c}koe was wholly to be employed to defraie the chardg in generall of all the worcks 470^{li} ster:, wherof first 200^{li}, afterwards 50^{li}, then to georg Boyle 20^{li}, and this daie to them both 200^{li}.

5. I sent to Dublin by Sir Lawrence parsons my laste years acquittances from the Receavor ending at Michas 1620, which I paid heer to my lo: presidents 4 warrants for the ffee of the constableship of dongarvan, one warrant for Jmpost, with order to him to tak out 2 more for impost, and one for dongarvan, as also 50^{li} from Sir Edward Harrys towards the payment of the Kings Rent for coolfadda, with my letters to Sir John King about my Rent & to paie him xxj^{li}. x^{s} for dongarvan, and about o connor Roes Lands; letters to sir W^{m} parsons, about those Lands, Sir Edward villiers, and in answer of Sir

Thomas Beamounts proposcion for his sons marriadg to one of my daughters.

5 ꝑ. I wrott to Mr Johnson for Vall Brown to be made Barronett, & returned him my letters from the Lorde viscount of Athlone, with Mr Brownes vndertaking for 400^li^, half uppon receipt of the pattent, thother 6 monethes after in Dublin.

5. My two nephews Edward and John Boyle went to the colledg of Dublin, with Sir Lawrence parsons, & I gave them in ready money x^li^, and have promised to allow my brothers 3 sons x^li^ ster a peec yearly for their maintennance: god bless and prosper them, & their studdies.

7. I released to John ffitz David Barry the mortgage of cxvij^li^ ster: he made me on Barryrath, in regard he should during his lease therof increase his yeerly rent 32^li^, viz from 48 to iiij^xxli^ a year.

7. Sir John ffitz Edmond of cloyn, in consideracon I paid him 300^li^ for his mortgag of woodstock, of which to gett his money he would have remitted lx^li^, released me his mortgage in the L [*torn*] of garran James Ballifynnandrohed, Dromanfynnane, etc., and also then delivered me the wrytings of Ballyhubbert, that I formerly purchazed of him.

xi ꝑ. Richard Blacknoll was married in Lismoor by Mr John goar the mynester & my chapleon to Elizabeth Bradye; and I beseech thalmighty god to bless them bothe.

15 ꝑ. I purchazed the great castle called Castlane necrusshy with the garden and one acre of land therunto belonging in Dinglecuish in fee simple, of Morris ffitz James ffitz Richard Traunt for one hundred pounds ster: of which I this day paid him xxx^li^, and gaue order out of my Kerry Rents to dermod Dingle to paie to Leeftenant Richard Rice for Morrice other xxx^li^, and to morrice himself at Michas next the Last xl^li^, and I

sent my deed by walter Nangle to have lyvry & seizen made and possession delivered to my attorney dermott Dingle to my use, and the deeds to be returned me, the deed retorned to me perfected and the 30^{li} paid by dermod Dingle & 4 8bris order to dermott for vij^{li} more to his man iij^{li} 29 Aprill 1623 xxv^{li}. *The letter of attorney for delivering lyvery & Seazen is wanting.*

16. I paid the ffrench Lymner xiij^{li} ster: for making my own, my wives, my mothers, saraes, Dick & Joanes pictures, which picture of Saraes was sent to Mellifont and Dicks picture & Jynnes to Sir Edward villiers.

20. I gaue Henry wright x^{li} ster: and sent him into England to deale with my lo: Thier [Treasurer] for the purchaze he made of Sir Barnard greenviles Land: & to compound for the yronworck lease & stock at dondanger: and by him I sent dick & Jynnes pictures to my Lady villiers: a watch to M^{rs} An villiers her daughter, & to my lo: of Canterbury & my lo: Carew each of them a hogshead of sa[l]mon & a Reulet of acquavite.

29. I paid Sir John dowdall lxxxij^{li}. x^{s} ster: in gold for the forberance of 1650^{li}, that I was to paie him for Piltown on St Thomas day next, in regard he should forbear yt 6 moneths from that daye for ten in the C.th to be also then paid with the princepall.

29. I compounded with Robert sheat for all his leases & mylles he houlds in fearm of me, for which I have paid him this daye one hundred pownds, and to deliver him vppon demaund the vallue of 200^{li} in barr yron, and to pay him another C.^{li} on candlemas day 1622; and wheras before I had but 93^{li} per annum, I have now letten all (reserving the howse) to Mr Travers at the weekly Rent of iiij^{li}. x^{s} ster:, and if he pay me, at any entire peyment with[in] five yeares next 640^{li} ster:, then

he is to hould them at the Rent I leased them to sheat, I reserving the howse & garden.

December 1621.

1. I sent the orders to dischardg the shereffes of the counties of corck and waterford by Robert Bert to Robert Kennedy to have them freed in the xcheqr.

2. ☞ I gaue M^{rs} gazely a young english Cow that I had of Tristram peercie for a fyne for alienating his Land in Curreglass to Mr Wm Maynard, and I gaue Jo Norroon for a help, & not as rent, another Cow.

4. I employed Richard Blacknoll at his own request to [go to] Dublin and Drogheda, to establish a certen cowrse with Mr Pytt, Mr Massans & darenzie, to haue all the custome moneis of Mounster, to supply my Ironworck and to reduce the merchants to a certenty of the proporcon of iron, eache of them would contract for yearly, to receav, and to bring home to the worcks 400^{li} from Xtian Borr, to full paie, and cleer all my worcks till Xtmas next. And I sent Mr Borr a faier yong ambling gelding, and gaue R Blacknoll a faier young trotting gelding: in lieu of the hackney I had of him, to bestow on Sir Th^{o} Beamont.

10. I receaved 20^{li} ster: out of the County of Lymerick by my brother browns man and sent yt to John Turner to paie the worckmen at Bandon by M^{r} wiseman.

13. Sir Laurence parsons cleered and satisfied for me, all my Rents due to his Ma^{ty}, and brought me my acquittances, wheruppon I repaid him Cij^{li}. vij^{s}. vij^{d}, and he had allowed him towards the full payment of my Rents 60^{li}, vppon 2 of my warrants for the constable of dongarvan: v^{li} uppon my warrant of Impost 50^{li}, being assigned me for my Michas rent of piltown

by Sir Edw. Harris, and 30^{li} that I paid the Lo : president for my yeares Rent ended at Michas laste, for Gill abbey.

13 ꝑ. Sir Lavrence Parsons brought me from Dublin, the fyne that this Tearme he sued foorth for me, of the mannor of dongarvan : for which I paid the kings fyne, and ffees.

13. Sir Lawrence parsons brought me the Lo : Moors acquittance for the receipt of one thowsand five hundreth pownds ster:, that Sir Wm Parsons and Mr Xtian Borr of my moneis, and by order paid his Lo^{p}, as the first payment of 3500^{li} ster : of my daughter saraes preferment with Sir Th^{o} Moor, which 1500^{li} was paid vppon the perfecon of my said daughters Joincter.

17. I purchazed in my son Richards name from John Hore ffitz Michaell of dongarvan : lackefun, clonmore, & certen other parcks tenents and gardens in the liberties and Burgagery of Dongarvan, being all thinheritance of the Mannsfeilds of the howse or scept of Ballymoltenagh, for which, this daie, I paid John Hore ffitz Michaell, one Hundred pownds sterling. And he is to procure me thancient deed made to his father by ould walter mannsfeld, which is left in the custedy (vppon an order) of Mr Richard wadding & M^{r} damport, as also I am to haue a Release from the said John Hore fz Michaell and James Collins of dongarvan his supposed ffeeffee.

20. I paid Mr Randall cleyton one hundreth pownds ster : in redemption of peregryne Banesters lease of the Ardkitts and ffarrensisseragh, for which I engaged my worde, took in the leases, and paid the money.

20. I formerly receaved of M^{r} cleyton x^{li}, and this daie gave him my receipt for yt, for & to thuse of the Lo : Barry.

21 ꝑ. I bought of Richard Gough of yoghall alderman the Rent and Revercon in ffee of two acres in my great enclosier, 2 acres in Ardnesack, and my pipestave yard at cradocks point, for

which I paid him this day in readdy money xiiij^{li} ster: and so my 3 Rents, being in all xj^{s} and a grayn of pepper, ar extinguished.

21. Sent Edmond norrown, by his eldest son, a fatt beef as a guift in his sickness, but not in lieu of Mr Balles rent as Ric Supple, W^{m} fiz Gerrott, John Morfy, Teagh o Rourt, Harding crosby and others can witness.

30. I have letten unto Roger Carews tennant the sale in gross of beer to the barrell to be retailed in Lismoor for one year for v^{li} ster:, serving the Townesmen with the best for xj^{s} the barrell & the small beer for 4^{s} the barrell.

30. My Lo: Barry (though it were Sonday) vppon an vntymely falling out at Dice, wounded Malperos the vssher of my Hall veary dangerously with the ffyre fforck: I praie god he maie Recover, and that thexample heerof may teach my lo: better temper & carriadg, & neither of them bothe heerafter may presume to play vppon the Lords daie.

31. I haue letten my priviledg of baking in both my abbeis at yoghall to clearck the miller, for 5 yeares, at iij^{li} ster: per annum.

January 1621.

1. Sir Wm Hull towld me that coming into Sir Th^{o} K chamber at his cozen millers in Coolfaddae there was a note for Sir Th^{o} to Sign sent him from Sir D. S. K. B. for to haue o swillevants Lands devided between them 2: which Sir Th^{o} wrott some addicon vnto, & then signed & returned to Sir D. S. K. B.

9 ꝑ. I receaved of Sir John ffitz Edmond, James fitz morrices Lease to Gwy Twose for a thowsand yeares of the twoe ploughlands of the Bread parcell of Mocollop, and the assignement therof which my self and Gwy Twose (for & in conside-

racon of one hundreth marcks ster: paid us by Sir Johns father) made vnto him: which lease of the Bread, Sir John was contented to return and reconveigh to me, I repaying Sir John the lxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}, that his father paid me, and Mr Twose therfore. At which tyme I delivered vp to Sir John the Lo: Moores deed made to me of castle and Lands of Bally In in Imokellye and the Lo: Bowrck of Brittas his deed to me of ye castle Redmond, and other Lands in Imokelly, which vppon exchandg for Cool and other Lands I formerly conveighed to Sir John. Nota *of this C. marcks M^{r} walley paid Sir John 20^{li} and this day Wm Luellen paid him, he hath sent me thorrigenall deed made of the Breds made by James to his ffather, other xij^{li}: the remayn* ☞ *I am to paie him at Easter & then he is to deliver me vp a trew coppie of the Lo: Bicsshops of cloynes deed to his grandfather of Cuyll, and the deed James ffitz Morrice made to his father of the Bread, and the counterpart of his ffathers Lease to Edmond oger gerald therof.*

10 ye. My brother the late B^{p} of corcks widdo was by me given in marriadge to Sir Wm Hull and married together in the studdie in the colledg of yoghall by Mr Godwyn.

16. I did this day give M^{r} dean dawbon a faier Lardg gelding in dischardg of all Rents due & heerafter paiable during his continewance of being dean of Lismore out of the deans howse in Lismoor, as he offered me by Roger Carew.

16. The tythes that parson ffoxe held of me in Condons country at 25^{li} per annum now his lease is expired ar letten to Capten mannsfeld and M^{r} petter for xxi yeares from all Saincts Last at xxxij^{li} ster:

17. I gaue my cozen John Nayler an angell in gold and he is to forfeict to me my heires and assignes for ever, his mannor of Renvyle with thapurtenances neer canterbury in the County of

Kent if ever during his lyfe he enter into bonds, or be suerty for any person, for above the some of ten pownds ster :

19. I lent donnell Mc Phillip Mc Cragh for a moneth xxv^li^ ster : vppon his bill, as also this day iij^li^ to John Mc Robert gerald of Kerry on his bill till May day.

21. The comission for Cronarghten and Mogeghie to be sett vppon at Capoquyn.

21. I gaue my Lady parsons a fair yonge bay gelding for her coach, which I had from my cozen John Nayler, to whome I formerly gaue him in exchandg for a black gelding I then bestowed vppon him.

24 ꝏ. ☞ This daie at the sute of M^r^ steer Dean of Ardfert, & M^r^ walckwood mynster of Tralye, I presented Theodare Atkinson clearck, to the vickaridges of Ballynecoorty, Mynnarde and Kynard in the diocess of Ardfert, which were signefied by thofficiall to be voyd, and in my guyfte.

29. It appeereth by a iuste accompt made by Richard Blacknoll this daie, between me and Xtian Borr, and that agreable to Mr Borrs own accompt, that he hath of myne in his keeping in money, specialties by him taken in my name, and to my vse, and in barr yron, the some, and to the vallue of one thowsand seaventy and odd pounds ster : And georg Helliar of Bristoll in money and barr yron of myne, (with that Mr John doughty hath) at Least one other thowsand pounds ster :

29. I gaue order to Mr Xtian Borr to deliver at Dublin to M^r^ frances white my lo : deputies secretary, half a ton of barr yron for his bwyldings, in lieu of a gelding I promised Mr Elphinston agent for Sir James Semple, for his furtherance in sewing foorthe the pattent of my Carbry lands, which gelding M^r^ white gaue Mr Elphinston satisfacon, and is thus dischardged.

31. W^in^ Haly by my order delivered M^r^ walley 46^li^ for to be

paid to thironworcks, whervppon I gaue W^{m} my letters to M^{r} christian Borr to repaie yt in Dublin, and that I would allow it him, on his accompt.

ffebruary 1621.

3. I gaue Honora Barry wife to Edmond Condon of ballydergan, a black ambling hackney, which I had for a herriott vppon the death of Turlagh Mc Teag.

7. I lent Sir Lawrence parsons 20^{li} ster :, which with 15^{li} he owes me for Sir Wm Newces Rent of Tullaghglas due at Michas Laste, makes his debt to me xxxv^{li} ster.

xiij ꝑ. I concluded my agreement for Camphier & ogekill & Stonehowse & Illane Morogie with Gerrott ffitz John gerald of camphier, for which I am to paie as by our covenants appeereth, Seaven hundreth pownds ster : ; wherof I haue paid in redempcon of the ploughland of ogekill and stonehowse lxx^{li} to Mr Thomas ffitz John gerald of Rostellan and am to paie to Mr Robert St John in redempcon of the castle Iland and ploughland of Camphier cccxxiij^{li} ster: and all the remainder, in dischardg of gerrotts severall debts: And I gaue gerrott x^{s} and to Edward walsh his Councellor x^{s}. Nota *that gerrot and M^{r} St John delivered to M^{r} Th^{o} gogh the Lawyer at Clonmell the deed entaile, made by olde John ffitz gerald of camphier to M^{r} peers Row, & Mr Mocler, and the counterpart of the mortgage of okill, to Mr Thomas ffitz John gerald: to be called for back from him.*

14. It was on St vallentynes day that the Lady Ellen ffitz gerald of Dromanny widdoe, with 30 armed men took garrett ffitz John prisoner and carried him to the castle of Dromanny, and terrified & threatened his unckle Thom.

15 ꝑ. This daie I paid to Robert St John at Camphier in redempcon therof cccxxiij^{li} ster : wherof in ready money ccviij^{li}

ster :, and by bill to Nich'as Row of Kilcolman, for & to thuse of Mrs Ellen power 115^{li} paiable at our Lady Day 1623, and I am to paie her in the mean tyme the rent shee had out of the half plowland she had of Camphier in mortgage of that cxv^{li}, xij^{li} by the year, at Michas next vj^{li} & so every gale vj^{li} till the 115^{li} be paid her as before [mentioned]; I also paid Robert St John in the 323^{li} : 20^{li} ster : for his year after the Redempcon : he is to haue also all theaster Rents, the whole 4th sheaf and the grassing till May day.

15. I also am to allow Roger Carew for garratts debt for which Robert St John was bownd with him xxvj^{li}. x^{s}, and to Xtofer Croker vppon their lyke assurance xij^{li}, out of Roger Carews next Easter Rents, for which 2 debts their bonds were canceld and this day delivered vp to M^{r} St John, As also the deed of mortgage for 115^{li} made to Nicholas Row of the half ploughland of Camphier, and Nicholas Row delivered vp to St John his deed of mortgag with his acquittance endorsed on the cancelled deed. *Camphier* 343^{li}, *ogekill* 70^{li}, *Roger Carew xxvj^{li}. x^{s} Xtofer Croker xiij^{li}.*

16. Nota *John oge ffitz gerald sent Anthony Ruswell with* 4 *other: to tendre M^{r} St John the moneis for Redemption of camphier, with a letter of attorney from garrett ffitz John to mak payment therof: wherby garrett hath forfeicted to me* 1400^{li} *by his bond in the covenants.*

20. I receaved notice from Xtian Borr that he paid Wm Haly that I receaved of him heer 46^{li} ster : as also I receaved from Mr Borr a bill of exchandg from Mr Massan & da Rencie chardging Mr Masters customer at Waterford to paie me 120^{li} ster : more. And this day ffrances Bennet sould me a lease made by Arthure vscher esqr, to Ric crow, & by him assigned to Thomas Ball, of the cellar & chambers parcell of Careles

Innes neer dublin bridg, for a stoar howse to lay my yron in at dublin for 25 yeares to come at viij^{li} Rent, payable at mydsomer & Xtmas, for which I wrott to Mr Borr x^{li} ster: vppon receipt of the keys and possession.

20. The purcevant cam to Dromanny for to attache the Lady ffitz gerald & her men that took away gerrott ffitz John of Camphier, but he was not suffered to come within the gates: So I gaue the purcevant half a peec. And the last of this moneth the fatt Sirieant at armes cam with warrant for her & the Rest of her Riotouse servants.

28. Mr Green of Tallagh paid me 40^{s} for the ffyne of alienacon of Henry Howltens leases in Tallagh.

Marche 1621 and 1622.

1. This day I cleered all accompts with peers power, and I allowed him by thordre of Sir John Leak & leeftennant downyng for chardges in buylding, Reparacons, & enclosiers, at Lysfynneen 93^{li} od money: though vniustly demaunded, but by them soe formerly vallued: And all Rents and other debts and demaunds being brought to Reckoning by us bothe, the said peers power resteth in my due debte 50^{li}. ix^{s}. x^{d} ster: ffor which debt, peers hath given me his bill of debt, to be paid at my will, and pleasure: god send me yt.

6. I rodd to Lymerick, where my lo. president tendred me the marriadg of the 2 heires of the decies and Muskry, the one his grandchild, thother his neeces son, for two of my yongest daughters, which I refuzed. And then his Lo^{p} and I ended the difference between Wm Hally and John ffitz phillip for Ballynlyney: I also concluded then the difference between Mr Edward ffytton my lo: Carews servant and his base brother Nicholas

ffytton: and my Lo: president and John ffitz Nicholas did referr their contraversies towching ffanningstown & garran Ellen in the county of Lymerick to my sole order.

11. ☞ The xj of Marche my 2 ffurnaces at Capoquin began to blow.

13. I departed from Lymerick having receaved there of Mr John Evans one C^{li} ster: by order of Mr Massame, vppon my bill of exchandg to Mr Xtian Borr to repay it him in dublin, vppon his accompt for Iron: & since from Xtian Borr in money by ffrances Bennett lxv^{li}.

15. I receaved from Sir W^{m} parsons 2 deeds made by my lo: Moor Lo viscount of Drogheda, the one for my da'ghter saraes Joincter of 400^{li} ster: per annum, thother for assurance of daughters porcons, if Sir Th^{o} Moore & my said daughter (which god forbid) should dy without heires males.

19. I leased the Rectories of Derrivolane, Ballynloghy & Marshalstown to Cap^{n} Wm Maunssell, & M^{r} W^{m} petter for 32^{li} ster: per annum paiable at May and All Saincts or within 40 daies after each feast; which Rectories parson ffoxe formerly held of me for xxv^{li} per annum.

19. I gaue John oge ffitz gerald, brother to Gerrott ffitz John of Camphier 2 incalf cowes of ffellons goods.

23. W^{m} and Teage Mc Morris oge o Hagheren, did (in the presence of Morris oge their father) confess bothe vnto me in my studdie at Lismoor that they both were the men that attempted to take away Thomas Rud [*worn*] my hunts mans hay & left Teag capp [*worn off*].

25. John Kent seized of Hooper the Bowchers of Killeigh 7 cowes, and one horse with certen other howshold stuff after Hooper was vppon warrant to be attached for Treason for clipping of money, which goods Kent was contented to deliver to

my vse to Robert Hellyard. And a whyte heyfer that was grassing with one Mr Marten at drysshane more, I appointed Nugent to seiz vppon to my use.

27. I rodd to yoghall to take out of Sir W^m^ fentons great chest, that to my infynitt danger he brought from Dublin withall, my princepall evidences therin, contrary to my direcon to M^r^ worth & my request to him: But god be thancked after long & tempestuous danger at sea they were brought safe to yoghall.

28 ꝑ. I delivered the black boxe locked vp wherin were all the pattents of clontarff, & thevidences of my howses in dublin and of prestons Ins, and copper Alley in dublin by my brother ffentons consent and myne, to Sir Lawrence parsons, who as an indifferent man between vs, was to inventory all the wrytings & evidences therin, and to select & deliver to each of vs, what properly belonged to me, & him, every one his own, and those that both had interest in to be indifferently disposed of to bothe our vses.

29. I had order from Mr Massam Generall collector of his Ma^tys^ customes to the customes of waterford and yoghall, to paie me quarterly all the custome money of those 2 ports, and I to give my bills of exchandg for repayment in dublin by Xtian Borr, & I gaue Mr Massam a bill of exchandg this day for cxvij^li^ ster: which Mr Holdship is to pay me.

30. I made peace for Wm Luellens wife with the Maior of yoghall and his wife: Luellens wife made her submission vnder her hand in wryting: John Mc Robert his submission to them on his knees & widow Bluett comitted for suerties of good behavur.

Aprill 1622.

1. ☞ This day georg Boyle & Richard Blacknoll enter on all my yron & mynes & woods paying me ffour thowsand pownds ster: in money per annum or barr yron to that vallue at f[rom] xij^{li} a ton.

3. Mr Edward phitton returned to my lo: carew, by whome I sent letters to his Lo^{p}, Sir Thomas Stafford, and Mr Ambrose Jennyings. And to my lo: Carew 9 yards of mingled cowler dongarvan ffrize, & to my Lady Carew a pair of Tallagh knyves, & I lent nedd ffytton in money vij^{li}. x^{s}, which if his brother leeftenant fytton do not paie me at Michas next for his Rent then due in o carrols Countreys, ned ffytton by his bill (with M^{r} walley) is then to repay me.

6. I wrott by my chapleyn Mr Snell to Sir Edward villyers that if he would procure M^{r} dawborn tharchbicsshoprick of Casshell, & to Mr Snell M^{r} dawbornes deanery of Lismoor from his Maj^{ty}, Mr Snell would vppon receipt of his Maj^{tys} warrant paie him 200^{li} in ready money, and to Sir W^{m} parsons for him at 6 moneths and other 300^{li}, and to Sir ffrances Blundell for his favor in procuring of them one C. peeces uppon his dispatch.

6. Georg Hellyar and Mr Henry wright arrived at yoghall out of England: and I wrott to ffranck whyte to procure my Lo: deputies warrant to make the lo: Barry & Sir Jo dowddal provincial corn^{r}.

7. I receaved from Sir John dowdall, the deeds of Monodross rout 8 acres in the mannor of piltown, from Mannsfeyld to Bluett, from Bluett to Reyly, from Reyly to ould Sir John dowdall, which yong Sir John conveighed to me, and my heires forever.

viij. I leased the Rectories or parsonadgs of Agharren and Ballynoe from our Lady day Last that John greatreakes his lease expired, for one whole year to Morris oge o hagheren for xxxvj^{li} ster:

9. I agreed to make an estate for 3 lives vnto [*blank space*] of gortrenfoyry parcell of Kilm^{c}koe at the rent of 20 nobles & a cowple of capons.

15. Thassizes for the County of Waterford were holden before Sir domynick Sarsfeyld and Justice philpott, this daie at Tallagh.

16. There were nyne garrans of the goods of Wm White of curraghreough parcell of Lisfynneen, seized vppon to my vse for that the said Wm White being indicted of ffellony did flye. But in his flight he was persued to Kilmallock by vynerem the smyth, & Gates his suerties & brought back, whome I sent to the goale of waterford, one of those garrans Teag o Rior hath, thother walter Nicholas.

17. I lent John ffitz Thomas of glanballycollenan to be repaid at Michas next vj^{li} ster: or els to be added to the mortgage of 130^{li} I have already on that town.

17. I delivered Henry wright at his going into England about ffermoy x^{li}; georg Hellyard of my money paid him other xij^{li}: and this day I delivered him v^{li}. *xxvij^{li}.*

23. I lent Mr Randall cleyton at his going to dublin to be Knighted 50^{li} ster:, which he repaid for me to M^{r} walley when I redeemed Shandon from Sir domynick Sarsfeyld.

24. I lent Sir Lawrence parsons in ready money, without Bill 200^{li} towards the payment of my sister in lawe the Lady Hull.

25. I bestowed one M^{rs} gillott als Mrs Butler 40^{s} ster: by the delivery of M^{r} walley, in lieu of a hackney she saide I promised to give her, at such tyme as in her wants, I gave her x^{s} before.

28. Sir Randall cleyton was knighted by the Lord Viscount Grandizon, lo: deputy, in the chamber of presence: god give him and his new Lady muche Joye of that new honno^{r}, wherof I was a most willing furtherer.

30th. The last of Aprill 1622 the lo. viscount Grandizon being by his Maj^{tys} spetiale and favorable letters called from the government of Ireland, embarqued at dublin for England, and gave up the sworde [of State] to the Lords Justices, viz, Sir Adam Loftus Knight, lo chancellor of Ireland, & vnto Sir Richarde wingfeilde, knight, Lo viscount Powerscourt.

[*The rest of this, half a sheet, worn away.*—G.]

Maye 1622.

[*Dates of this month imperfect, worn away.*]

I perclosed all accompts this daie, with Mr John doughty of Bristoll, Alderman, amounting unto 3892^{li}. 6^{s}. 2^{d} ster:, by which I did to levell thaccompt rest in his Debt xij^{li}. xv^{s}. v^{d}, which I assigned Georg Hellyer my factor at Bristoll to pay him, and to cleer all Reckonings between us, saving that he hath of myne by the delivery of Georg Hellyar for yron of myne sowld by Helliar, pipestaves amounting vnto 771^{li}. 10^{s}. ster:, not included in any accompt for which he is answerable vnto me.

I also perclosed all accompts this day with georg Helliar wherby yt apered he had receaved soe muche Barr Yron of myne as amounted vnto 1517^{li} ster:; that he had paid & disbursed for me defalcable on his accompt 714^{li}. 17^{s}. 6^{d}; and that theron he had of myne in his hands, and the specialties he had delivered Mr John doughty to my use, did amount unto 802^{li}. 2^{s}. 6^{d}, which 802^{li}. 2^{s}. 6^{d} and ccxxxij^{li}. x^{s} I delivered him in ready money, lxvij^{li}. x^{s} that I assigned him to receave of Sir John

dowdall, 200^{li} that I am to mak over to him to Bristoll by exchandg, with lxij tons and a half of yron now delivered him, Rated at xij^{li} the ton; making in all 2052^{li}, [*torn and illegible*] 6^{d} ster:, is to my use thus to be by him disposed; viz, he is to paie M^{r} doughty to ballance all accompt between vs, xij^{li}. xv^{s}. v^{d} ster:, ꝑ he is to paie Sir Edward villiers Lady iiij^{xxli} as the Laste, and in full Satisfaction of 4500^{li}, I did ow Sir Edward villiers and his Lady, which the payment of the iiij^{xxli} fully cleers: then I have assigned him to paie the firste daie of August next in Bristoll to Mr Edmond Sowthwell of Rathkeel, attorney to Sir John Dowdall, eighteen hundreth pounds ster:, which I ow Sir John ꝑ Dowdall for the purchaze of piltown, and Sir John hath assigned Mr Edmond Sowthwell to receav yt for him, & to paie yt Sir Anthonie Ager, in pt of 2800^{li} he is to pay him for the purchaze of the seigniory of castletown in the county of Lymerick, All which payments when georg Hellyer hath performed as I have ordered him, he willbe owing vnto me no less than 159^{li}. vij^{s}. i^{d} ster: as thaccompt sheweth.

8 ꝑ. I bought of Donnel oquynlan, a tenem^{t} & garden in Lismoor right over against John Jacksons garden, for which I paid him for the ffee simple therof two milch Cowes, 2 calves & 2 garrans.

9 ꝑ. Uppon the resignacon of patrick white and the note scimus of the lo: Bicsshop, I presented Emanuell Reed to the vickaridg of Agglish.

12. I paid Xtofer Colthurst x^{li}, which with the former moneis I paid him, and the moneis I assigned Mr Starr the dutch merchant to paie him for 15000 pipestaves I sould him (delivered in my yarde at yoghall for vj^{li}. x^{s} the thowsand) makes cxvij^{li} ster: in part of payment for making & bringing to yoghall of 60000 pipestaves, at iij^{li}. iiij^{s} the thowsand.

14. I lent Anthonie Southwell to buy in his pettit fearm of his tennant the Baker, and to lett Mr Haselwood haue yt as the baker should haue yt & his cowes x^{li} ster:

19. I delivered peeter Coortop in ready money one C.^{li} st vppon his assurance to paie it in Bristoll to Mr John Doughty towards the making up of the 1800^{li}, that I am to haue paid for Sir John dowdall on the firste of August next in Bristoll, to Mr Edward Sowthwell.

20. I agreed with Nicholas Langredg to paie him lxxj^{li} for felling, hewing, squaring, Land & watercarriadg, framing, setting up and fyneshing of all the carpenters worcks of my new bwylding at Lismoor between my gatehowse, and my upper Turrett, and the lyke for my new stable there, to extend between the same Turrett & my house, of which 71^{li} I did paye him 4 Maye 1622 xx^{li}, including all the Rents & arrears he owed me till that day.

21. I gaue Hooper of Killeighes wife all her howshold stuffs that were forfeicted to me by her husbands fflying for clipping of money: and kept to my self one cowe, vj beeves, 2 garrans and 2 Cowlts.

22. Wm Stanley paid me x^{li} of the xxv^{li} he owes for the Rent of Ballyneety, and if Cap^{n} oglethorp paie me the xj of 9^{ber} next thother 15^{li}, and the half yeares rent due at Michas next then I haue promised to make Cap^{n} oglethorp the lease on his securety till Wm Stanley repay him 25^{li}, & then it is to be repast Stanley.

23. I gaue Honora leigh who claymed to be heir of Ballyhamles 4 Cowes and 4 garrans for her release therof.

24. I bought of Nichas Traunt of Ventrye his moietie of the custome Myll and watercourse of Dinglecrosh, for which I paid him x^{li}, and am to paie him 30^{li} more on May day next.

Lands to thorder of Sir Richard Bolton & Mr Attorney of Mounster for me & Mr Srieant Brereton and M^{r} dougan for him.

26 ꝑ. I gaue order to John wilson to deliver Harry golde ffitz peers of Corck a ton of yron in satisfaction of xiij^{li} mortgage which W^{m} o Murry of Ballymodane had made him of the half plowland of Killevollen, before he past thestate therof vnto me, or that I made him the lease for lives therof: And W^{m} o Murry paid Henry golde xxx^{s} a year therfre, which heerafter he is to pay me.

29. I cleered all accompts with Georg olliver for his Rent for and vntill o^{r} Lady day 1622. And for Sealing the Leather for and vntill all Saincts Last 1621, and all moneis formerly paid to my vse allowed him, he rests me x^{li}. vij^{s}. ij^{d} ster: ; and from all Saincts last the Tanners are to be accomptable to me and at Alhollantyde next this money he will pay me.

30. I gave vnto John the Carpenter thironworck, a mylche cowe and a calfe which I had for a herriott from widdoe Crotty of Ballynesaggard, and 2 herriotts more being due to me by her, I forgave her them.

30. I gaue M^{rs} dalton v^{li} ster: towards the payment of 45^{li} her seigniory was in arrear to his maj^{ty}: I lent her xij^{li} more towards the dischardge of the whole for my securety wherof, shee is to bring her Cowes from Tom ffitzgerald the coroner, & to leav them with me: and I delivered these xvij^{li}, and other v^{li}. x^{s}, in all xxij^{li}. x^{s}, to Hercules of Affane, to her use for cleering her arrears to his Ma^{ty}.

30. I had for tyethe ffysh at Lismoor from the 26 of January 1621 till the laste of June 1622: cccix salmons and 414 Leogs god be thancked.

July 1622.

3. paid Xtofer Colthurst on accompt for making of 60000 of pipestaves which makes 157^{li}: and this daie I bought of the said Xtofer other 20000 pipestaves to be delivered and pyled free in my yarde at yoghall at iiij^{li}. x^{s} the thowsand.

8. paid Mr Arthure Hyde vij^{li}. x^{s} ster: that he paid in thexcheqr for my past ffynes on his accompt when he was sheriff, and I gaue him a Tercell Jentill. I also delivered Arthure power a cast of ffalcons to keep for the Lo Viscount ffawlkLand till he comes over lo: Deputy; and sent by Cutty ogle a ffalcon to Sir Th^{o} moor and my gray stone horse called gray prince by him to my lo Carew.

12. I paid Nicholas Langredg this day x^{li} more, which makes 40^{li}, of the lxxj^{li} I am to paie him for fyneshinge all the carpenters worck, hewing, sawing, carriadg of tymber etc, between my porters lodge at Lismoor and my uper turrett, and of my stable there now in bwylding. And I haue sould him 20 okes out of Kilbarry for other x^{li}; so as he is paid in money & tymber heer now 50^{li}.

16. I sent Cutty ogle into England with a horse for my lord Carew, and a hauk for Sir Th^{o} Moor & gaue him 40^{s}.

19. Sent Sir Wm Hull by his footboy on his letters for pipestaves xx^{li}.

19. I sent david to Dublin with letters to my lo: Moor, Sir William parsons, and Sir dudley Norton and Sir John Jephson.

23. Sir dudley Norton segnefied by his letters to me, that my lo Treasurer of England was willing I should haue the purchaze he made of Sir Barnard greenviles Lands for 5000^{li}: viz, 2000^{li} in hand, the rest at 6 and 6 moneths, which I refuzed.

26. The lo: viscount Beaumount cam to Lismoor the xiijth

of this moneth, where god bless our matche: we concluded for a marriadg between Sapcott beaumont his Son and heir and my 5 daughter Katheren Boyle: with whome I have agreed to give as a marriadg porcon 4000^{li} ster: and he is to mak her a Joincture of 5000^{li} a year, and to pass her a lease of Swannington for 42 yeares, worth 350^{li} a year, to furnish them a house in all respects, & to give her privat to dispose of at her pleasure worth 300^{li} this day: we signed our covenant, and I paid him one C.^{li} in golde.

26. My lo Beaumont departed Lismoor to tak shipping at yoghall. I gaue him my own yellow saddle gelding my lo president had bestowed vppon me, a caste of ffawlcons, a caste of merlyns, 9 bundles of mingled coloured irish ffryce & a barrell of pyckled skallops.

26. I lent John oge fitz gerrott of okill 4 garrans, and to his unckle Thomas ffitz gerrott other 4 garrans to help forward them in plowing in regard of their povertie.

27. I agreed with the plaisterer to find labourers himself, & to seale with fretworck my study, my bed chamber & the nursery at Lismoor, and to make & wash them with Spanish white, all 3 Rooms for v^{li}. x^{s} ster.

28. Sent to Mr Rawson to galwaie by Mr Hodder a ton & a half of Barr Iron for assig[n]ement to me of Henry Aesworth lease made him by Roger dalton of the dean howse and Lands at Affane.

31. I do mak accompt that besides my Rents due at Michas next, which amounts vnto about 4000^{li} besides 2000^{li} that then wilbe due for my Ironworck: I haue due to me (my debts in effect all cleered) towards the payment of 5000^{li} to the Lo Treasurer of England for the purchaze of ffermoy and the rest of the late possessions of Sir Bernard greenvile in Mounster,

and towards the satisfaction of 4010^{li} which at ensewing daies I am to paie the lo viscount Beaumount for a marriadge porcon with my 5 daughter Katheren Boyle with Sapcott Beaumont his son & heir: Those somes and debts following, viz,

☞ George Boyle & Richard Blacknoll that I have lent them gratis in ready money to supply the worcks, 904^{li}.

Michael Boyle carried in yron of myne to Middleboran 43 tons of Iron which valued at xij^{li} the ton amounts to 516^{li}.

George Hellyar of Bristoll about 200^{li}.

Xtian Borr above o 100^{li}.

M^{r} pynes Rents assigned me & John Hackett of ffetherd for iron ij00^{li}.

M^{r} worth which I lent him 20^{li}, Richard dalton xiij^{li}. vj^{s}. vij^{d}, Mr Dalton xij^{li}, Anthony Sowthwell x^{li}, Cap^{n} Strongman v^{li}, John gheen of wexford 15^{li}: John Collyns of plymouths 20 marcks, ned ffytton vij^{li}. x^{s}, Mr Masscock viij^{li}, all lent money C.^{li} Lent peregryne Banaster by Sir Randall cleyton at my request on his lease which I repaid, o—C.^{li}

2000^{li}.

I gaue Thomas Ronayn a warrant for a Buck against the marriadg of his daughter.

Auguste 1622.

2. John Turner receaved of my western Rents, which by my order he paid to the worckmen about walling the town of Bandon bridge, and had allowance therof from M^{r} walley for me in his accompt: C.^{li} ster: and the thirde of october following I allowed him that he paid loden out of my Easter Rents xxx^{li}.

10. Sent by John Ellys saylor to Dublin 3 Almesses of choice Rennishe wyne, one to the Lo chancellor, one to the Lo Moor and the other to the Lady Aungier.

15. Mr Edmond Sowthwell of Rathkeel, agent for Sir John Dowdall did certefie me by his letters, that of my moneys and by my direction he had been paid by Mr John doughty and georg Helliar of Bristoll two thowsand pownds ster: wherof 1800li was for my purchaze of Sir John Dowdalls lease of piltown: thother 200li to mak up the 2000li, Sir John sent by Robert Taylor of Tallagh being his own money to fulfill his first payment to Sir Anthony Awcher for Castletown.

17 ꝑ. I receaved advertizement from my cozen Michaell Boyle from Rotterdame, that on Mr ffrances ffookes letters and bond, he had lent of my Iron money 20li to his brother walter ffookes, and that he was offered there but 14li a ton for the 43 tons I sent by him to Amsterdame and that he hoped when his ship cam thence he should haue a better price.

20. I bought of an english man dwelling at the Carrick so muche Tapestrie as will cover 3 high stools 4 low stools and mak a windoe cusshen, for vjli, a paier of boot hose tops for Dick of red silver & sylk cost xxs, and a chayne for Lettice xs.

26. I sent by Raph power a caste of ffalcons to my lo viscount ffalkland into Englande & gaue Rafe power xxs.

27 ꝑ. I rod from Lismoor to Corck: The 28 from Corck to Bandon bridge, The 29 the Comissioners out of England, viz, Sir Thomas Penruddock: Sir Henry Bowrchier & Docter Pryce cam from Macrom to Bandonbridg, the 30 my tennants were mustered before them they being by powle 65 horsemen, and 564 foot all english well horsed and armed besides theire leaders and officers.

30. After the muster at Bandonbridge the three comissioners and I ryding from the provostes banquet towards Kinsale, Doctor pryces horse by the dischardg of a peec in his face caste the Docter down, who had soe dangerous a fall, as he was a quarter

of an hour senseless, and his memorie was so for all that night. But the next daie I thanck my god he recovered & went to Corck, and thother 2 Comissioners to Kinsale & I defraied all their chardges at Bandon: which coste viij^{li} ster.

The princes ayde for marriadg in the county of corke was compounded for to be 400^{li} ster: to be levied by iij^{s}. iiij^{d} for the ploughland, & with the county of waterford for one C.^{li} ster: by [*blot*] ^{s} the ploughland: so was the Lady Elizabethes. 400^{li}.

31. I rodd with Sir Thomas penruddocks & Sir Henry Bowrchiers to Kinsale, where I mett & returned with the Lo Aunger to Bandonbridg & defrayed his chardges there, which coste 40^{s}.

31. I receaved advertizement from my cozen Roger Boyle that he arrived at Amsterdam with his shipp laden with yron.

31. I purchazed of W^{m} o Bieoig the lease of a tenem^{t} and garden in Bandonbridg town formerly Rented for 19 yeares by Mr Richard Shepheard to Robert ffitz David Barry at iij^{li} per annum and by him assigned to the said W^{m} o Bieoig & by him letten to John Terrell at iij^{li}. iij^{s}. iiij^{d}, which Rent from Michas next must be paid to me: soe I encrease my rent iij^{li}. iiij^{d} per an^{o}.

31 ꝑ. John Hore ffitz James assigned me a parcell of the comon Lands in dongarvan that was mortgaged to him by the Corperacon it being som 5 irish acres lying neer vnto Ashwell.

John Brothers hath receav[ed] of me for making and bringing down to yoghall into my pipestave yard at his chardges 182^{li} ster: of which staves Mr Bogard keeps my accompt.

I have paid John brothers for making 6000 pannels at xxv^{s} the thowsand, and 6000 pvncheons: at that rate in all paid him 15^{li}, and they Lye in the woods of Mc Donnogh.

September 1622.

4 ꝑ. I paid Sir Domynick Sarsfeilde L cheef Justice of his Maj^{tys} court of Comon pleas 690^{li} ster: in redempcon of the Lo: Barries mannor, castle, and Lands of Shandon neer Corck, which mortgage was vppon payment of the money assigned to me. And in regard of the year after redemption, his Lo^{p} to have the Michas rent being 40^{li} ster: of James ffitz Nicholas Barry who is to holde yt till o^{r} Lady day next, and then to pay his half yeres Rent, and soe give yt vp to me. of which 690^{li} I made vse of 388^{li}. 15^{s} of my Lo Barries Aunts money resting in my custody: which I am to repaie at Michas next.

5. I returned from thassizes at Corke to Lismoor in companie with the 3 englishe Comissioners.

6 ꝑ. My english tennants were mustered at Tallagh before the comissioners where I shewed them all englishe well horsed and armed 720 ffoot And 215 horse, and after they were viewed and mustered by the comissioners, we dyned at Tallagh which coste me xl^{s} ster:, And the 7 they left Lismoor & rod to dongarvan.

7. The Lo viscount ffawkland arrived to be Lo deputy of Ireland at Dublin.

16. I wrott to my Lo Esmond about the Lo viscount Thurles his wardship, as also to him in favor of Mr Mathews in regard after his councell were ffeed, at my instance he gave over in hope of thearle of Desmonds good acceptance therof.

18. I bestowed the presentacon of Kilearrery vickaridg vppon Mr Nicholas Sawnders batchelor of arts & curate of ffermoy.

19. Mr Mathews departed from Lismoor after our treaty for the wardship, and lies in London, at one M^{r} giffords in the hether end of holborn over against thearle of Sowthamptons

stables & I wrott in his favour to my lo: Beaumount to deale for a Revocacon of his Mat^{s} referrenc. with kytt villiers: and promesed 5000^{li} with L.

19. I repaid my cozen georg Boyle 10^{li} ster: that I wild him to lend Henry wright, which with much more Henry wright owes me.

19. I gaue the place of vssher of my ffree schoole to M^{r} broun uppon M^{r} goddens comendacons, to begin at Michas next.

19. I receaved a bill of exchandg of M^{r} phillip Burlimachies chardgeable on Mr Peeter Borr in Dublin for 80^{li} ster: which I delivered my cozen georg Boyle, being sent me by Thomas Tayler of Bandon: uppon the accompt of yron he carried to London & sowld there as he wrytes for xij^{li} the ton.

19. paid Xtofer colthurste 15^{li} in full satisfaction of 192^{li} for 60000 pipestaves by him made and delivered in my pipestave yard in yoghall at iij^{li}. iiij^{s} the thowsand, and I bought 20000 more of Xtofer Colthurste at iiij^{li}. x^{s} the thowsand, and sowld them for vj^{li}. x^{s} the thowsand to Mr Starr: M^{r} graunt of london in full of the 400000 I sould Sir Edward villiers is to have 47900: And star 32100.

20. I lent Nicholas Rowe x^{li} to be repaid me at Xtmas next. And to supply him therwith I delivered him my acquittance to receav of Mrs Row the widdo x^{li} due to me at Easter laste for the Rent of the Lands she howlds of me as my tennant to her vse in wardship. which ten pounds she could not pay him.

22. I bought for 50^{li} of charles pyne 400 tons of Tymber wherof 200 squared, and thother 200 vnsquared out of the woods of Ballidergan: wherof paid him this daie xvij^{li} & thother 33^{li} I am to paie him after Michas uppon demaund, and from Michas

he is to be my clearck & to haue 30li per annum to oversee my worckmen, sawyers and carriers, And to paie and receav all, and to keep all accompts: And if he be once drunck, then his enterteigment to cease.

23. I receaved notice that of the 20 tons of iron I sent to London for the Lo: Beamount by Wm Gwyre he being in distress at sea, caste overboord 3 tons therof: god send my match with my lo: Beamount better success then those begynings promise.

24. This daie I receaved advertizement from peregryne Banaster that according [to] my order he had paid Mr Wm parckins my lo: Barries taylor one C.li for his lops debt, which his lop is to repay me out of his Rents.

25. Georg Hellyar sent me Mr doughties generall accompt cleered, and a bill of Mr Edmond Sowthwells for vjli he lent, and another of peercie Smythes for vli lent him.

26 ao. Mr John Doughty sent me Sir Tho Somersetts acquittance for 850li he paid him of my money for my Lo Barries wardship, and 20li he paid Mr John phillips of bristo[ll] and Mary his wife for Releasing their tytle in the right of Mr Strowbridg her husband to certen leases of my Lands in Kerry.

30. ☞ There was made at the ffordg of Kilmackoe from the 30 of Marche 1622 till the 30 of September 1622 of barr yron clxix ton 800 3 quarters and xiiijli. And within that tyme at lisfynneen ffordge clviij ton 1900 one quarter and 14li. And at the dowble ffurnaces at Capoquyn within that tyme 370 tons 15: 2 quarters as the severall certificates of the particiler clearks do show: so all the barr yron made at both the fforges in that half year was tons 328 : 800, 28lb.

October 1622.

1. I gaue order out of the 600.000 pipestaves Xtofer Colthurste made for me in Kilcascan, to be delivered free in my yard in yoghall, at iij^{li}. iiij^{s} the thowsand, and the 20000 I bought of Xtofer to be delivered as before, I appointed him to deliver to Mr Graunt in full of the 400.000 Sir Edward villiers sowld for me to the Londoners 47900 staves & vnto Mr Starr 321000, for which he is to pay me after the rate of vj^{li}. x^{s} delivered at yoghall, of which I have assigned M^{r} starr to paie Xtofer 90^{li}, & he is to pay me the rest, M^{r} starr having receaved but 23100, so Xtofer is to deliver him more 9100 staves: *he paid him xviij^{li}.* [In margin 32.100 and 25700.—G.]

2. I lent my Servant peeter coorthop one C.^{li} ster: in May laste, & his brother in lawe the 25 of July following paid for my vse to Mr John doughty of Bristoll towards Sir John dowdals payment (for piltown) to Sir Anthonie Ager CC.^{li}, for which other C.^{li} I haue aucthorized peeter to receav of M^{r} whitcom a C.^{li} due to me for one yeares rent ended, and due at Michas Laste, which Rent I haue assigned to peeter for his full satisfaction: so he is paid the full 200^{li}.

2. I receaved that my cozen Michaell Boyle in Amsterdam lent M^{r} ffookes 20^{li} of my money for iron, which 20^{li} I this daie lent peeter coorthop on his bill to be repaid me at Xtmas next.

3. ☞ This day god bless me I am 56 yeres olde.

3. I agreed with Sir Georg onslow and gaue him 50^{li} for surrendering the Lease I gaue him of Rahane Lane, wherof xvj^{li} he did ow me for 2 yeares Rent due at Michas Laste, 20^{li} money I paid him this daie, the rest I am to paie him at Easter next, and I am presently to enter.

3. I delivered to John Turner Mr Barham & Mr Coveners bond to Lavallen and thexecutors to receav my money, and wrott to Mr James worth to paie him for me the 20^{li} he owes me.

4. I haue this daie delivered to charles pyne his ffathers assignment of his Michas rents amounting to 57^{li}. ij^{s}. 1^{d} ster: and the lyke of iiij^{li}. x^{s} of Wm Alwyns last Easter Rents, in all lxj^{li}. xij^{s}. 1^{d}, out of which charles is to paie himself xxxiij^{li} I owe him (having paid him 17^{li} before) as full payment of 50^{li} for 400 tonnes of tymber out of Ballidergan that I bought of him, and the remaynder of xxviij^{li}. xij^{s}. 1^{d}, he is to receav and disburse for me in making planck and to accompt to me for; and I assigned my Cozen georg Boyle to deliver Charles 200^{lb} of iron, and he is to let me haue 40 tons of tymber to make yt, in all 440 tons: the 14 he begins my worck & afterwards he makes for him self.

14. I agreed with peers golds son of Corcke, and receaved of him Mr John Horsie Robert Bert and Hannyball Horseis bond for payment of cx^{li} ster: the tenth of November 1623, and delivered him now so much barr Iron at xiiij^{li} ster: the ton, delivered him at the ffordge door, as amounts to that money.

14. I lent the second Justice of Mounster 20^{li} ster: and he is to deliver me his debenter for this Michas ffee to be turned in for payment of my Rents, and when it is allowed me, I am to paie him or his wife xij^{li}, being thoverplus: all ffees discharged.

14. My cozen cave cam hether the vijth of this moneth with letters from Sir Edward villiers, and departed this day with myne to the lo: Beamount, Sir Edward villiers, and to Sir W^{m} parsons to yeald vp to him W^{m} wiseman and Robert Berts bonds, as they agreed before me and Sir Lawrence parsons.

14. I won John oge Murffies hackney on a wager, and gave him to John perdue my ffawlckoner.

15 ☙. I agreed with Thomas ffitz John Gerald late of Kilmackoe and made vp in rent and money the cxxx^{li} ster: that I had of mortgage on the plowland of glanbally collenan 200^{li} ster:, which when [he] and his heires redeem, vppon any all Saincts daie, with their own propre moneis, and to their own vse, they ar to haue yt againe, and in the mean tyme to paie me 15^{li} Rent for my 200^{li}. And whensoever after the lease John ffitz Thomas his ffather made to Ike of Kilmackoe, the John ffitz Geralds heires paye me other 50^{li} more, then they ar to enter on Ballynecloghie againe.

22. ☞ My cozen georg Boyle & Richard Blacknoll this daie delivered me their halfe yeres accompt of my Ironworcks, in which was made into barr yron 328 tons; of which in regard of the tyme loste in this half year when last the worcks at Kilmackoe were in repairing. I was content to accept of cvij tons of barr yron for my last Michas Rent, And of the 1008^{li}. vij^{s}. vij^{d} for theaster Rents of my lands in Kilmackoe Lands, and the moneis lent them out of my purse in that half year, I allowed and abated them 300^{li} for xxv tons of yron sent to Dublin to Mr Borr to mak vp my lo: Moores 1500^{li}, as also 156^{li}. 18^{s}. 11^{d} for the chardges in repairing the ffordg and ffurnace at Kilmackoe which two somes being defalcked, theyr Rests me as apereth 551^{li}. 8^{s}. 8^{d} ster: and of the cvij tons of Iron I haue receaved but 20 tons.

25. Thomas Elwill delivered me an accompt of the ffaires & marckets of Tallagh from the 25 of Marche till St Lukes day which cam vnto xviij^{li}. xiiij^{s}. ix^{d} ster: in corn & money: wherof he paid me in money viij^{li}. ij^{s}. vij^{d}, wherof I gave him for his ffee of collection xiij^{s}. vij^{d} & Receaved vij^{li}. x^{s}.

25. I receaved of garrett Tobyn of those ffellons goods that stoale my Triangle beams from the slatt [*blank space*] irish sheep, 2 cowes, 2 garrans, and the corn is vnder arrest for me.

25. I receaved from Thomas Taylor of Bandon a fair padd saddle & ffurneture that he bought for me in London.

November 1622.

1. I paid Sir John Leake for my wives satten petticoat embrodered xj^{li} and this day Mr Stephen coveney wrott vnto me that the now Lo Bics^{p} of Cork tould his frend that my deceased brother for 120^{li} offered to give waie to a new tryall for Inchedony so Richarde o Donnovane and Cap^{n} Jermyn would paie him so much money.

1. I accepted the surrender from John Rowland of the remainder of the lease I made to Robert Aphumfrey, of thentier Rectory of Killoghtermoy, at xvj^{li} per annum, and made him a new lease for xj yeares to begin at Michas laste at 20^{li} ster per annum & 2 footmen.

1 ae. Sir John ffitz Edmonds disclosed vnto me the 23 of the laste moneth that for 600^{li} the Bic^{p} of Corck and he had concluded that his Lo^{p} with the Dean and chapter were to confirme vnto the said Sir John & his heires for ever, all the Lands which the said Sir John hath held of the Bis^{p} of cloyn, & that the said Sir John had assigned Mc Robistown to paie the B^{p} one C.^{li} he did ow him for Kilm^{c} clenyn, in part payment of that vj^{Cli}.

7. ☞ I have added in ready money as an encrease of stock to my Ironworcks in generall for the better vphowlding and maintenance of them, one thowsand pounds ster: wherof in the half year before Michas Laste I lent my cozen Geo: Boyle & Richard Blacknoll 551^{li}. viij^{s}. viij^{d} ster: Lent them since Michas 1622 in money 57^{li}, and this day M^{r} walley delivered

them for me in ready money other 391^{li}. xj^{s}. iiij^{d} ster:, making in all as an addiĉon to my former stock one thowsand pounds ster: more then formerly yt was.

8. I agreed with Xtofer Colthurst to make me in o Callaghans woods for enlardging my parke 15000 pales 7 foot long, 5000 pales 7 foot and a half long, to be made & deliverd in pales at Kilbree before mydsomer for 30^{li}. And to make me in those woods 60000 pipestaves at iij^{li}. iiij^{s} the tho^{w}sand to be delivered in my pipestave yard in yoghall by Mydsomer, wherof as in earnest I haue assigned him Sir John Jephsons Michas Rent of the Rectory of Moallo, being x^{li} ster.

8. I delivered Sir Lawr[ence] parsons 150^{li} in gold, and other 200^{li} he borrowed of me, to receav 54^{li} of Sir Edward Harris for Michas Rent of piltown, 20^{li} that I lent Justice Gernon, and out of those and 4 warrants for my constables paie of Dongarvan to paie all my Rents and arreradges to his Ma^{ty}: ccij^{li}. x^{s} to Sir James Craig for passing for me on his graunt of ffee simple my Abbeis of Tracton: Castle Lyons & Rosgrilly to pay my 2 nephewes their exhibicon of x^{li} etc.

8. This daie I made my Reentry on Coly yodo^{w} for non payment of my Rent.

8. I delivered canceld to Mr John Horsie his own, his sons & Robert Berts bonds for payment of cx^{li} the tenth of 9^{ber} 1623 to Mr Golde of corke, for which I delivered young Goold iron at xiiij^{li} the ton. And I lent to Mr Horsey in ready money on his bond & Robert Berts to be repaid at my will & pleasure, other 350^{li} ster:, in all 450, for which he is to paie me after ten in the Cth till he assigne me the mortgage from Mr Hyde of Carrickebrick and 3 ploughlands for six hundreth pounds ster:, and then I am to redeliver him his own & his son in Laws bond, and to paie him other 150^{li}, and I to have the mortgage of Carricke-

brick, and lx^{li} rent out of Mr Hydes other Lands & that till 600^{li} be repaid me. more the daie following, on his letter I delivered peeter coorthop another C.^{li}.

8. Sent my bond of Turner & John gheen of wexford to be put in sute by Mr Downing, & appointed Sir Law[rence] to call in my moneis from Sir Wm Tafe, and my warrants of impost.

9. I sent to M^{r} wright of London formerly by W^{m} guyre 20 Tonnes of Barr yron, and now by Daniell Leonards, other 36 tons, in all 56 tons, towards the payment to my Lorde Beamount of the first thowsand pounds for the marriadg of his son & heir to my daughter Katherine: & in money C.^{li} and the 27 of this moneth I sent more to my lo: Beamont to London, 66 tons more.

9. I haue letten Rosnebrvn parcell of Kilbarry for xxi yeares to Dennell o Leghie for iiij^{li} ster a year.

10. I receaved of the fellons goods of Capoquin whose name is Murrogh 4 beeves, 2 garrans, and an olde cowe & calf left behynd for me.

11. Sir Thomas Moor and his brother charles (on whome I bestowed an ambling gelding called May Thomond) cam to Lismoor the 19 of october and departed this daie, and at Sir Thomas his departure, asmuch mingled colored waterford frize as would make him a sute I gaue him, and paid him 30^{li} in money, as part of his marriadg porcon to paie M^{r} white of Knocktoffer; so much which he said he borrowed of Sir Ric: white.

11. The ten pounds of their money that Kilde my balde doe being in Mr Th^{o} Ronans hands, he accepted in payment of x^{li} that I did ow him for the laste payment of the howses over against the colledg garde in yoghall, wherin Robert Soden is my

tennant, and Th° Ronayn gave me vp my bill, & all recknings ar cleered.

11. I lent Raph Horsey 50^{li} to be repaid me at Xtmas.

xj. I leased the 2 parsonadges of Rathronan & Morteostown to david walsh and his son in Law Thomas prendergast for xxj yeares, at C marks ster: per annum. And david Walsh tould me he was present when vickar Butler receaved money of Salomn white to lett him quietly enioy the parsons Castle of Kilronan. therefore they two ar to be examyned for me.

16. Lent honora Barry xl^{s}, which with xxvij^{li} formerly lent her at Several tymes makes xxix^{li}. x^{s} ster.

17. This daie Henry wright brought me out of England from the Lo: viscount Beamount, the deed of Joincture for my daughter Katheren, and his Lo^{ps} statue of sixe Thowsand pounds acknowledged before the L. cheef Justice Hubberd of the comon pleas: But the deed of the lease of Swanington which his Lo^{p} promised is not yet sent me.

20. This daie thadmeasurem^{t} of Richart Croftes his new Worck on the walles of the Town of Bandonbridge don this somer, was brought vnto me, which amounted vnto 27^{li}. xij^{s}. ix^{d} ster, besides carpenters worck, carriadges etc, which came vnto vj^{li}. vij^{s}. vj^{d}: And John Loadens worck this somer came vnto 476^{li}. xij^{d}, as was certefied me vnder thands of Mr Nicholas Blacknoll, ffrances wharton, the freemazon, & Augustyne Atkins the measurors: All which out of my own moneis John Turner my receavor hath satisfied out of my Rents, having formerly paid Richard croftes in money for such works, 1385^{li}. 14^{s}. 6^{d}. [*In margin*—27^{li}. *xix^{s}. ix^{d}*, 6^{li}. 7^{s}. 6^{d}, 476^{li}. 7^{s}. 1^{d}, 1325^{li}. 14^{s}. 6^{d} *ster*.—G.]

22. I made demaund by my Attorney Wm Luellen of xij^{li}. x^{s} for my Rent due at All Sts Laste out of my Rectories and tythes

in Carbry belonging to the colledg of yoghall, and for nonpayment by peers & blynde John power I reentred, & avoyded their lease.

23. I delivered Sir John dowdall a bill of Mr Edmond Sowthwels wheron george Helliar of my moneis lent him in Bristoll vj^li^ ster, which Sir John is to repaie me.

23 ꝑ. This daie Sir John dowdall perfected my assurances of Piltown lease and the ffee simple of Moneduff.

25. This day Sir Th° Brown and Sir John dowdall sealed their articles for the marriadg of John Brown to Elizabeth dowdall heer at Lismoor as I concluded between them bothe.

30 ꝑ. This daie I delivered Mr Stephens lx^li^ ster: in part payment of three thowsand ffive hundreth pounds ster: that if I accept of the purchaze of Broghill Rathgogan with the eight plouland and a half between this and Xtmas day, I am to pay therfore: if I dislyke yt then, I am to be repaid.

December 1622.

2. Given Nan Smythe at her departure half a peece.

4. Sent Baldwyn Carpenter to measure the Lands of Broghill & Rathgogan; which conteynes [*blank*].

5. walter nicholas hath promised me to paie me the 30^li^ he owes me in forme following, viz, x^li^ at candlemas, x^li^ at Maie, and thother x^li^ at Mydsomer next.

5. I paid Mr Richard Hodd on Sir Thomas waldron letters by direction of the Lo: Beamount xxx^li^ ster: as part of my daughter Katherens marriadg porcon of 4000^li^.

13 ꝑ. More paid Mr Thomas Stephens in payment for the purchaze of Broghill and Rathgogan being to paie him therfore in the whole three thowsand five hundreth pounds ster:, 40^li^, which with lx^li^ formerly paid him makes one C.^li^ ster.

14. I agreed with geffrey Tarrant to frett the chapple at Lismoor he fyndinge Laborers, for vj^{li} ster: paid therof xx^{s}.

16 ꝑ. I rodd to see Rathgogan and Broghill, and I paid 200^{li} to Mr Layles of Lymerick, son in Law to Mr Thomas Stephens, in the redemption of the Castle Miln and ploughland of Broghill: vppon my payment wherof Mr Stephens and his son in Law made me a deed therof [and] delivered possession and seizen in the castle of Broghill; at which tyme I also paid Mr Radford another C.^{li} ster: for Mr Stephens in redemption of his sheep & cattle mortgaged to Radford for that C.^{li}. Soe I haue paid Mr Stephens in all ffour hundreth pounds ster.

23. Mr James Bowrck ffitz Nicholas of Lymerick having the owld orchard, the wood ploughland and other parcels of Lands belonging to Broghill absolutely bargayned & sowld to him for 800^{li} ster: conveighed them all over to me & this day delivered me possession and seizen of them; for his payment accepted of my bond to paie him in Randall Hurleis in Kilmallock eight hundreth two pounds x^{s} ster; within 41 daies after Easter next.

23. I lent georg Boyle lj^{li}. xvj^{d} ster: & took his bill of exchandg to be repaid it in London by his brother Henry Boyle.

26. John Brothers is to make me the 25000 pipestaves I lent M^{c}donnogh and other 25,000 between me & M^{c}donnogh, for which 50,000, [The tot. in MS. is miswritten 12500^{li}.—G.] being my moiety I am to paie him for making them 20^{li} wherof this day I paid him x^{li}, and is by midsomer to bring them down & 59000 hogshead staves to yoghall for which he is wholy paid.

28 ꝑ. I have agreed with cnogher M^{c}dermott H. charty, who married the widdoe of dermod M^{c}ffynneen, and hath in her right the ploughland of Knockcullen, that he his wife & donnogh moyle her ffeoffee, shall release to me & I to make

Conogher & his wife an estate back for bothe their lives at ffive marks ster : per annum.

January 1622.

1. I delivered my cozen Georg Boyle lj^{li}. xvj^{d} ster :, in lieu, to receave by exchandg in London the lyke some that Mr Thomas Tailor of Bandon left with Harry Boyle, & my cozen georg, by my order gave M^{r} ffrances ffookes his bill of exchandg on his said brother, to paie that money to M^{r} georg Mathews, and I accepted M^{r} ffooks bill to paie yt me heer the tenth of ☙ May : and that out of Mr Mathews Rents of Thurles : and his purchazed Lands neer Bealick he gaue for a new years guift after his & his wives death.

2. I gaue Ned Boyle xxx^{s}, and sent by him to his brother an angell.

3. Richard Crofts owes me l^{s} for a fyne of alienacon.

3. Wharton offers to mak my walles at Bandon for vj^{li}. x^{s} a perch and Mr Beecher wilbe bound for his performanc & to begin the north side of the town firste.

3. I formerly assigned Xtofer Colthurst to receav Sir John Jephsons laste Michas Rent, being 10^{li}, and now paid him other 20^{li} ster : in full satisfacon of xxx^{li} for making, bringing & Landing at Kilbree of 20000 pales for enlardging my park.

4. ☞ I gaue Georg Boyle acquittances to dischardg my tenants service wrought to my Ironworck of so muche of my Rents as did amount vnto lxxx^{li}. xiij^{s}. v^{d} ster : which he is to paie me in Iron.

4. delivered charles pyne to be disbursed to the squarers, sawiers and carriers of planck and tymber, xxix^{li}, which makes 97^{li}. 2^{s}. 1^{d} ster : to be by him accompted for.

16. ☙ delivered and paid in ready money to Randall Hurley

in part payment of 1500^{li} for Rathgogan 200^{li}: thother 1300^{li} I and Wm Haly ar bound to paie him within 40 daies after Michas 1624 & he is to haue and dischardg all Rents for & vntill Easter next & then to deliver me the possession & I to enter.

17 ꝏ. I paid by direction of Mr Thomas Stephens to Mr Thomas Lisaght clearck 200^{li} in redemption of certen of the Lands in Broghill.

18. I paid Mr Thomas Stephens one hundreth pounds ster: soe I haue paid him & by his direction hetherto in all 900^{li} ster: & I owe of the 3500^{li} for that purchaze of Broghill & Rathgogan to Randall Hurley 1300^{li}, to James Bowrcke 800^{li}, and to Mr Th^{o} Stephens 500^{li}, in all 2600^{li} ster.

19. ☞ I sent Richard Blacknoll with Xtian Bors laste accompt and my letter of attorney to accompt from the last of december 1621, with peeter Borr, and to receav all my moneis from him and paie them to my lo: Moor, to see my bonds for the debts he hath made, and to weigh the remayn of my Iron at dublin & drogheda, and to putt it into the trust of other factors if he saw iuste cawse for that Burlemachies father is licke himself given over trading.

19 ꝏ. Mr Daniell gookin made & perfected vnto me a generall Release of all his right & demaund of and in the Mannor of Bever als Carrickeleyn, for which (besides what I paid Sir warham St Leger) I paid Mr Gookin one thowsand two hundreth and ffiftie pounds ster:, And made him a lease therof for 22 yeares at C.^{li} per annum. & now in regard he extinguished the Lease I made him, by passing me a ffyne & Release, I renewed his lease for 18 yeares from Michas Last, vppon his surrender of my former lease I made him, he promising me to make all his vndertennants new leases on the same Rents &

condicions they held before: of this mannor he lets owt as muche as yelds him cl^{li} ster: a year, besides the Kings rent, and my Rent: & Keeps the house, & 660 acres of the best Land free in his own occupation; which is ritchly worth one C.^{li} ster: more per annum: Mr Thomas petley of whome M^{r} gookin purchazed it, hath also sithens Released to me all right & errors in the ffyne.

20 ao. I haue promised Robert Mead the castle and ploughland of Broghill (excepting the mill and ten acres next adioyning) from Easter 1624 for & during the mynorety of my youngest son Roger Boyle, to whome I intend, godwilling, to give Broghill, Rathcogan, my parsonadges of Ballingarry, & Asketton and all other my castles, Lands, tenements & hereditamets spir[itu]all & temporall in the Counties of Lymerick and Kerry, and to his heires for ever: And Robert Mead is to paie me for the first five yeares iij^{s} ster: thacre and every year after untill my said son come to thage of xxi yeares four shillings ster: for every acre of that ploughland, which conteyneth in measure 474 acres of the statute of wynchester: which at iij^{s} thacre amounts vnto lxxj^{li}. iij^{s}. vj^{d} ster: per an^{o}.

25. I receaved of Sir Thomas Roper by thands of his servant Th^{o} Champen xxx^{li} ster: for the Rent of the glebelands and tyeth pilchers of Crookhaven, wherof as my guift I sent 20^{li} to Mr Godden by Wm Luellen.

28. I promised M^{r} ffrances ffooks, Radfords fearm of ould orchard, parcell of Broghill.

30. I paid Morris Trant iij^{li} more in part of payment for the great castle in Dinglecush.

30. paid xxv^{s} for making a thowsand of pannell & for puncheons 13^{s}. 4^{d}.

ffebruary 1622.

2. My cozen Sir W^{m} parsons veary vnkyndely staied xx^{li} out of the 80^{li} that peeter Borr lefte with him of my moneys, alledging I did rest him soe muche of the purchaze of Corneveigh, but whether yt be soe, or noe, I know not, neyther haue I my bill back, if I made him anye.

6. I haue promised garranaspeck which yelds me but iij^{li} per annum to garrett Tobin from May forward for vj^{li} a year & poundages, and he offers me for whitechurch 40^{li} per annum & for Owen M^{c} willuns farm which yealds me 58^{li} to give me 90^{li}: ensign Croker, Sam Hill & georg giles to be his Suerties.

7. I paid Mr John oge ffitz gerald of dromanny, Collector for the Kings ayde of marriadge for the Lady Elizabeth, which came to one C.^{li} (besides bicsshop and deanes Lands,) which being chardged on the County by v^{s} ster: the plowland on free and chardgable lands, the Barronie of Coshmore & Coshbryde, amounted to xiij^{li} ster: which with x^{s} for the two ploughlands of Killasseragh I caused Teag o Rourk to deliver him & to haue his letters acknowledging the receipt therof.

8. Lent georg Boyle out of my lo: Barries Aunts money 20^{li} ster.

9. I paid John brothers x^{li} formerly, and now 10^{li} more in part payment for makinge me 25000 pipestaves in Mc Donoghes woods, which ar to be ready before Mydsomer & to be brought down with the 59000 hogsheadstaves that soe long sithens I paid him both for the making of, & bringing them down to yoghall.

10. I haue paid Xtofer Colthurste 30^{li} for making & bringing down to Kilbree out of o Callaghans woods 20000 of pales for enlardging my parke, as also 40^{li} more this daie in payment for

60000 pipestaves to be made & all brought down by Mydsomer next out of those woods.

12. I agreed with my carpenters to take awf the roof of my gatehowse, to haue it bwylt one storie higher, and to mak & lay one fflowr more, and to sett on the same Roof againe, for xxx^{s} ster.

13. I compounded with Mr John vandonstere to deliver him 500 tons of barr yron every year, quarterlie at my ffordges door, paying me xj^{li}. x^{s} ster: the ton, and furneshing me alwaies with one thowsand pownds before hand, at eight in the Cth, and those moneys to be abated proportionably as I deliver or tendre the Iron.

14 ꝑ. I having claycastle neer yoghall in mortgage of ffive pounds ster: from Jasper walsh, gaue him ffive & fforty pounds ster: more for thabsolute estate in ffee therof and of the tenement in the church Lane of yoghall between the Killhouse, and Sir W^{m} ffentons stable.

18. I emploied nedd poynes hence to London, and soe to Amsterdame, to bring Mr Stars merchants answer, of his acceptence or refuzall of our Contract for 500 tons of barr iron yearly, as also to enquier after Michaell Boyle with a letter of Attorney to poynes to arrest & sue him for my 43 tons of Iron sent by him to be sowld for me at Amsterdam with letters from my self, georg Boyle, & John walley to Mi: Boyle & my letters to Mr Starre, Mr Thomas Ball: Mr Evesham, & Michaell Boyles enstructions vnder his own hand & seale; His letters to me of his safe arrival at Rotherdame with my Iron: the M^{r} of the ships bill of Lading, and my letters to Henry Boyle: Mr Star gaue Poynes 20 nobles in hand, & I must give him as much at his retorn: By him I wrott to Mr Needham for 2 clokes, 2 new sutes of aparell for my self: white satten & Lace for a cloke for

my wife to Ly in: in: he departed not the harbor till 3 March 1622.

19. power my serieant of my mannor of dongarvan this daie brought me a beef for the Herriott due to me vppon Mr Richard Newgents death of cloncoscrein for that he howlds his Lands of cloncoscrane of my said mannor by Herriott Service, etc.

21 ꝑ. This daie Ric: Blacknoll retorned from Dublin having cleered my accompt with peeter Borr (in thabsence of his brother Xtian Borr) vntill the 12 of this moneth: And he paid my Lo Moor one thowsand pounds, which makes 2500^li^ of the 3000^li^ for my daughters Saraes porcon. And he hathe left in good debts, and yron in peeter Borrs hands, 693^li^: wherof 500^li^ is to be paid my L^o^ Moor to mak vp his 3000^li^, and thother 193^li^ is paiable to me.

21. Richard Blacknoll out of the 80^li^ Sir W^m^ parsons receaved of peeter Borr for me suffered him to deteign 20^li^ ster: that Sir W^m^ saies I did owe him for passing Corneveagh & lent Sir Lau: parsons x^li^.

23. I sent Mr Wm Crofton my auchtorety to take out my warrants of full pay and receav my enterteigmnts of dongarvan, or to gett my warrants allowed in my Rents.

I wrott to Sir Raffe Bingly to paie for me to Sir pawle goar ten pounds ster: that I lent Sir Raph at his being at my howse & in his wants at yoghall.

25 ꝑ. I agreed with Edward Thorne to fell hew and clear the postes & Rayles for enlardging my parck I paying him iij^s^ for every hundred of postes, and iij^s^ for every C. of Rayles, all to be ix foot long a peec, and six scoar to every hundred.

ꝑ. Vppon the resignacon of Mr Gessop I presented Richard Northern batchelor of Arts & preacher to the vickaridg of Kilmolash at thinstance of Mr Henry Ruthen.

I lent Sir John Leek xviij^{li} ster: for which he sowld me six peeces of owld tapestry hangings: to be repaid in november 1624.

Marche 1622 and 1623.

3 ao. Thomas Stephens of Broghill this daie acknowledged a statute staple of seaven thowsand pounds vnto me before the maior and constables of the staple of yoghall for performing the sale of Broghill & Rathgogan to me and my heires: And Sir ffrances Slingsbie did then delivere vp to me the deed, wherby Thomas Stephens mortgaged Rathgogan and other Lands to him for 500^{ll}:, and all other deeds and wrytings concerning that mortgage & Lands.

11. Sir Lawrence parsons bestowed on me three dozen of gould buttons of gold smythes worck that were Jopes: which proved but copper guylt and enameld.

12. I sent by Sawnder poole of newnham saylor 32 tons of barr Iron to Mr Thomas Ball of London & Mr Gilbert wright, in part of the second proporcon of another hundred tons: ffor my lo viscount Beamount, soe as I haue now sent his lo^{p} 102 tons to London: 18 tons that W^{m} guyre left at Bristoe with Georg Hellyard, and his Lo^{p} sowld yt and receved the money, which with this 32 tons now sent for him to London makes in all 152 tons, and to make this Lading 33 I sent another ton I bought of walter Nicholas for ix^{li} ster delivered at yoghall.

13. sent vnto Xtofer chilham & Robert Blackney of drogheda merchants xvj tons of barr yron, in part of a C tons yeerly that R Blacknoll in my name, which I confirmed, did contracte with them two and 8 more of that town, to serve and deliver them yeerly at Drogheda on shoar for xij^{li}. x^{s} ster: the ton, to be paid quarterly, & I wrott to them with this yron that my cozen georg Boyle and Richard Blacknols joinct warrant

vnder bothe their hands for the moneis, without any other direction from me should be their dischardg.

17. John Turner of my Rents, paid M^{r} walley xxij^{li}, which by my order he receaved back from him againe, wherof I did appoint him to imprest John Lodden xx^{li} to begin the walling of Bandon bridge this spring, and to pay thother 40^{s} to Robert Sheats son in Law, which with other xviij^{li} Mrs Travers delivered at Corke in part of the 38^{li} that Mr Travers owes me by his bill of debt for the remaine of my Rents of Bandon Milles, makes other 20^{li}, soe as Mr Travers owes me of the remainder of his bill 20^{li} more, which I haue assigned Roberts said son in Law to receav of Mr Travers at mydsomer, & then is he, & Robt full paid.

22 ꝑ. I agreed with John Lodden freemason in the presence of John Turner at Corke, vppon payment of 20^{li}, in Imprest, to begin the walles of Bandonbridge againe this spring, where he ended his worcks the Last year. And he is to make his worck heerafter as good as any is don: And wheras before I paid Richard Crosses for everie great Lugg of Masons worck nyne pounds ster: for the castles, and eight pounds ster: for every great Lugg of the playn worck of the town wall; And to John Lodden when Richard croftes gave over seaven pounds for every great pearch of castle & wall one with thother: ffrom hence forward John Lodden hath vndertaken to fynishe the whole, and to make all with as good worck and materialls, as any that is already made, for vj^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} ster: the great Lugg or pearch aswell of the castles & ports as the Town walls, and I am to make vp the 20^{li} now paid him a C.^{li} by thend of Maye next, to pay him another C.^{li} by thend of Auguste. And to satisfie, and cleer with him for all this next somers worck presently after all S^{cts} next: And according to this our last agreement Augustine

Atkinson is appointed to draw vp articles & covenants between vs.

24. I entreated Sir Randall cleyton to free owld Mr John Horsie out of prison by lending him 50^{li} ster :, which I am to repaie, and this 50^{li}, with the 550^{li}, I formerly paid Mr John Horsie makes vp the sixe hundreth pounds ster : that I am to paie for the mortgage he had of Mr Arthure Hyde of carrickebrick and the 3 ploughlands therto belonging, which John Horsie is to assigne to me & my heires : And for that carrickebrick is in lease with Cap^{n} Argill who during the same lease paies but xv^{li} ster : per annum, Mr Hyde is to graunt 45^{li} Rent out of other his other Lands to mak vp the rent for the 600^{li}, lx^{li} per annum, which is also to be paste over to me till redempcon. And I haue delivered vnto Hannyball Horsie Mr Hydes deeds & bond to carry to M^{r} geffrey galway to draw vp thassurances from Mr Hyde.

24 ꝑ. I formerly paid James Leonard of Innishkeen iij^{li}. x^{s}, & now other xx^{s}, for his & his wives Lands neer cloghnekeelty, & I am to pay him xij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} ster : more, and to lease him the two gneives he hath in possession for 21 yeares at xxx^{s} a year, and to give for thother Lands he is to pass me & his wives father, after recovery as Mr Banester shall ordre between us.

Wm Wades widdo is to encrease my Rent of Crobally 40^{s} per annum.

Aprill 1623.

1. This daie I rod to Robert Meads to Ballyha to mear the Lands of Rathgogan and Broghill with John & Morris supples Lands and staied there the Second.

3. This day my lo: Roche, and his owld Serieants, in presence of all the countrey, trodd the owt bounds between us, and John Supple contrary to his promise staied in his castle and would

not come in place to see the bounds that my lo: Roche, (to whose perambulacon, at John Supples request we bothe submitted our selves) did tread between us. But my lo: Roche having laid out our bounds I retorned the 4 of this moneth home.

8. god called out of this world my brother Sir W^{m} fentons daughter Alice fenton who was buried in my Tombe in yoghall churche.

8. Vppon the resignacon of Mr Jessop I presented [*blank space*] to the vickaridg of Kilmolash whome the Bicssop of waterford admitted.

12. Richard Rowes widdo holding during pleasure the quarter of a ploughland called garranaspick parcell of piltown at iij^{li} per annum, I made a lease therof for xxj yeares to begin at May next to gerrott Tobyn for vj^{li} per annum a hogg a mvtton & a hen with herriott.

15. I formerly paid 550^{li} to John Horsie in payment of the mortgage of vj^{cli} on carrickebrick, and John Horsie being imprisoned at Cork for 50^{li} I procured Sir Randall cleyton to lend him vppon my worde 50^{li} ster wherewith he was freed. And Sir Randall assigned this 50^{li} to Henry wright and by him sent me John Horsies bill, and assigned me to paie therof to walter coppinger of curreglass 45^{li} in redempcon of Henry wrights howse & lands in curreglass: wherof I paid Coppinger 20^{li} in money, and by his order allowed Ensign croker in his Rents other xxv^{li}, and receaved Henry wrights wrytings of his said howse & Lands; And Henry wright owes me v^{li} of the x^{li} georg Boyle of my money lent him & xx^{li} for Rent, besides xvij^{li} od money of an olde debts for Rent & other dues: out of which I am to allow him vj^{li} for a horse he sowld my Lo: Beamount.

20 ꝑ. My lo: Aungier concluded at Clonmell the difference

between me & Mr John ffitz gerald of dromanny and gerrott ffitz John of Camphier, towching Camphier & okill, and vppon accompts cast vp by Sir John Everard and Mr Nicholas Everard in presence of his Lop & of Gerrott ffitz John, Geffrey Moclere and Robert St. John and divers others, yt appeered my disbursements for the redeeming of gerrotts said Lands, & payment of his debts by his order and warrant, amounted that I had formerlie laid owt in ready moneis vnto ffive hundreth five pounds and five shillings ster: and Mr John ffitz gerald of dromannyes disbursed for garrott ffitz Johns debts and otherwise, vnto three hundreth foure skoar fifteen pounds xjs. iiijd ster: of both which somes amounting in the whole unto nyne hundreth pounds sixteen shillings four pence ster: allowance was given for 900li by generall consent. And thervppon a deed & Release in one to me being in possession was made, by gerrott ffitz John Geffrey Moclere his surviving ffeoffee of truste, & Mr Robert St. John, in the nature of a mortgage, to hould yt, the said Castle and Lands of Camphier, etc, till I were repaid by gerrott, or his heirs, or theires of the boddies of his ffather, or grandfather, to their own vses with their own money, one thowsand pounds ster: viz, 900li for the redemption of the mortgage, and one other hundreth pounds ster: for repairing the Castle, if I should disburse soe much theron: And to haue the Castle and Lands free one whole yeare after my thowsand pounds ster: were repaid: And it was ordered that I should pass my estate of Inheritance in the half ploughland of Ballyellenan in the decies which I purchazed of Thomas Mc Haurick, & leased to him at xvli per annum, viz, the Rent & Revercon therof to Mr Jo ffitz gerald in liew of 250li ster: of his money, and to pay him the remaynder of his 395li in assigning him my mortgage of Ballymollalla, or satisfying him in money 145li.

21. I christened with the Lady Sarsfeild and Sir parr Lane the L Bicsshop of Corks second son whose name is Richard Boyle: god bless him, & make him a better man then his ffather.

23. I rod to the cessions at Bandon: and about Cap^{n} yoxe (?).

Maye 1623.

1 ꝑ. Mr Nicklas Lea having the firste and next advowson of the vickaridg of Stradbally in the diocess of Lismoor by graunt from Mr John Sherlock for xx^{li} ster: sould it to me, wherof I haue paid him xj^{li} od money: Mr Sparrow the incumbent resigned gratis to me, I having my own title & Mr Sherlocks right presented Mr Read, who is to repaie me my own money disbursed, and to satisfie Mr Lea at all S^{ts} next the remayn of the xx^{li}, which if he fayle I am to doe; Mr Sparrow is to serve the cure & to haue all tyethes and proffits saving the tythe corn, which Mr Read is onely to enioy.

2 ꝑ. I gaue my tennant Thomas Brian Sailer my bill to pay him 20^{li} if before Xtmas next he bring me sufficient securety that he hath discovered thiland of o Braseel and Landed theron; he gaue me 40^{s} in gould, which I bestowed on my wife.

3. Patrick cvmerford brought me to Lismoor Garret cumerford his ma^{ts} ward, being the grandchilde and heir of Justice cvmerford, whome he is to allow for mayntenence 20^{li} ster: per annum, And by patrick cvmerford I sent xv^{li}. v^{s} ster to pay his Ma^{ts} vice-treasurer my Easter Rent last of gill abbey and with him I sent my acquittance for the last Michas.

[*Date gone*] Mr Holdship sent me a noat for lxvij^{li}. x^{s}, wherof xxx^{s} was due by Georg Boyle and Richard Blacknoll for the custome of iron they sent to Bristoll, thother xlvj^{li}, being for the custome of thiron I sent to London onely for my lo: Beamount: I sent Xtian Bor my letters to paie that 46^{li} to the

customers at Dublin in dischardg of Mr Holdship, which with xxx^s georg Boyle sent him in money, evens all accompts between me & Mr Holdship, and I am of the moneis due by Mr Borr to me, to give him allowance of this xlvj^li ster.

6 ꝑ. I rod to Glanmer: the 7 to Ballyha; the 8 I paid there to Mr James Bowrk of Lymerick for the moneis due to him by my bond for the parcells of Land he had of Broghill, eight hundreth two pounds ten shillings ster:, and had my bond cancelled.

9 ꝑ. I paid Mr Thomas Stephens at Ballyhae ffour hundreth pounds ster, out of which he gaue me back for to paie the Kings Rent due vppon the Land before my purchaze xij^li: and v^li more, viz, l^s I paid for him to Ja Bowrk & 50^s M^r walley lent him, and I also gave Mrs Stephens xij^li. x^s.

14 ꝑ. John Supple of the Creggane did give me vp vnder his hands those Lands belonging to Rathgogan that his grandfather, his vnckle, and himself had encroched vppon, and that were formerly made & perambulated for me by my lo: Roche, in presence & with the guyding and consent of the ould Serieants and ancient gent of the country, vnto which mearing and perambulacon of the lo: Roches, at John Supples request he and I referred our selves and rights.

16 ꝑ. Mr Robert Mead, and M^r david Sheghan, vnckle to Morris ffitz gerrott Supple of Ballyncollyroe agreed the difference of meares & bounds between my Lands of Rathgogan, and Morris Supples Lands of Ballynchollyrie, and they gaue me, that was formerly taken from me by encroachments above 60 acres of Land, and delivered vs their order and perambulacon interchangeably vnder both their hands, which we consented vnto, and subscribed with bothe our hands: and we were bothe contented.

16 16 ꝑo. John dore towld me in Mr Meads garden at Ballyha of Sir W^m^ powers coming from Lismoor late to Lye at his howse; of his offering him a horse, but for fear of discovery not to be delivered till the mearing was past, that Kilbolane would ever stand where it was, when others would fleet awaie, that he thought it noe syn to gayn any Lands from thvndertakers, for that it never cam to the crown by good tytle.

20 ꝑo. I formerlie paid Nicholas Traunt x^li^ and this day other xxx^li^, for which 40^li^ he conveighed to me the fee simple of the moyety of the corn myll of Dinglecuish in Kerry. And I haue paid Morrice Traunt his whole hundreth pounds for Castle necrusshie in Dinglecuish reserving five pounds therof for the chardg in sewing out my Recovery.

20. I lent James Reogh of drisshanebeg iiij^li^, & he owes me a fatt beef.

21 ꝑo. Baildwyn carpenter measured camphier and okill for me, & okill conteignes 490 acres, and Camphier plowland con- ☞ teyneth 999 acres, in all 1489 acres ¼ 20 lugs. M^r^ walley paid my cozen Georg Boyle 69^li^. iij^d^, to make the 3 debts they ow me as apereth in accompt ended the last of Marche 1623, cccxvj^li^. viij^s^ ster due for yron Mr Th^o^ Taylor sould at chester & preston to M^r^ owen Joanes & Henry Brear, being 22 tons at xiiij^li^ the ton, for which their debts of 316^li^. 8^s^ is assigned to me for my lo: Beamount.

21. Mr Latfewr of Amsterdame came to contract with me for 500 tons of yron yeerly but we could not agree.

June 1623

[*Date gone.*] Mr Walley by my order paid yesterdaie to Mrs Katheren Barry about 867^li^ ster: in part of her marriadge porcon of 1200^li^, being all the rents I had receaved out of the Lo:

Barries lands that were mortgaged by his grandfather, and by me redeemed with my own moneis; ffor which 867^{li} & vpwards I haue Mrs Katheren Barries acquittance endorsed on the backside of thindētures of covenants between my self Sir Th^{o} Somersett and his countess: And as the Countess of ormonde and her sister Katheryne did by their letters desier me, I gaue my warrant to John ffitz david oge Barry, and Wm Briens brother to collect tharrears and growing Rents of the redeemed Lands vntill Mrs Katheren were satisfied the remayn of her porcon of xij^{c} ^{li}, and Mrs Toben her 1000^{li} ster:, And so I haue dischardged my self from those receipts.

2. M^{r} walter Crosby sent me a ffalcon and I gaue the messenger x^{s}, and I had a caste of ffalcons and a Tercell out of my lo Barries Eyry.

☞ 5. I made my contract with M^{r} peeter de Latfewr of Amsterdame, and John vandanstere, & they ar bound in 3000^{li} to me to paie me 4600^{li} every year, by 4 equall payments in the Telling house of thexchange; the first payment of 1150^{li} ster: to be made on Michas daie next, and soe every 3 moneths end, during five yeares, to begin the 25 day of June next. And I am quarterly to deliver him at my Skales one hundreth tons of good merchantable barr yron, and he to receav yt by weight there, & I deliver it aboord in the harbor of yoghall free of all chardges and customes, he paying me xj^{li}. x^{s} ster: for every ton of the 400 tons a yeer: I had a bill of exchandg of him for 200^{li} in part of the first payment and I gave him a gelding & 2 pictures.

6. Mr Staynes sent me by his man a Rentall of my lo: of ormond Lands, tyethes and prize wynes being all that were extended for thearle of desmond, amounting to 3400^{li} ster: per annum, and I gave his messengers x^{s}.

9 ao. I haue sent into England by Mr John Hunt of Buttevant my 2 ffynes for thearle of castlehaven & his Countess to acknowledg vppon Broghill & Rathgogan, Etc, before Sir Thn ffreke & Mr Thomas weston, with ould Mr John Stephens his Release to thearle, Mr Tho Stephens his letters to his lop that he & his Lady who had already 20 peeces wold do it: my letters to his lop & the comissioners.

9. I wrott by my lo: Beamonts man Sapcott (that brought me the barbary horse & young Sapcott Beamonts picture,) to my cozen Henry Boyle the scrivner at london to pay my Lo: Beamont one C.li ster:, and to Mr Wm Needham my Tailor in London other 50li for cloathes he sent for my own wearing, amounting vnto lxli, which 150li Henry Boyle receaved for me by bill of exchandg consigned to him from Michaell Boyle from Amsterdame, and is to paie as before.

9. I also assigned Georg Helliar of Bristoll to pay my Lo Beamont 126li. xis. vd ster: that by his letters sent his lop he acknowledged to owe me for yron.

9. I also assigned Henry Brerey of preston neer westchester to paie his lop for yron 162li. 15s for iron, & sent his lop the bill of Breres for that iron or money.

9. I also assigned Mr owen Jones weschester to paie his lop 154li for xj tons of barr yron at xiijli the ton and I sent his lop to london which was receaved to his lop vse by Mr Tho Ball xxxij tons of barr yron another assignement of the moneis now sent his lop amounts vnto 543li. vjs. vd ster.

10. I killed 3 fatt Bucks out of my parck [to] sav & carry with me to Dublin, & gaue Sir John Leeke warrant to kill 2 more for me and send them after me to Dublin raw, by white the carrier: I sent 2 cowple of lings, as many haberdynes, 2 Almesses of Renish wyne, 2 holland cheeses to Dublin.

ix 1, 9. My worckmens 3 howses at my Ironworcks at Kilmackee were in the night burned by taking fire from the Lymekill.

10. I delivered my daughter Kates joincture to Sapcott to be carried to my lo: Beamount to haue it perfected by my lo: Beamounts ffeoffees in England, and to be retorned to me, and gave him v^{li}. x^{s} for a reward.

xi. I began my Jorney in the name of god to Dublin, and laie the night I lefte Lismoor, at clonmell: the 12 at gawran, the 13 at Kilcullen, & the xiiijth at Dublin; and I departed from Dublin the 15 of July and lay that night at catherlagh: the xvjth at the Carrick; and the 17 my self, my lo: Barry, Sir Th^{o} Moor & Sir Randall cleyton cam. all, god be praised, safe to Lismoor.

xv. This Trynetie tearm 1623, severall ffynes were past vnto me of Broghill & Rathgogan from Mr John Stephens and his son Thomas and Jane his wife, Mr Randall Hurly, Mr James Bowrck & their wives & from Mr Wm Roche of Lymerick of the said mannors & Lands both in the countyes of corke & Lymerick, which coste me xxx^{li} ster.

This Tearme I also paid all my last Easter Rents due to his Ma^{ty} and took out my acquittances and had allowances of 48^{li}. 15^{s} on Mr Justice Harrises debenter in part payment of his midsomer Rent of piltown.

July 1623.

1. M^{r} downing my attorney paid Wm Barber in Dublin, that he did receav of Sir Wm Taffe for me viij^{li}. xvj^{s} ster.

2. peers powers man paid Wm Barber for me in Dublin 20^{li} ster: wherof, I am to mak him allowance in the rents he owes me.

3. I delivered in Dublin to Xtian Borr in gowld 350^{li}, thex-

chandg wherof I gaue him, and he repaid me, and my servants so muche money in silver for my use there, except onely 50^{li} ster: that by my order he paid Sir ffrances Blundell, which I vndertook by my letters to paie him as suertie for Mr John Steer, B^{p} of Kilfenneragh, as a gratuetie for procuring his Ma^{ts} letters for translating his lo^{p} from that sea to Ardfert, which 50^{li} was all it coste that vnthanckfull Bicsshop when he hath repaid yt me. [*MS. damaged*] pon his Ma^{ts} letters I sent his Highness a cast of faire ffalcons, as he was pleased to wryte to me for and gaue the bringer 40^{s} in golde.

I rod from dublin to Mellifont the 3 and returned this daie, being [*MS. damaged*] the 7th and Xtian Borr having of my moneis and by my ordre first paid the L Moor ffifteen hundreth pounds ster :, secondly one other thowsande pounds ster: and I my self having paid Sir Th^{o} Moor xxx^{li} ster :, this daie Xtian Borr of my moneis and by my order did also paie the lo: Moor other 47 [*torn*] in full satisfaction of three thowsand pounds [*torn*] [which by] covenants I was to paie his Lo^{p} as [*torn*] [marriadg] porcon of my daughter Sara Boyle [with Sir] Thomas Moor now his son and heir, who hath my bill of 500^{li} to be paid as a further bownty.

[*MS. worn away*] Xtian Borr receaved of me M^{r} peeter Latfewrs 2 [b]ills of exchandg with my acquittances endorsed on M^{r} de latfortrie, and paid me in Dublin 200^{li} in ready money, with v^{li} for gayn of exchandg: which 200^{li} Wm Luellen paid the customers in dublin, and halfe bills on the customers of yoghall Corke and Kinsale for to repaie it me at Lismoor: and I haue lent it to [Richard] Blacknoll to be repaid me in Dublin by Mr Bor at Michas.

Lent Mr Jerom the preacher in Dublin to bring him home to Lismoor iij^{li} ster.

12. paid Mr Merrick of thexchqr for dischardging my old bond for the first ffruytes of the living of galbally xl^s^ ster.

12. given a gray barbary horse to Mr Lucius Carye which I had for Mr Haselwoods herriott.

13. Given to Madd Massock a graie mare that he contrary to his promise sowlde M^r^ greatreak for vij^li^ ster.

13. I paid Sir John King as money he said he had loste by dealing for me in the purchaze of Dongarvan & that he spent therin xx^li^. x^s^ ster: over & above my purchaze.

15. I returned from Dublin and cam that night to Catherlagh, the 16 I cam to Carrick, and the 17 to Lismoor with my lo Barry and Sir Thomas Moor.

25. ꝑ My sixt son, who was born on the 25 of June 1623, was on St James his day christened at Lismoor; Sir ffrances Aungier, Knight, Lord Aungier, barron of Longforde, Sir Thomas Moor, Knight, son & heer to the lo: Moor viscount of Drogheda be[ing] godfathers, and Mrs Vna Bowrck wife to my cozen george Boyle god mother: who named him ffrances, whome I beseech god to bless & prosper.

28 ꝑ. Thassizes were holden at Bandon [*worn*] where I had an nisi prius brought by dermod [*worn*] ls o Mahowne of Skeaghanore, against my [*worn*] of the three ploughlands of Appaghmore.

Sleaghteag o Mahowns vppon an eiectione frome and the Jurie found my tennants not guyltie, which the planntiff vnderstandiug after the private verdict was given for acquittal when the Jurie appeered to give their verdict publicquely was non suited, which was [*worn away*]. This was the first tryall that I ever I [*worn off*] any of my Lands in Ireland.

29. I receved from M^r^ pepes his widdo [a] gelding for a herriott, and from Anthony S [*worn*] thwols widdoe an amb-

ling black mare for a herriott and I gave wyn Mr Kendalls man the hackney M^{r} peercie rod over the ffoord of Lismoor, when he was drowned.

29. ☞ I paid M^{r} walter white xxiiij^{li} ster: for 2 yeares Rent of Broghill due to his Ma^{ty} at Easter 1623 wherof Mr Stephens allowed me xij^{li} alreedy and thother 12^{li} he is to allowe me in the last payment of the C.^{li} I owe him.

29. I gaue Sir W^{m} parsons Lady a fair bay coach gelding and am to send her a fellow to him, which I also sent her.

I gaue back to Edmond Poynes his bill for iij^{li} he owed me for his Rent, & I lent his wife 40^{s}.

[*Rest of the page gone.*]

Auguste 1623.

[*Dates of all this page worn away.*]

I p^{d} Richard Blacknoll on our new contract for fearming my yronworcks at 400 tons of yron per annum 150^{li} on mydsomer day last, which is not due till Michas next; I also paid him in money 92^{li}, that Mr Borr took out of the stocks money to make vp my Lord Moores 470^{li}, which I now repaid him to the stock. more I delivered Mr Stockdale in dublin 200^{li} ster: & held his bill of exchandg to Mr Samuell Marten to repaie it me heer, which 200^{li} I lent Richard Blacknoll, who receaved it of Mr Marten, and is to be repaid me in Dublin next Michas tearm by Xtian Borr, as also the said 92^{li}, and the remaine vppon his accompt, making in the whole 425^{li}. 9^{s}. 5^{d} ster: as by R Blacknols bill dated this day apereth.

I sent by poynes, letters into England, to Humfrey Michell for 53^{li}. 17^{s}, to Mr Marshe for viij^{li}, to Edward ffitton for vij^{li}, x^{s}, to M^{r} parcker for x^{li}, and sent all their bills of debt by him to

receave the moneis. I delivered him in money x^{li}, and appointed [*torn*] to bwy a saddle Kufs and feathers for Sara, Redd vell[v]ett sylver and silck frindg and other things for chairs, stooles, and a windoe cushen; and by him I sent letters to Mr Thomas Ball about Mr Latfewrs money, and the 33 tons of iron last sent my lo: Beamount.

I satisfied Richard Smythe of yoghall merchant all debts for my self and my lo: Barry, and gaue him ordre to bring for me out of England crymson shagg and Spangled Lace for winter clothes for my children: And a vell[v]et saddle and a new hatt for Dick.

I sent my lo: deputy by morrice, letters and a caste of fair falcons: letters to his Lady, with ordre to Mr North, from my Lady fenton to paie xxx^{li} to my lo: Brabazon, to be put in for my mother into my Lady falklands adventure of weaving at Thomas Court: Letters by him to Sir dudly Norton: and I gaue Dick a Tercell Jentill to send with his letters to Mr Lucius Cary my lo: Deputies son and heir.

I sent my lo: Carew by M^{r} warner my lo: presidents gent vsher, a ffalcon, with letters by him to Sir Thomas Stafford, about Durberies Iland, the two small parks in Kilmainham: my Lady Raleighes dower: my lo: Thrers [Treasurers] sale of his yrish Lands to Sir Georg Horsey: with recomendacons of warner. 17^{ber} I departed Lismoor and lay the 18 and the 19 at the hospitall, the 20th I rod thence to Lymerick, and staid there till the 25, and that night in my retorn lay againe at Sir Th^{o} Browns, the 26 27 and 28, I lay about my mearing with Sir William power at Mr Robert Meads, the 29 I laie at Sir John Jephsons at Moallo, and the xxxth I retorned to Lismoor with my lo: Barry and Sir Thomas Moor.

September 1623.

1. John Horsey receaved from me vj^{li} ster: to give Mr Arthure Hyde in mortgage of Carricknebrick and the three ploughlands thervnto belonging, which deed of mortgag and another deed of a rent chardg of 45^{li} per annum out of cahergreyny, another of Mr Hydes Lands, with a bond of 1200^{li} for performance of covenants were past to John Horsie in truste to my vse that delivered him the money; which deeds and bond he this day delivered me, and made me a conveighance expressing the truste, & that he and his heires stood seized to my vse.

2. Sir George Horsie certefied me by his letters that he had purchazed for me from my lo: Treasurer of England the two abbeys of ffermoy, and Gill Abbey neer Cork, and the [*torn*] that was Hugh worthes, being the moyetie of the barony of Kynameolky, and the specalties of both those abbeis that his Lo^{p} purchazed, of Sir Barnard Greenvill & of Bovill Greenvill, his son & heir, for ffowr [*torn*] thowsand and five hundreth pounds ster: And that his Lo^{p} was to procure the revercon of the two abbeys, and of the lease of the tythes from his Ma^{ty} [*blank space*] that he had paid 500^{li} of the money in hand, wherof 200^{li} was borrowed, one of which M^{r} W^{m} [ffreek] [*torn*] of a greater some he did owe for Rents. had [*torn*] one C.^{li}, and 300^{li} was receaved of M^{r} phillip [*torn*] lymachy and chardged on Raphe Horsie to be paid heer, which I haue taken order to dischardge, soe as I yet owe one C.^{li} of the first 500^{li}, And for thother 4000^{li} I am to dischardg and paie yt at six, sixe, and six moneths, viz, 2000 marcks the xviijth daie of January next, 2000 marcks the xviijth of July 1624, and 2000 marcks the xviijth of January 1624, at or in the hall of the Colledg of Dublin, and Mr John Mayle my lo: Treasurers man is to haue

20li for his paynes in the solicetacon of this purchaze, and 26li more for procuring the spiritualties of thabbeys of ffermoy and gillabby which ar holden but in Lease, to be paste in fee fearm from his Majts.

ao 5. This daie I paid Sir James craig xli ster: as an earnest to pass for me in fee simple at his chardges of the pattent, the mannor of dongarvan and Tracton Abbey for 30 yeares purchaze, at the rents now answered his Mat: ffor Tracton I am to add to this xli, soe muche as it comes vnto, when the pattent in my own name is vnder the great seale; ffor dongarvan I am to pay him 200li in Easter next, and other 250li ster: in Michas tearm 1624.

I am also to pass on his graunt Sir Thomas Brownes faires and markets of the spitall courtenearle [*sic*] in Kinsale & the advowson of Bealgoole: & Domynick Roch is to pass me the advowson and pay me 4li for aleterneatile. [*worn away.*]

[*Dates gone in this page.*] My cozen Richard Boyle of Maismar sent his Thomas vnto me.

I lent parson Sawnders of ffermoy xxs and wrott by him in his favor to my lo: Esmond, my lo Cheef Justice & Barron Lowther.

David Roche of Kinsale delivered me divers owld wrytings and other good pages towching Skeaghanere and Sleaght teag o mahon.

Domynick Roche shewed me good conveighances from o Keeffes son and heir, who by the mother was right he[ir] to all o Callaghans Country, wherby that Territory is past to his brother [D]avid Roche, who offered it to me.

[L]yttle David Terry by my directions is to pass over to John Turner a lease for 7 yeares he hath in donnogh moyles castle.

M^{r} W^{m} ffreke shall owe me at Michas 1623 for two yeares Rents of garran James 126^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d} ster: and for one years Rent delivered then to be due for Cap^{n} goars fearm 45^{li}, in all at Michas next 171^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d} ster:, wherof he hath, as Sir Georg Horsey hath written to me paid him to my vse, which he employed towards the first payment of 500^{li} to my lo Treasurer for ffermoy, gill abbey, & Kynalmeaky [*torn*] C.^{li} ster; thother lxxj^{li}. xiij^{s}. 4^{d} ster: I haue appointed M^{r} ffreke to paie Sir georg, to give Mr Mayle 40^{li} therof for [*torn*] this purchaze from his Lo^{p} 20^{li}, other 20^{li} for his [*torn*] the Revercon of the tyethes to be past from his [*torn*] [Maj^{ty}, and] the remaym of xj^{li}. xiij^{s}. 4^{d} to paie ffees [*rest illegible*].

[An entry regarding Bally vacky, and Ibawn, names only legible Mr Meagh of Kinsale, the o Heas, fflorence Mc Charty of Banduff & M^{r} dean Lee.]

I paid M^{r} wright 40^{li} ster in payment of Mr Maynards bill of exchandg of 191^{li}, which money I assigned Mr Ball to paie Sir georg Horsie, with 1150^{li} due to me from Mr Latfewr the 24 of december next, to make [up] my lo: Treasurers second payment for his lo^{ps} Lands he purchazed of Sir Barnard greenvile and his Son, & the 2000 [marks] Sir george Horsie is to paie for me to his Lo^{p} the xviijth of January next.

I haue sent letters by Launcelott dalson of yoghall to my lorde Beamount enclosed in letters to Mr Gilbert wright of London, to receav of Mr Thomas Ball of London 950^{li} ster: due to me by M^{r} peeter de Latfewr, and Mr Samuell de ffortries first bond paiable on Michas day next. And I haue by him also written to Mr Ball, to paie Sir georg with the 191^{li} on Mr Maynards bill of exchandg, 1150^{li} ster:, which wilbe due to me the 24 of december next, and also to assign my next 2 payments of 1150^{li} a peec to Sir Georg Horsey, the one paiable the 25 of

March 1624 thother the 24 of June following, and against mydsomer next I am to make over hence by exchandg to Sir georg 366^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d} to full pay my lo Treasurer his 4500^{li} ster for ffermoy etc.

13. I delivered 70^{li} ster: that Roger Carew paid me to Richard Blacknoll towards the payment of the worckmen that Georg Boyle did owe them, this money being part of the 339^{li} that [*two blots*] Georg boyle did owe them vppon perclose of his accompts.

20. I gaue vnto georg wood, whose father drowned himself within the mannor of Innishkeen, all his fathers goods, cattle, leases and debts, reserving on[ly] english Cowes, which John novolock, the child[rens] grandfather hath promised to bring home to me.

20. I had certen peeces of a ffysher boat, with Herring netts and ropes taken up for me at the monesteries by my bayliff gerrott.

20 15. This 15 of october 1623 I made a deed of Release [to] Mr John oge ffitz gerald of dromamy esq^{r} of [*torn*] and halfe ploughland of Ballyebenais [*torn*] Decies, which he accepted in lieu of two [7 *lines torn*] ffour skoar and ffyftie pounds ster:, & gave him a good gelding [*torn*], whervp[pon] he hath made me a generall Release from him & his heires of all his tytle & demaund of & in Camphier, ogekill and Ellanemorog with their apertenances, neer [Li]smoor in the county of waterford, to me, and my heires for ever.

17 8^{ber}. I haue this day as by thaccompt with M^{r} walley apereth, cleered all Reckining with Henry wright (excepting his owld debt to me of xiij^{li} odd money) and having yesterday delivered Richard Blacknoll x^{li}, and this day paid John wyndsmore vppon H wrights letters, lxij^{li}. xviij^{s}. iij^{d} ster: in all 72^{li}. 18^{s}. 3^{d}, he is now therwith fully paid for Mr Wm Maynards bill of ex-

chandge of 191^{li} which I sent Mr Th^{o} Ball of London with order to pay yt Sir Georg Horsey towards my lo: Treasurers satisfaction for ffermoy, etc, and of 50^{li} I receaved of Sir Randal cleyton & of vj^{li} for my lo Beamount: so he is all paid.

[*A blank page opposite, on the other side.*]

13. ☞ My cozen Georg Boyle having delivered me upp my accompt of my Ironworcks from his entry untill the xxiiijth of June 1623: he rests in my debt cccxxxiij^{li}. xij^{s} ster:, wherof I allowed him for his tyme and paynes one C.^{li} ster: he hath given his bond to Roger Carew (which [he] has assigned to me) for one other C.^{li} ster paiable on all Saincts day 1624 and the remayn of cxxxiij^{li}. xij^{s} I haue his assurance for on the foot of thaccompt as apereth, which is a iuste & due debt to me.

13. Roger Carew at my instance lent (leeftenant) Mason 30^{li}, and of himself he lent my cozen georg Boyle one C.^{li}, and to haue me his securety for both these debts he lent me other 70^{li} in money, and hath my bill to paie him the whole 200^{li} on all S^{ts} day 1624, having now assigned me both their bonds, thone of 30^{li}, thother of 200^{li} for the payment of one C.^{li} on the said all st^{s} day 1624.

22 ☙. John Mc Teag Itetan and Ellen his wife convei[ghed] me & my heires the fee simple of the ploughland [of] Ballyvoig. [Monetary arrangements impossible to decipher: and evident confusion in preceding money accounts.]

23. [Sir george fflower gave him a gelding for his own saddle & he gave Sir george a "fair yong trotting gelding."]

27. I gaue Sir morris ffitz gerrott Supple the parsons part of the tythe corn that grew on the parcell of Rathgogan land, that was ordered vnto me against him.

27. M^{r} walley paid for carrying down to yoghall the first C. tons of Iron for M^{r} peeter de Latfewr.

27. M^r whalley by my order on Henry wrights letters sent him 15^li towards the payment of Mr Maynards bill of exchang assigned to Sir Georg Horsies receipt as part of ffermoy purchaze.

29. My lo: of Thomond sent me by Cattie a lardg gray gelding for my coach.

30. M^r walley paid R Blacknoll for a dutch Merchant on Xtian Borrs bill of exchandg one C.^li ster :, which makes up the full of 300^li, which Mr Burlymachy paid Sir Georg Horsey, being tooke vp for my vse for the purchaze of ffermoy, and chardged on Raph Horsey and paid by me on Mr Burlymachies bill of exchandg.

October 1623.

[*Date gone; page much damaged*] I sent in my letters to Mr Thomas Ball of London by the conveighance of Rafe Horsey, Skolfeld, and his suerties bond, for the payment of 40^li the 24 of december next in Mr Balles howse, which debt is in payment of S[ko]lfelds arrear of Rent, and yt being receaved I am to mak yt good to my lo: Barry.

I sent my letters then to Mr Samuell de ffortrie, Mr Steres noat acknowledging the receipt of the first C. tons of barr yron for & to thvse of Mr Latfewr, and in those my letters I entreated him that the bonds to be given me for the payment of the 1150^li the 25 of Marche next, and the 1150^li paiable on mydsomer day following, might be made to Sir [Georg] Horsey, and by him disposed towards my lo: Treasurers payment for ffermoy, to whome also for that vse I haue given order to Mr Ball to assign the bond for 1150^li paiable to me the 24 of december next, & to pay the 191^li on Mr Wm Maynards bill of exchandg [*torn*] to Sir georg Horsey for that vse: o Kill delivered over to the widdoe & tenants.

Also sent them by Mr Rafe Horsey, Sir Thomas Brownes, Sir Lawrence parsons, Sir Randall cleytons, Mr Rap[h H]orsies, Cap^n^ Smyths, and M^r^ walleys two bonds: [for] 4000 marcks a peec, made to my lo: Treasurer, as [I am] bound with Sir georg Horsey for the [the rest of this entry unreadable; names, the Lo: Treasurer, Sir Barnard greenvile, and "the money made paiable in the colledg"].

[Next entry, Sir Thomas Moor "cam hether", & "departed Lismoor with my daughter his wife", at his departure gave him presents, & "if my said daughter live so long 500^li^ ster: (apparently) on "January 1625" "as my free bownty" besides "the three thowsand pounds" given the Lo Moor [for his daughters fortune], to Sir Thomas a faier ambling mare "a pillion furnished" and "paid 114^li^ [*sic*] for a womans saddle", v^li^ in her purse, and accompanied them to Clonmell, & there bare their chardges, & sent my lo: Barry, Mr Rafe Horsie, Mr Ruffen, peercie Smyth and James ffoster along with them, with money (to) James ffoster to defray all their chardges on their j[or]ney, and my wife at Saras departure gave her a ring sett with five diamonds [*hopelessly tattered and mutilated*].

6. I sent letters to my lo: Moor & his Lady, Sir Dudley norton and M^r^ calvert, and 2 fair gray coach geldings, with a wryting table book for my Lady Moor by Th^o^ Badnedg, and by him 2 little yrish boys to the La[dy] ffalklande.

7. I exchandged a yong trotting gelding [wi]th Leeftenant Downyng for a fair yong ambling g[eldin]g. I formerly lent Rafe Horsie 50^li^ ster. and this d[ay] paid him other 20^li^ in all 70^li^ in part payment of my Lo. Treasurer first payment of 500^li^ to be paid for the purchaze of ffermoy [*half line gone*] having paid Sir Georg Horsey 100^li^ out of my [*torn*] I have paid 300^li^ on Mr Phillip Burlymachies bill of exch[and]ge

[with] the 70li to Mr Rafe Horsie makes 470li of the 80li to [*rest torn*].

9. I gaue Ric. Blacknoll my own saddle hor[se ca]lled bay brown.

9. Mr power neer Clonmell gave me a ynig [*sic*] Tercell Jentill, and I gaue Rafe Horsie Ter[cell J]entill.

15. [*Unreadable, so torn and worn.*]

18. [*Also unreadable.*]

18. I paid pereg [pres]ance 50li.
ster. being his part [of the C.li] my wife
did ow the Lady Tynt [which C.]li the Lady
Tent gaue by her las[t will, to be de]vided
between her two sons p[eregryn Spencer &] Richard
Seckerston. So peregry[n is paid &] my
wife owes Seckers[ton]
[*the rest gone*]

20. My lo. president ca [*torn*] llock [Kilmallock] where I mett his Lordship [*very torn, evidently a difference about land*] "on the 22 His lop", Harris, Sir T. Brown & other Comissioners, and spent 3 daies at Rathgogan & Kilmallock in examining witnesses, and after wards they 3 at Lymerick ordered all the Lands in contraverction between Rathgogan & Ballysillingh to me vnder their hands & seales, saving gortnemucky, which with the meares of Broghill they adiorned till the Spring.

November, 1623.

1. My daughter Sara sent me word that the baye ambling gelding I had of Sir Georg fflower carried her so pleasingly to Mellifont, as shee w[ould] keep him for me, and ryde him till I cam [the]re.

[*Dates wanting.*] I paid Mr Henry wright 17 octobris 1623

lxxij^{li}. xviij^{s}. 3^{d} in full satisfaction of 247^{li} vppon Mr Wm Maynards bill of exchandge of 191^{li} and other demaunds.

I paid to the Joyners for their labor onely, in wainskotting my chapple at Lismoor xxiij^{li}. xix^{s}. ij^{d}, and to John Jackson for making the pulpett, and doing thother carved worck in my chapple xvij^{li}: and breaking down the walles for the windoes, and the cleaving of the pannell & puncheons, sawing, carriadg, nayles, glass, deale boords, tymber, smythes, carpenters, & glasiers & plaisterers worck, in all about that chapple [*torn*] cxvij^{li}. xiiij^{s} ster: god bless the worck, & [*torn*] therof & his heires long to serve god [*torn*] honestly and religiously therin.

[*four entries—illegible.*] names, Randall Hurley, Wm Haly, Stephens, & Brog hill].

8. [*first part illegible.*] [out of the tythes of colledg of yoghall following sums paid.] "The Lorde Bishop of Waterford 20^{li} per annum: Mr Godwyn as Schoolmaster of my free schoole 20^{li} per annum: The vsher x^{li} per annum, & every of my olde A[l]mesmen ffive pounds a year apeec.

9 Lent dermod Dingle xi^{li}, and he owes me xxij^{li}. x^{s} ster: that M^{r} vallentyne Brown sent me by dermod for his Rents, which Dermott saith he lefte when he was drunck at David ffitz Thomas his howse in Kerry.

9. I had of Melloon power ffitz Johns money in my chardg towards the redempcon of car[rick] phillip one C.^{li} ster: and Sir W^{m} power one other C.[^{li} c]ould never procure Sir W^{m} to bring in his C.^{li}, to ad to myne, so to redeem his said nephues Lands, [yet] I allowed him x^{li} per annum for the vse of his [money] that lay ydle by me till now, and this day I d[liver]ed it over to Sir Lawrence parsons vppon [*torn*] to pay melloon power the said C.^{li}, and ten [*torn*] to pay for thvse, till he should repaie yt.

[12. 14. 14. 14. *illegible—payments to G. Boyle, Blacknoll and others.*]

15. My wife did acknowledge [the whole centre of this entry gone; on either margin words come as put on either side thus]

	which her
La^{p} by her last	sonnes
peregryne Spe	erston to be
equally devided	peregryn
this 50^{li}	the Lor^{d} Roche

17 ꝏ. [*first portion gone.*] And this day his son solde me [*torn*] in Arthures park in yoghall for xxvj^{li}, which if I recover, am to paie Michas galwaies son 20^{li} for his debt, & to dischardg him of my debt of vj^{li}, if I recover the park I am to reassign him his lease, & then he to pay me my vj^{li}.

[*Date gone.*] M^{r} wally delivered Sir Lawrence parsons xv^{li}. xj^{s} to pay this Michas Rent to his Maj^{ty} of gill abbey.

19. This day after Sir Thomas Sowthwell, Sir Th^{o} Brown and Mr Edmond Sowthwell my cofeffees of Sir John dowdall having perfected a deed of mortgage of Kilfeenen and other Lands vnto [*blank space*] to the vse of Randall Hurley of Kilmallock for 845^{li} paiable 2 yeares: Livery and Seizen, as also attornment of the testaments being first testefied, & endorsed on the deed before it was brought to me (as one [of the] ffeoffees of Sir John dowdall) to be perfected.

[The next entry says the day following this "was so far proceeded on as" to be "sealed" for the general advantage, "uppon Sir Thomas Brownes assumpson," in presence of Sir Thomas Standish, M^{r} walley [Ran]dall Hurley, Tho Badnedg, and others [to save] "me harmless."]

[Next two entries mutilated and illegible, evidently about the same matter as before, as "Randall Hurley delivers his bond."]

21. In regard Roger o cvnnyn did acknowledg my right to a tenement a garden & one acre of land in Traly in coun[t] Kerry called St Johns L[an]e and did voluntarily shew me an old deed [ma]de in A° vj Henrici sexth promising the same to be [*torn*] & belonging to the commandry of Anye, I [*torn*] yealded to make him an estate therof for [*torn*] Englishe his wives & his sons lyffe [he paying me] and my heires iij[s]. iiij[d] ster: a year [first payment Easter next, M[r] Thomas Joy to see "cvnnyn making good his [word].

[*The rest*, 21. 21. 23 ꝛc. *totally gone all but date.*]

December, 1623.

1. This first of december 1623 my worthy and hopeful son in law Sir Thomas Moor departed this lyffe at Dublin: wherof I had notice the 5, and then I sent James ffoster to Dublin with letters to my lo: Moore to my daughter Sara, to Sir dudly Norton & to Sir Lau: parsons to gett my daughter home to me.

[*Date gone.*] Richard Blacknoll departed hence towards dublin and drogheda to settle my yronworcks buisnesses and by him I send my Lo. Moor a pair of the Dukes gloves, and to Brent Moor another pair: M[r] Thomas Moor of Agharren presented me with a ffaier book of maps in colours.

[*Next entry*] "Horsey gaue me a veary ffair yong black" [gelding], "which I gaue the Lo Roche, in lieu of Bay," "which his Lordship bestowed on my wife."

[*Next date*] some "dowlagh M[c] Edill and Johan Hussey his wife did" [apparently] "deteign from me the Town and 20 acres of land in [*torn*]" and ij[s]. viij[d] cheef Rent in Ballyneclare [*torn*] "And this day we fell to agreement, viz, that he and [his heires] "should pass to me and my heires Blacklion Bally-

neclare [*torn*] and Lishneclasshie, & I should remytt them [*rest gone*].

[2 *entries gone regarding* " *Blackwater.*"]

[*Then an entry about letters from*] " his Maj^{ty} about thintended match " " & heir & my daughter Lettice."

16. [*Illegible.*]

18. [*No heading : torn.*] I paid M^{r} galway of Kinsale C.^{li} vppon Sir Tho and Mr Robert Sowthwells [account], being part of the 800^{li} that Randall Hurley of Kilmallock assigned me to pay for him to Sir Thomas Brown and them.

18. John Rood of Ballydeganaghes sons widdo [gave] me in lieu of his Herriott xxv^{li} ster.

23 ꝑ. Baldwyn carpenter retorned me his aduces [*torn*] of currynebogh, and it conteynes 515 acres [*torn*] 20 Lugg, and the Lands belonging to Lisffynnee[n] prior ancroched on, which he confest to me [*the rest torn*].

[One other page concludes the 1st vol. of MS. It is in fragments—Spencer, and Horsey, being the only names to be distinguished ; Spencer at the top, " now satisfied " beneath, & Horsey a few lines below.[1]]

A noat of all suche debts as I iustely owe in all the world this xijth day of September 1624, except my daughters presents and the Kings Rent.

Imprimis to my Lo Barry for Skefeylds Rents paid by my order to Mr Ball of London 40^{li} ster. *paid.*

Item to Mrs Katheryne Barry 83^{li}. *paid.*

[1] [This closes vol. i. of the MS., vol. ii. of the MS. commencing with, " A noat of all suche debts as I iustely owe in all the world this xijth day of September 1624." From p. 100 to p. 117, a different type is used to mark the different character of the entries. When the Diary-proper is resumed the usual type is also resumed. G.]

Item to Richard Seckerston 50^{li}. *paid.*

Item that Sir John Leek took vp for me in London of Sir George Horsey 30^{li}. *paid.*

Item to Mr John doughty of Bristoll for comodoties lately sent over vnto me 4^{li}. *paid.*

Item that Mr Thomas Ball laid owt more then I sent him to bwy plate & silver vessell about 40^{li}. *paid.*

Item M^{r} parckins my taylor, in London challendgeth of me for a night gown 14^{li}. *paid.*

Item I ow Mr Needham my taylor, about 28^{li}. *paid.*

Soma of all the due debts that I ow by specialty or therwise this 12 of September 1624 is 307^{li} ster.

R. CORKE.

A noat of such moneis as ar owing me xij^{o} Auguste 1626.

Imprimis that I lent his Ma^{ty} to supply his ffleet soldiers. 500^{li}.

Item that I lent his Ma^{ty} to fynishe his ffortes at Corke & Waterford 500^{li}.

Item that I lent his Ma^{ty} to victuale the new Soldiers the second tyme, and I delivered it to the L. president in gold 500^{li}.

Item Sir W^{m} parsons his Lady hath of myne in her keeping 1000^{li}. *paid Sir Addam Loftus.*

Item M^{r} phillip Burlymachie hath of myne in his keeping 1000^{li}. *paid.*

Item M^{r} peeter Latfewr will haue of myne at Michas 1626 3450^{li}. *paid.*

Item the Countess of desmond that I lent her gratis 400^{li}. *paid.*

Item John Hoskins paiable at Michas by bond 100^{li}. *Released.*

Item Sir Th^s Brown that I lent him 80^l. paid
Item Sir T^m Crook by bond 50^l.
Item Sir John parsons that I lent him 115^l. paid
7685^l.

John ffitz Thomas ffitz Maurrice ffitz Gerald was the first Earle of Kildare, and was created thearle 14 Maij 1316.

James ffitz Edmond Butler was the first Earle of Ormond, and was created Earle in october 1328.

Maurice ffitz Thomas ffitz gerald was the first Earle of Desmond, and was created Earle the xxvij^th of Auguste 1329.

The 26 of october 1633 my cozen Lettice parsons daughter to Sir Addam Loftus and wife to my cozen Mr Richard parsons died in his ffathers howse in Dublin.

My Cozen Richard Boyle of Maismoor court in glocestershire died at Maismoor 28 Junij 1633 Aged 76 yeares: his daughter is to be married vnto M^r W^m purlewent.

REMEMBRANCES.

Sir Henry Brunckard L^d president of Mounster died in June 1607 The L^d danvers L^d president arrived at Waterford in January 1607. The 9 of ffebruary 1611, I gaue Cap^n Smyth xx^li in money and all tymber towards the reedefying of ye castle of Ballynetrae.

The 24 of Maye 1612 thearle of Salisbury died at Marlborough.

The 4 of Maye 1613 I began to lay the happy foundacon of my free school and Almes howses in yoghall.

The xviij^th of May 1613 the high court of parliament began at Dublin.

The xiiijth of May 1613 I sent my eldest son Roger Boyle into England to be bred there. And he died at Deptford in Kent the tenth day of october 1615.

The 5 daie of Auguste 1613 I embarked at yoghall and landed at Tynbee the 7 of the same, and arrived at Dublin out of Englande the 15 of ffebruary following.

The 3 of ffebruary 1613 I was godfather to my eldest brothers daughter, who was named Barbarie.

The 15 of ffebruary 1613 vppon delivery of his Ma^{tys} warrant to Sir Arthure chichester L^{o} Barron of Belfast and L^{o} Deputie of Irelande, I was sworne a privie councellor of this Kingdome, at chichester howse.

1614. I gaue my servant Wm Luellen lxx^{li} ster the 26 of Aprill 1614 towards the reparring of my decaied castle of Corneveagh.

The 26 of May 1614 I sent my brother John Boyle 50^{li} ster in money, and warrants for two brace of Bucks towards his feast and defraying the chardge of comencing docter of divinetye in Cambridge.

The 27 of october 1614 the L^{o} Bicsshop of waterfordes bill in parliament to avoyd my estate in Lismoor, vppon the thirde reading therof, by a generall clamo^{r} and consent was caste owt of the howse, though he, and his learned councell were heard at the full, to haue a comytee; which the howse in regard of my aparent tytle discovered, would not admytt.

The ffunerals of Thomas Earle of Ormonde were solmnynized at Kilkenney the 20 of Aprill 1615, but his Lo^{p} died the 22 of november 1614.

The 7 of Aprill 1616 my freeschool in yoghall receved dedication.

By vertue of the Kings ma^{tys} warrant dated the xiiijth of

Auguste 1616, I was the 29 of Septęmber next following, created Lorde Boyle, Barron of yoghall, by Sir olliver St John Knight, then L° Deputy generall of Ireland: at Dublin.

The xjth of January 1616 the new market howse that at my chardges I cawsed to be buylt at coolfaddo neer Bandonbridge was fynished; wch coste me cvij^{li} ster: And I cawsed the new church in Bandonbridgtown to be buylt and were a good contributor thervnto, and to the churche at cloghuck[eltee].

My yonge brother Hugh Boyle was xtned in preston church neer ffeversham in the county of Kent the fforeth day of May 1576, But when, or where he died in his travals in fforreign Kingdomes, I could never learn.

The xxiijth of Auguste 1628 being Bartholomew eve, the great Duk of Buckingham was murthered at porsmowth by ffelton.

The xvijth of March 1628 I attended the ffvnerall of the countess of Desmond who that night was interred in the chaple at Westm^{r}.

The xxj of Marche 1628 my noble frend & countreyman thearle of westmoreland died in London.

My nephew peercie Smyth was knighted in Xtst church in Dublin by the L° chancellor & my self, being Lordes Justices of Irelande, the xvijth daie of January 1629.

My deer wyfe Katheryne, Cowntess of Corck, died at Dublin the sixteenth daie of ffebruary 1629 to my vnspeakable greef.

Docter Robert Weston the Lady ffentons ffather, & grandfather to my wife, being the good, & Chancellor of Ireland, & in his tyme one of the Lords Justices for the government of this kingdom, departed this Lyffe at Dublin the 20th of May 1573.

On whitsondaie, being the 29 of May 1631, my moste loving, virtuous, & Religeous mother in Lawe the Lady Alice ffenton

departed this world into heaven at her son Sir W^{m} ffentons howse of Michelstown.

14. Notice was brought by young Vall. brown, that his ffather Sir vallentyne Brown barronet died at Mollaheef, 9 7^{bris} 1633.

23. The xxiijth of September 1633, my honourable L & mye noble ffrend the L. viscount ffalckland had his leg cutt of, & the day ffollowing he died.

22. The 22 of Marche 1635, my noble freind the lo Roche Lo viscount ffermoy, departed this lyffe at Castletown. And the day of this news, I was also advertized of the decease of my Learned cowncell Sir Geffrey galway Barronett.

xxiij^{o} May 1625.

Mrs Lovell in my garden at yoghall sware deeply and made all the protestacons that a christian might give satisfaction withall, that my moste honnored Lo, Sir Georg carew Knight, Lo carew of cloperton, was the begetter and true ffather of Sir Thomas Stafforde Knight her son: And that the new Lo carewe having then the command of the castle of Leighlen, her husband Cap^{n} Stafford and shee living in that town, for their securetie in those tymes of danger, were admitted to some Roomes in the bawn of the castle, where his lo^{p} had oppertunetie to sollicit her affections; wch he often did by speach, and verses (wch she readely had in memorie & now repeated vnto me). But shee still withstood his importuneties, till in thend in her husbands absence, a proper gent of the scept of the Cavanaghes that was her Kinsman for some slight offence by his Lo^{ps} directions was to be hanged by martiall Lawe, ffor saving whose lyffe she was an earnest sut^{or} to his Lo^{p}, whose answer was, if yo^{u} will graunt me my sute, I will yeald to yor request, for yo^{u} muste haue all yor desires, & will not doe one thing I haue soe long sued to y^{u}

for, wch if y^{u} will promise me, I will give you the prizoners lyffe, other wise, he shalbe hanged presently; ffor the safety of whose life she promised him his pleasure, and then he took her by the lyttle ffynger and shook it, and the prizoner was saved, yet she vowed she had no purpose to keep her promise. But by the negligence or corruption of her maid servant, his Lo^{p} about some 3 nights before o^{r} Lady day ffollowing, found her chamber door open shee being in bedd, and came to bedd to her, challendging her promise, and there they accompanied together all that night, and never before, nor after. And that night she conceaved, and at the tyme of her iuste reckoning from that night some few daies before Xtmas following shee was delivered of Sir Th^{o} Stafford: She dampneth her self if any man knew her carnally in xiiij daies before her concepcon that night, or in 21 daies after, her husband Cap^{n} Stafford being absent from her then above one moneth: And all this shee towld his Lo^{p} he then lying in bed at garrott Cvmmerfords h(owse) at Inchieologhan.

Capten Thomas Spring my first wives ffather in Lawe died the xxijth of Auguste 1597.

Sir John norreis L^{o} president of Mounster died the ffowrth day of September 1597.

The Lo Burghe Lo deputie of Ireland died the xiijth of october 1597.

My honnored frend the Lady Katheryne Cowly mother to the Lady Moor died the 26 of January 1598.

My wives ffather Sir Geffray ffenton died in Dublin the xixth of october 1608: And my mother in Lawe the good Lady ffenton, died at Michelstown on Sonday the 29 of May 1631.

My honnorred L^{o} and ffrend donatus Earle of Thomonde, and Lo president of Mounster departed this Lyffe at clonmell

on sonday, being the ffifte day of September 1624 about 3 of the clock in the morninge: his Lo^ps^ laste will & Testamet is dated 28 November 1617.

Sir Tibbott Roche Knight, second son of my honnest ffrend and neighber, the lo: Roche, lo viscount of ffermoy, to my great greef died of the small pockes at yoghall, on the viij^th^ daie of September 1624, about one of the clocke in the morninge.

Sir Thomas Beamount Knight, lo viscount Beamount of Swords my honoured Los. and brother died the 8 of ffebruary 1624.

My noble lo: Sir Arthure chichester Knight L^o^ barron of belfast and L^o^ Treasurer of Ireland died at London the xix of ffeb^re^ 1624.

My gracious King and M[aste]r Kinge James died at Theobalds the 27 of Marche 1624.

Sir ffrances Blundell Knight vicetreasurer of Ireland died at Dublin 26 Apriles 1625.

Mr John fftz gerald of Dromanny died at yoghall the ix^th^ of Marche 1625.

Sir Edward villyers Lorde president of Mownster died at the colledg of yoghall the vij^th^ of September 1626 and was buried in my chapple there the day following.

Mr Thomas Newcomen had Mrs Elizabeth ploadall by me given in wife to him in yoghall church the 24 of September 1626.

Jane Rosier was by me given in marriadg to J^o^ Grote, the first of October 1626, who were marryed in my chapple at Lismoor.

My noble L^o^ and ffrend Thearle of Totness died at the Savoy the 27 day of Marche 1629, & thearles of Marlebarone & westmorLand died also in London that week.

1623.

I Richard Boyle, now Sir Richard Boyle Knight Lorde Boyle, Barron of yoghall, viscount of Dongarvan: Earle of Corke, and one of the Lords of his Ma^ts^ privie councell of Irelande, came oute of Englande a yonger brother, and a private gentleman, and arrived at Dublin the xxiij^th^ daie of June, being Mydsomer even, A° Domini 1588, bringing with me a taffata doublet cutt vppon taffatie and a pair of black Laced vell[v]ett Breeches, A newe sute of Laced ffustian cutt vppon taffata, two clokes, a bracelett of golde, A diamond Ringe, my Rapier and dagger and xxvij^li^. iij^s^ in my purse, when I landed at Dublin. And since the blessing of God, (whose divine providence guided me hether,) hath enritched my poor estate, and added no care, or burthen of conscience thervnto, And this firste of January 1623: I haue served my god, and princes in Ireland xxxv yeares, and vpwards; and soe long heerafter, as it shall please my god to enhable me: I was borne at the cyttie of canterbury in the county of Kent, as I fynde it written in a book of my ffathers own hand, the thirde day of october 1566.

My ffather Roger Boyle esq^r^ dyed at preston neer ffeversham in Kent the 24 daie of Marche 1576 and Lieth buried in the vpper end of the chancell in the said churche of preston, And my mother Joan Nayler als Boyle lieth buried by him who departed this lyfe at ffeversham in Kent 20 Marche (?) 1586.

My mother was borne the 15 daie of October A° xxxj° Henr^s^ october.

I was married at Lymerick to Joan Apsely one of the daughters and heires of Wm Apsely Esqr, the Sixte day of november 1595, who died at Moalloe the xiiij^th^ day of de-

cember 1599 in travaile of her firste chylde, that was born a dead son;

I was contracted to my second wife Katheryne fenton thonely daughter of Sir Geffray ffenton Knight, princepall Secretary of State, & privie Councellor in Irelande, the 9 day of Marche 1602, And was married to her in Dublin on St. James his day being the 25 day of Julye 1603, and was on my said marriadg daye Knighted by Sir George Cary Lo deputy of Ireland, at St. Marys Abbey.

The tenth day of Julie 1620 my eldest brother doctor John Boyle L° Bicsshop of Corke cloyn and Ross departed this lyffe at Bicshopscourt neer corck, and the xij^th of that moneth was buried in my newe tombe in my chapple at yoghall.

[*In margins the following:—*]

"*I was Knighted the xxv^th of July* 1603.

I was sworne a Councellor to King James for the province of Mownster the xij^th of Marche 1606.

I was sworne a privie Councellor of State for the Kingdom of Ireland the ffyfteenth day of ffeb^r 1613.

I was created Lorde Boyle Barron of yoghall the xxix^th day of September 1616.

I was created L° viscount of dongarvan and Earle of cork the xxvj^th daie of october 1620.

The Lo chancellor & my selfe were Sworn Lordes Justices for the joinct government of the Kingdome of Irelande the xxvj daie of october 1629.

I was made Lo high Treasurer of Ireland & sworn the nynthe day of november 1631.

The L° chancellor and my selfe delivered vp the sworde and government to the Lord viscount wentworthe who succeeded vs as Lorde deputie, the 25 *of July* 1633.

I was sworne one of the Lordes of his Ma^{ti} moste honourable privie concell in England at whitehall on Sunday 28 *June* 1640." [Cf. opening of Vol. I.—G.]

The severall daies of the birth of all the children that god hath blest me Richarde Earle of Corke withall, with the places where they were born, and the names of their godfathers and godmothers.

1. My ffirste son Roger was born in the colledg howse of yoghall, on fryday, being the firste day of Auguste 1606, Sir Allen Apsely, and Sir Thomas Brown being his godfathers, and the Lady Alice ffenton his grandmother, was his godmother: He died a scholler at deptforde in Kent the tenthe day of octobcr 1615.

2. My firste daughter Alice Boyle, now wife of the Lord Barry, Lo viscount Buttevant, was born in the colledg howse of yoghall, vppon palme Sonday, being the 20th daie of Marche 1607, Sir Robert Tynt being her godffather, and the good Lady Alice ffenton, & Mrs Baynard her godmothers.

3. My second daughter Sara now wife to Sir Thomas Moor Knight, son & heir to the Lo Moor, Lo viscount of Drogheda, was borne at Dublin on Wednesday, being the xxixth of Marche 1609, Her godfather being Sir Wm Vsher Knight, Her god mothers the Ladie viscountess Loftus of Elye, wife to the L chancellor of Ireland, and the Lady winche, wife vnto Sir Humfrey Wynche, Lord Cheef Justice of this Realm: the said Sir Thomas Moor died at Dublin the firste day of December 1623, being that daie 8 weeks that he carried his wyffe from my howse of Lismoor.

4. My thirde daughter Lettice was born in Dublin on Wednesday, being the xxvth day of Aprill 1610: Her godfather was thearle of Thomonde, and her godmothers were, the Lady

Lettice chichester, wife to the then Lorde deputie of Ireland, and the Ladye Moor, now wife to the Lord Moor, L° viscount of Drogheda: Mr George goring was borne the xiiij^th day of Julye 1608 and was married at newington green to my daughter Lettice on St James his day, being the 25 of July 1629: god ever bless them.

5. My ffowrth daughter Joan was borne at my howse of Lismoor vppon ffryday being the xiiij^th day of June 1611, my wives brother Sir W^m ffenton Knight being her godfather, and the Lady Alice ffenton her grandmother, and my sister in Lawe the Lady Brown being her godmothers.

My said daughter the Lady Joan was married to the right honnerable George Earle of Kildare in my howse in Dublin by Mr Sibthorp his lo^ps chapleyn, on thevening on Sonday, being the ffyfteenth day of Auguste 1630: God bless them and make them fruytfull in good worcks & vertuous children.

6. My son Richard Boyle was born at the Colledg of yoghall vppon Tuesday being the xx^th day of October 1612: His godfathers were Donatus Earle of Thomond, Sir Richard Aldworth Knight: and M^r Th° Ball of London: His godmother the Lady An parsons: god graunt that he may serve and fear god relegiously, Be a faithful subiect and servant to the Kings Ma^ty and his heires; and live many yeares full of good worcks, and of vertuous children, and be a worthie piller and patriott in this kingdome. He being Lo viscount of Dongarvan, was Knighted at yoghall 30 Auguste 162[3] by the Lo viscount ffalkland, L° deputy generall of Irelande.

7. My daughter Katheryne Boyle was born in the colledg hows of yoghall, vppon wednesdaie, being the xxij^th daie of Marche 1614: Sir Richard Bolton of Curduff being her godfather, and my sister in Law the Lady Margarett ffenton, and

the Lady Harris, being her godmothers. The young Lo Beaumount was born the xth of Maie 1614. She was married in dublin to Mr Anthony Jones onely son to the L^{o} viscount Rannelagh 4 Aprilis 1630.

8. My son Geffraie Boyle was born at yoghall the xth day of Aprill 1616 and he died there the xxth day of January 1616, and was the first that was interred in the vawlt vnder my new tombe in my chapple in yoghall, being Removed out of the chancell of yoghall in which he was firste interred into my said chapple.

9. My daughter dorothie was borne in the chawntrye howse of yoghall, vppon wednesdaie, being the laste day of December 1617: Sir Lawrence parsons Knight being her godfather, and Dorothie, wife to the Bicshop of waterford, and Martha wife to the L. Bicsshop of corke, being her godmothers. My said daughter Dorothie was married to Arthure Loftus, son & heir to Sir Addam Loftus knight of the privie councell of Ireland, at Rathfernham on Monday the thirteenth day of ffebruary 1631, by the good Lo primate vsher.

10. My son Lewis Boyle was borne at the Colledg of yoghall on Trynety Sonday being the xxiijth day of May 1619, about xj of the clock in thevening, the signe then in Aquarius: His godfathers being my eldest brother, John Lo Bicsshop of Corke, cloyn, and Ross: and Sir Wm Sarsfeild Knight, and his god mother, the Lady An cleyton:

He was knighted by Kinge Charles his express commandment in the chamber of presence at Dublin by the lo viscount ffalkland Lo deputy p$^{ri'o}$ Ap^{r} 1628.

My said second son Lewis Boyle was by the great grace and extraordenary ffavo^{r} of my dread sovereign King Charles by his letters pattents vnder his great [seal] of Ireland bearing date

the xxviijth day of ffebruary 1627, and in the thirde yeare of his Ma^{ts} Reign, created Barron of Bandonbridg, and Lorde viscount Boyle of Kynalmeaky.

11. My son Roger Boyle, being my second son of that name, was born at Lismoor on St Marcks daye being the xxvth daie of Aprill 1621, his godfathers were my Son in Lawes the Lo Barry lo viscount Buttevant, donnell o Swillevant of Beerhaven esq^{r}, and his godmother, the Lady Thomasine Bowrck Barroness of Castleconnell.

My son Roger was also created Lo Boyle Barron of Broghill (to him and theires males of his boddy with other Remainders as in my son Lewis his pattent of creacon is expressed) by lyke letters pattent dated at Dublin the xxviijth of ffebruary 1627 Anno tercie Regis charoli. *He was knighted by King Charles his express commandment in the chamber of presence by the Lo viscount ffalckland Lo Deputy of Ireland at Dublin the firste day of Aprill* 1628.

12. My son ffrances Boyle was borne at Lismoor about xj of the clock in thevening on wednesday the xxv day of June 1623, the sign being then in Libra: his godfathers were the Lord Aungier Barron of Longforde: and Sir Thomas Moor Knight, son and heir to the Lo Moor, Lo viscount of drogheda, and his godmother, my cozen George Boyles wife, M^{rs} una Bowrck als Boyle: the god of heaven bless them all with long and happy lives, and that they may all be frutefull in good worcks, and in good children.—[Cf. Vol. I., p. 2.—G.]

13. My seaveneth daughter named Mary Boyle was borne at yoghall on St Martyns day being the xjth daie of November 1624 and Thursdaie, about three of the clock, in thafternoon, the signe in Aries: her godfather Sir Charles Mc Chartie of Blarney Knight, and her godmother my sister the Lady Mary Smythe

and my cozen An parsons als Lowther, the wife of garrald [=Gerard ?] Lowther Esqr: The god of heaven bless her with all heavenly and earthly blessings and make her frutefull in vertuous and religeous children.

14. My seaventh son Robert Boyle was born at Lismoor on Thursdaie, about three of the clock in thafternoon, yt being the ffive and twentieth day of January 1626 and the signe then in libra. He was Xtned in my chapple at Lismoor by my chaplan & kinsman Mr Naylor the eight day of ffebruary next following A^{o} dom 1626. His godmother the Countess of Castlehaven: His godfathers my son in law the Lo Robert Digby Lo Barron of Geshill: His other godfather Sir ffrances Slingsby Knight, one of the Comissioners for the government of Mownster. The god of heaven bless the child, & make him long lived and frutefull in children, and in good worcks. 25 *January* 1626.

15. My 8 daughter named Margarett was born in channell Row in West^{mt} the laste daie of Aprill 1629.

My eldest daughter the Ladye Alice Boyle was married to David Lo Barry Lorde viscount Buttevante the xxixth daye of July 1621 in my howse of Lismoor. by Michaell Boyle Lo Bicsshop of waterford and Lismoor: And my saide daughter Alice Countess of Barrymore, was (god ever be praised) safely delivered of her firste daughter on the xith daie of June 1628 being on wednesdaie, the signe in Aquarius; & Xtned by the name of Katteryne, the xvij of the same, & the Lo president being godfather, removed that day his dwelling from Mogeely to Moalloe. *Alice.*

My second daughter the Lady Sara Boyle, was also married the same daie, in the same place, and by the same Lo Bicsshop, to Sir Thomas Moor knight, son and heir aperant to Sir Garrett

Moor Knight, Lorde Barron of Mellifont, and Lo viscount of drogheda.

Sir Thomas Moor my worthie, and most hopefull son in law, (to my vnspeakable greef) departed this life at his ffathers house of St Mary Abbey neer Dublin, the ffirste day of December 1623, being that day eight weeks, after he carried his said wife ffrom my howse of Lismoor, and my said daughter, being a widdowe, came home to me, to my howse at Lismoor, on Wednesday the xviijth of ffebruary 1623; from Mellifont, and on ffrydaie th ixth daie of november 1627 the lo. Moor died at Mellifont.

The said Sara my daughter, the Relict of the said Sir Thomas Moor, was the second tyme married at Lismoor in my chapple there, by Mr Snell my chapleyn, the 25th of december 1626 to the Lorde Robert Digby, Lo Barron of Geashill, whome I beseech god to bless withall happiness, and that they may be plentefull in a religeous and vertuows postereties: ☞ *Katheryne digby her birthe.* And the second day of october 1627 about 9 of the clock in the fforenoon the sign being in Scorpio, my said daughter Sara digbie, was (my good god being ever thancked therefore,) safely delivered of her firste childe, being a daughter, in my howse of Lismoor, and xtned by the name of Katheryne, my wife the poor Countess of Cork, and the Lady Barroness of Ophaly being her grandmothers, being also her god mothers & [*blank space*] her godfather, God ever bless and prosper her. *She died in my howse in Dublin* 9 *July* 1633.

Lettice Digby her birth. My said daughter digby was in her passadg from colsill [geashill?] to London on wednesday the thirde of september 1628 about xj of the clock in the forenoon, the sign in pisces, safely delivered in my wives unckles docter westons howse at christechurch in oxenford, of her second

daughter Xtned by the owld countess of Leycester, my Aunt weston, and M^r dillion son & heir to the Lorde Dillion by the name of Lettice : god bless her.

My wife after her longe sickness and weakness, was (god be ever praised,) the laste daye of Aprill 1629 about ffive of the clock in the morning being Thursdaie, the signe then in Sagitarius, safely delivered of her eighth daughter in the howse I rented of the Lo grandizon in channell Rowe in westmynster : And that very daie moneth, in the same house my wife was churched and my daughter xtned by the name of Margarett, the Lo Goringe being her godfather, and the Countess of Manchester, and the Lady Barbary villiers widdo to Sir Edward villiers, late Lo president of Mownster, her godmothers : God ever bless the childe, and make her relegious, & long lived, and frutefull in vertuous children & good worcks.

My daughter Sara digby was (God ever be praised) safely delivered at Dublin of her thirde daughter on Monday morninge being the laste of november 1629 between one and two of the clock in the morning, the sign then in Libra ; Shee was christened by the name of Mary & died in Dublin the [*blank*]

The marriadg of my daughter Katheryne to Arthure Jones.— My fffte daughter Katheryne Boyle, was married to Arthure Jones the onely son of the Lo viscount Rannelagh by Mr Cullam dean of St Patricks, on Sonday in thevening (in the howse I fearmed of the lo Calfeild in dublin) the ffowrth daie of Aprill 1630 ; god bless them with a lardg & vertuous posteretie.

My dear wyffe, and the mother of all my children, Katheryne ffenton Countess of corke, departed this lyffe, into a better, the xvj^th day of ffebruary 1629, and was the xvij^th privately buried in the night in St. patricks church in dublin in the Tombes next Docter weston her grandfather, the good L chancellor of Ire-

land, and Sir Geffray ffenton Knight his Ma^{ts} principal secretary of State for this Realm, her ffather were entombed. Her ffvnerells were honorably solempnized in publique the xjth of March 1629.

The 15 of Auguste 1630 my ffourth daughter the lady Joan Boyle was married in my howse in Dublin to George the xvth earle of Kildare, by his Lo^{ps} chapleyn Mr Sibthorpe, which yonge cowple, I beseech god to bless with a plentefull, vertuous & Religeous posterety.

Richarde Barry L Viscount of Battevants birth.—My eldest daughter the Lady Alice Cowntess of Barrymore, god be ever praised, was on ffryday, being the xvth day of october 1630 between xj and xij of the clock in thevening of the same day (the sign then in Gemma) safely delivered of a younge ſon, in my howse in Dublin, whome I beseech thalmighty god to bless & preserve & to make him good & Religious, and an ornament in the church and commonwealth, full of vertuous children [and] long lived. He was xtened the 4th day of november 1630 my self & the Lo Moor being his godfathers and the Lady Viscountess of Valencia his godmother, by the name of Richarde: god ever bless guyde & preserve him.

Kildare Digby his birth.—My second daughter the Lady Sara digby, God be ever prais^{d}, was between 12 of the clock of the Saterday night, being the 20th of november 1630 and one of the clock in the morning of the Sonday, the sign then in Libra, safely delivered of her firste son in my howse in dublin, who was xtned by Mr Hoyle in St warboroughes the xvjth daie of december 1630. Thearles of Kildare and Corke being his godfathers, and his grandmother the Lady Lettice ffitzgerald als digby Barroness of offaly, being his godmother who gaue him the name of Kildare: god ever bless, preserve & prosper him.

And the 28 of June 1632, she was delivered there of her 5 child being a daughter, being St. Peeters day, the sign in Aries, her godfather Mr Anthonie wilmott, my daughter the Lady Katheryne Jones, & Mrs Vsher wife to the Lo primate, her godmothers.

The seaventh day of december 1631 being wednesday, between two and three of the clock in the morning, the signe in Libra, my ffourth daughter, the lady Joan Cowntess of Kildare was (god be ever praised) safely delivered in my howse in Dublin of her first childe, being a daughter, who was xtned the xxij^th^ of the same moneth by the Lady Elizabeth Cowntess dowager of Kildare, the Lady Bridget Cowntess dowager of Tireconnell godmothers. And the Lord Aungier Barron of Longford, M^r^ of the Rolls in Ireland godfather, by the name of Elizabeth, whome god ever bless & preserv.

The 20 of January 1632 being Sonday, about 2 of the clock in thafternoon the sign in Libra my said daughter was delivered of her firste son.

The fffifteenth daie of december 1631 being Thursdaie, the signe in pisces, my eldest daughter Alice Countess of Barrymore (god ever be praised) was safely delivered of her third daughter at Castle Lyons.

Richard waters his observacons how to avoyd John Barries pretended estate in Liskarroll &c. & to bring it back to the L Barry.

The deed made by James lo: Barry is dated xiiij° Junij 11° Elizabeth, 1568.

Sir Henry Sydneis order, dated pr̃m Apriles 1567.

The mortgage made by Edd Lo Barry to James Earle of desmond is dated xvj September 1555 A° 2 p^h^: & Marie.

Thacquittance of the said mortgage is dated 15° octob^r^ 1574, viz, 6 years after the deed of James.

The new estate dated 24 M^r^tij 1594, A° xxxvij Elizabethe, from the lo Barry, Sir Nichas walsh & John Baies to Andrew Barrett & Georg Meagh it was the three, or fowr & twenteth of Marche 1605.

Nota.—That the deed made by the lo Barry of all his estate wch I haue seen, etc, to Stephen waters of Cork, alderman, david Carroll of the same, merchant, and georg Meagh of Rathynyduff in the County of cork, gent, is dated 8 Junii 1592 A° xxxiiij° Eliz: Ideo ynere [*sic*] the more certenty of Rich waters.

3 Ja 1599. The Lo Barry Sir Nicholas walshe and John Bayes their estate in tayle to Mr John Barry of Liscarroll, etc, is dated the third of Janua[ry] 1599.

It appeereth by an Inquisicon taken at Cork 4 Novme^r^ Anno 26 Ru° Elezabethe, remayning amongst thoffices of Mounster in the cheef remembrances office, acte A° 28 Rene Eliz, and another office taken at yoghall 6 others at yoghall A° 29 Elizabethe in the first that John Moyle (?) seized of Baleyychan rout 2 pl^d^ Barry of Ballygeran died protected, in the second office that James fftz John Moyle Barry was seized of Ballyyer [*blotted*] and that he died in rebellion.

Nota, it is fownd in that Inquiscon.

One Mr Lylly belonging to thoffice of Heraldry in London shewed me a deed of Release of the Mannor of Northall (now with thearle of Bedford,) & down in the county of Middlesex dated at North Hall 8 Apriles A° 22° Richard 2 made from Richard de Waldegrave chevalier & others, to the excellent prince Edward duke of Albmarlie, constable of England, Earle of Rutland and Cork: Nota for the antiquety of thearldome of Cork. The deed of Release was a fair autenticque deed with six seales of Armes & endorsed to be enrolled in the co[urt] of Comon pleas in Michas Tearm, A° primo Re Henr quarte. [After this a leaf apparently wanting.—G.]

January 1623.

1. This daie the lo viscount ffalkland Lo deputie of Irelande sent me by Sir Lawrence parsons his Ma^{ts} gracious letters desiring me that the marriadg in treaty between the L deputie and me, for his son and heir for one of my daughters might be concluded. And my Lo Carew also wrott vnto me effectually persuading me thervnto; whervppon I offered his Lo^{p}, with my thirde daughter the La Lettice Boyle, eight thowsand pounds ster:, to be paid in London within two yeares, so as his Lo^{p} would procure the L cheefe Barron Tanffeild his Ladies ffather to pass over his estate vppon Lucius Carye, and theires males of his boddie, to be begotten on my said daughter, and to have my L Deputy conveigh to his Son and theires male of them, 5000^{li} Lands per anno in Englande, and to mak my daughter for her Joincture a good howse fully furneshed with a thowsand pounds Lands per ann^{o} in Englande.

7. I did lett to Roger Carew the tyeth fish of the netts below the ffoord at Lismoor, for so long as he shall howld the weares at v^{li} per annum, the first half yeares Rent to be paid at Easter next.

8. Cap^{n} oglethorpe, and Wm Stanley did resigne to me the lease I formerly made W. Stanley of Ballynytie, for which I forgave them iij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} of their laste Michas Rent, and wheras they gaue me but 20 marcks thirish tennants ar to geve me xx^{li} ster: a year.

13 *ee*. My Cozen Lowther lent Richard Blacknoll on his bond a C.^{li} for one year, at x^{li} per cent, and I endorsed my vndertaking to pay cx^{li}, if he fayled at his day: & other 440^{li} the 7 of ffebruary 1624: in all 550^{li}.

13. This day I paid Mr Edmond Sowthwell of Rakeel,

[= Rathkeel] seaven hundreth pounds ster, having also formerly paid one other hundreth pounds to Edward Galwaie of Kinsale, by order from him and Sir Thomas Sowthwell Knight, which viij^{cli} I did owe to Randall Hurley of Kilmallock, and by him was assigned to paie yt to Sir Thomas & Mr Edd Sowthwell, for with my self, Sir Thomas Brown and they two as ffeoffees to Sir John dowdall, mortgaged of Sir Johns lands to Randall Hurley for this 800^{li} to pay Sir Anthony Ager in Kent, to whome Sir John dowdale did ow yt, and for wch money the mannor of Castletown in Kerry was mortgaged to Sir Anthony; ffor redempc̃on wherof this 800^{li} is to be paid him, and I pay yt as the last of 3400^{li} for the purchaze of Broghill & Rathgogan to Mr Stephens, to whome I yet ow 88^{li}: *which I haue since paid.*

19. Mr Robert Mead brought me Randall Hurleis acquittance for 65^{li}, he paid him for the forbearance half a year of the last 1300^{li}, which Mr Thomas Stephens assigned me to paie Mr Hurley as part of my purchaze of Broghill & Rathgogan: which lxv^{li} was paid him owt of my laste Michas Rents of those lands, so as now of 3565^{li} I onely owe Mr Stephens 88^{li} ster: to be paid when thearle of Castlehaven and his Cowntess haue acknowledged my ffyne & Release, *which is all Released, & the* 88^{li} *paid.*

20. Remember that Edward Brandon at the Raynbow over against Chancery Lanes end hath written vnto me that he hath leases of xxxj yeares at 20^{li} per annum & a C.^{li} ffyne, from ffloreence M^{c}charty of the yoghalls, lisbarnan Skartagh Mearle, the two Tamplebryanets, and the mounteyn castle, which by his letters he hath made offer of to me:

26. Mr Robert Calvert who brought me letters from my lo deputy and his Lady, this daie departed hence with my letters about o^{r} match, and I bestowed on him a faier bay gelding.

26. This day I receaved letters from Robert Mead that Sir Wm power had in the night tyme secretly erected a cabbyn at Ballycullen, being parcell of the land adwarded to me, & put men to ward it; but his men for forcible detaigner ly in goale, and my servants haue the possession.

26. This day I accompted withall my worckmen for their last Somers worck about wallinge my town of Bandonbridge, and to cleer with them all, I paid John Turner five hundreth fforty ffowr pounds, sixe shillings, ffowre pence ster: which maketh the former payments of this seazon to be eight hundreth twenty seaven pounds, twelv shillings, two pence. And the whole chardg of the walles Ao 1622 did coste me in ready money Eleven hundred, ffour skoar and ten pounds, Nyneteen shillings and fowr pence ster:, And what I paid in the two former yeares appeers in my daye-book of those tymes.

ffebruary 1623.

3. I emploied Sir John Leek, Mr Rossington, peercie Smyth, Wm Supple and 3 of my men to bring home my daughter Sara from Mellifont, and gaue James ffoster 20li to defray the chardg of their chardges in the Jorney, and she came home to Lismoor with them the 17 of this moneth, there being spent in this jorney for her by Tho. Danvers James ffoster to my Lo Moores men for their chardges back & to the carrick, 57li. 57li.

4. I caused the old merket howse at Tallaghbridge to prevent falling, to be pulled down, and haue it removed neer the River, & to be made a howse to make nayles, edg tooles, & Bartry ware, where Richard Blacknoll & Henry wright ar to erect viij ffordges & harthes; and made them a lease therof for 21 yeares, paying me iijli. vjs. viijd per annum, and am to supply them

with iron at xij^{li} the ton, to be first secured of payment at 6 moneths.

6. My ffysshing, ffyshe howses and lands layed to them at dizart neer Ardmoor, with my stock, amounting vnto [*blank space*] formerly letten to peers power at C.^{li} ster per annum, uppon my sisters yealding up therof, I haue letten for 31 yeares to John vandenstere, and Stephen owthowson, merchant strangers, at 80^{li} per annum; where they ar to erect a salte howse & key.

9. 4 cowes, 4 garrans, 9 sheep and some oates seized to my vse from ffellons and fugetives goods at clognekeelty by Mr Abraham Bates & John Magner.

11. *Release of Fermoy Gillabby & Seigniory of Kinalmeaky for which p^{d}* £4500 [This entry is in a different handwriting.—G.]. I receaved letters from Mr Thomas Ball of London, that hee had by my order paid Sir Georg Horsey 191^{li} ster:, and to the L^{o} Treasurer of England 1150^{li}, on the 24 of december laste, so as now there is paid for me, and of my own moneis to the Lo Treasurer, towards the purchaze of 4500^{li} ster that I am (in Sir georg Horsies name, wch was used in truste forme) to paie for thestate in ffee of thabbeis of ffermoy, & Gilabbey, and the seigniory of Kynalmeaky 1833^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} ster:

13 ꝑ. *Dungarvan:* I haue paid M^{r} walter Maunsfeild of Ballymulteenagh, v^{li} ster:, and am to paie him 15^{li} more, and to procure him the ffee ffarm of Megeghy, and vppon his taking thoath of supremacie, to help him sue out his livery for conveighing & Relesing Cronaghten unto me, and my heires; As also for his Releasing to me all Rights & demaunds in all the howses gardens & Lands that I formerly purchazed for one C.^{li} ster: in the town and ffranchizes of dongarvan of John Hore ffitz Michaell of the same merchant.

20. poynes went for England, having receaved of M^{r} walley xv^{li}. xj^{s} and of ffarmer iiij^{li}. ix^{s} to make it vp 20^{li}, and is to receav of Mr Ball x^{li}, and of Mr J^{o} March on his bill viij^{li}, and is to bwy me a high great guylt chair, 2 other high chaires, 2 high stooles, 2 low stooles, all of crymson vell[v]ett fringed with Silver & Silck, a foot turcky carpett, xij yards of murry tustaffata, & vij yards delivered of crymson for a gown & petticoat for my wife.

This daie I made a purchase of Edmond Terry fitz David of Carricktohill of all his messuages, tenem^{ts}, mylles, Lands and thereditamts called Terries Lands in Carricktohill aforsaid: ffor wch I paid him at thensealing of my assurances twenty pounds ster: in ready money. And haue given him my bill for ffowrskoar pounds more, to be paid within three moneths after demaund, and to paie him viij^{li} a year in the mean tyme for his maintenance in my lo Beamounts Service, to which my lo Barry and I haue comended him: which I am to paie, if thancient evidences be given vp to me by John ffitz vlick Roche, and that I quietly enioy the land.

25. The lo cheef Justice and Sir Edward Harris being Justices of assize cam to Lismoor; on the 26 they held thassizes for the county of waterford at Tallagh; the 28, the L cheef Justice retorned to Lismoor, and staied there the 29: The ffirst of March I rodd with him to thassizes at Corck wch began the 2. The 6, his Lo^{p} and I rodd to see Bandonbridge and retorned to [Cork] the vijth, and the 8, I cam to Lismoor againe.

Marche 1623 and 1624.

6. This daie two of Sir W^{m} powers men that in the night tyme sett a Cabben on my Lands of Ballycullen, parcell of the Lands of Rathgogan, and ordered unto me by Sir W^{m} powers

referrn^{t} and myne to the Lo president Sir Edward Harris barronets, and Sir Th^{o} Brown, were for holding it by force against Robert Mead esq^{r} Justice of the peace, after vj weeks impresment in the goale of Corke, ffyned by the Lords Justices of Assizes in v^{li} ster: a peec: And 4 other of his men for assaulting Morris ffitz phillip in his howse, were of the said Justices ffyned in x^{li} ster: a peece.

9. This day, god bless us, I removed my self, wife, and ffamily to my howse at yoghall ffrom Lismoor, where we [had] dwelt from the 18 of January 1620, till this 9 of Marche 1623.

xiij ꝑ. This daie I agreed with Thomas Allen & his son Th^{o} westcomb and Robert Soden, to bwyld me a Lodge in my parck, acording to a moddule or plott signed between vs, and o^{r} articles, ffor which, they being at all chardges whatsoever in making, fitting and fyneshing therof absolutely within and without, I am to paie them in money 150^{li} ster: viz, 50^{li} in hand, 50^{li} when the Roof is sett up, and thother 50^{li} when the worck is wholy perfected, or sooner as in o^{r} articles is expressed; I am also to allow them libertie in my woods and quarries, and for other materiales, to give them one C.th barrels of Colme, halfe a ton of yron, and a fair windoe of hewed free stone that I haue at Lismoor and to lend them garrans for carriadge of sand etc., having paid them 50^{li} & also given them a draught oxe & a par wheels.

21 ꝑ. I receaved from Sir Georg Horsey of clifton in dorcetshier Kt., The Lorde Treasurer of Englands warrant to his servante Roger Brabant to deliver to Raphe Horsey, or any other to Sir Georges vse, the possession of ffermoye and all the Lands & other hereditamts that Sir Barnard Greenvyle, & Bovill Greenvyle, his son, and heir, had solde and conveighed to Sir Lyonell cranfeld, now Earle of Middlesex and Lorde Treasurer

of Englande. And I deputed Cap^{n} Richard Smythe to receave the said possession to my use, (for whome in confidence Sir George Horsey made the purchaze, & I haue, and am to pay 4500^{li} ster : therfore) and to receav all the deeds, and wrytings etc, all Rents that grew due from Michas laste, and thattornmts of all the tertennants.

I distreyned a Reek of corne, and nyne cowes with one calf of Robert Rootes his cattle, wherof as by his letters apereth he dishonestly purposed to defeat me, being for my arreradgs of Rent of Ballykeely : one of the cowes was in danger to dye and not able to rise, and therfore not taken away, the other viij with one calf were priced by 4 neighbours at xiij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} ster.

29. This daie Jack Strongman son to Cap^{n} Strongman, for geving Wm Supple of Aghadda a sodden stroke with a cudgell, and for mayminge him in an unsemly ffasshion, was by my order, (wherin I took to my assistance the Lo Barry, Sir John Leek, and Sir W^{m} fenton) appointed to aske him forgiveness on one of his knees, with a cudgell in his hand, and kneeling to deliver his Cudgell, and sworde to Wm Supple, to strike him if he pleased ; all which Jack Strongman performed in o^{r} presence, in my studdy at yoghall, and then gaue him an acknowledgm^{t} of the wronge don him signed vnder his hande ; whervnto we ffour, with Sir Laurence parsons, Cap^{n} Smythe, Capten John Strongman his ffather, Cap^{n} Jolliff, & peercie Smythe subscribed our names, and delivered it sealed with my own seale to Wm Supple ; and thervppon made them frends.

30. This daie thenquiry at yoghall after the death of the Lo Barries severall ancestors began, and the verdict was given up by the Juro^{rs} and the Indented Inquisic̃ons by the Comissioners and Juro^{rs} interchangeably delivered vp, signed, sealed and delivered, the second of Aprill following the Esctietor & ffeodary

had 20 marcks ster. for their clearck x^{s}, the Jurors 40^{s} & the cryer ij^{s}. vj^{d}.

31. I made Mr James and Mr Thomas daunt a lease in reverc̃on of thentier abbey of Tracton and all the possessions therof except the Rectories of Ballymodan & Ballyspellan (and all Royalties excepted) for 17 yeares, and graunted the whole vnto them, as it divided by equall moieties between them, by two leases, for which where in their former lease they paid the Kings Rent and 120^{li} ster: a year to me, now each of them to paie the moiety of the Kings Rent, and to me & my heires 160^{li} ster: yeerly Rent a peece: so as my Rent after the olde lease is expired, is heerby encreased 200^{li} per annum. And bothe their leases in possession and Revẽrcon wilbe expired, by the tyme that my son ffrances Boyle shalbe attayned to thage of xxi yeares, to whome, and his heires male, god willing, I do dispose all my lands Rectories & hereditamts in Kynall[ea] and Kierricurrehy.

Aprill 1624.

3. This daie I agreed with Mr Thomas Petleis wife to make her a new lease in Reverc̃on for xvij yeares of the spiritualties of Beaver alias Carrickeleyn, encreasing her Rent from the begining of her new lease one C.^{li} ster a year, so as dwring her olde lease shee is to paie me 40 marks ster: and afterwards cxxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster: per annum, and defraie & bear all other chardges, ordenary and extraordenary, & fynde a sufficient curate.

4. Paid John ffreke 20^{li} before, and this daie 80^{li}, in all one C.^{li} on Sir Georg Horsies letters, to be allowed me in the purchaze of my lo Treasurers Lands of ffermoy etc., and one other C.^{li} ster: the 12 of Aprill 1624 to John freke & R^{o} Hole, and 46^{li}. 13 4^{d} by M^{r} W^{m} frekes acquittances for his East Rent 1624.

4 ꝑ ob. Given this day to olliver Hetherington son and heir to Wm Hetherington late of Kilbeg, in the county of waterford, for yelding me vp Mr Tho ffleetwoods deeds of 300 acres in Kilbeg made to his ffather, and all other his wrytings and orders, and geving me his generall Release, xxli ster.

5. I sent Mr Hintons wrytings to his widdo & to Capn Atherly by Sir Lawrence parsons, who is to bring me their acknowledgment & warrant to save me harmeless for their delivery, & vli.

13 ꝑ. I concluded with Mr david Terry and crogher Mc donnell carty of Eastmanshagh to whome John Turner by my order paid of my moneis cxli before Xpmas laste, to accept of a mortgage of Eastmanshagh & Coolroo, from them, for the said 110li ster :, & they to be my tennants therof till Redempcon, paying me cleer 20 marks per Annum.

13. I delivered Sir John Leek Mr Kendals letters to receav of Sir georg chaworthe, one of the queires of his Mats stables, 50li, ster : in payment of tharrears Mr Kendall owes me for dongarvan ; and vppon receipt therof, to conclude a bargayn with Mr Ross the goldsmyth for his lease & Rent of the ploughland of Ballykeely, and to give him that 50li, in payment of a C.li for his Interest & Rent, paible by Wm Luellen, and to cleer all arrears.

14. I sent John ffrekes and Mr Ro Holes bill of exchandg of 200li ster : and Mr Wm ffrekes acquittance for his Easter Rent 1624, amounting vnto 46li xiijs. iiijd and all other wrytings concerning ffermoy to Sir Georg Horsey by Sir John Leek & gardener his footboy.

17. James ffitz Gerald of Ardnecroghie having a lease from Sir Marven Awdelay to him and Elizabeth his wife, in August 1611, for xix yeares if they, the said James and Elizabeth,

should so long live, and the same Elizabeth being dead, and the lease therby determyned by lawe, James submitted himself and pretended lease simplie without condicon to my own consciens. And when he had so don, and perfected his deed of assignemt and surrendre freely, I gaue him presently xlij^{s} and gaue order to Mr Robert Mead when he had delivered vp the possession on May daie next, as of my free guift, to deliver him and his wife lx^{li} ster; ffor which money he did offer to sell his whole lease, as Henry Hancock knowes.

25. Sir John Leek departed yoghall this day withall my wrytings to Sir georg Horsey about ffermoye, with my letters to my lo of Canterbury: my lo chamberleyn, Sir Allen Apsely, & my letters to my lo chichester & a brace of grey hownds for him, with order to receav 30^{li} for Mr Kendall to my vse, & conclude for Ballykeely in the Barrony with Mr Ross, and for all arrears.

29. I haue letten the laste yeer of my lease of Kilpatrick neer Tracton (reserved from Sir Parr Lane) and begyning at Michas 1624, to Burton, who hath the present tennancie therof, for 40^{li}: wherof I am to paie M^{r} Th^{o} dawnt for that year x^{li}, and I to haue cleer 30^{li}.

Maie 1624.

Mr James Tredennick, clearck, being indebted to Mr Edward Bradstone about the parsonadge of Kilgullan in 47^{li} ster: and Mr Bradston in my debt for arrears of Rent in xxxv^{li}, and Bradston suing Tredenneck, they referred their differrence to me; whervppon I mediated their agreemt in this manner by bothe their consents, that Mr Tredenneck should pay him xxx^{li}, by v^{li} half yeerly for three yeares; the first payment to be made at all Saincts next, the next on May daie 1625, and so till it was paid; and I forgave v^{li} of my arrears, & accepted M^{r}

Trydennecks securety for the xxx^{li} in remayn, & gaue Mr Bradston my acquittances for all his arrears till Mich 1623.

3. This 3^{d} of Maye 1624, I departed yoghall, towards Dublin, and returned not till the 5 of July: so as I was absent iuste nyne weeks: I entered Dublin the 7th & the 12 Sir W^{m} power was comitted to the castle.

15. I rod to Mellifont and returned to Dublin the 19th.

20. I lent by the delivery of my servant W^{m} chettle to the Lo Bourck of Castleconnell v^{li} ster, to be repaid me by his lo^{p}, or Sir Thomas Brown.

27 ꝑ. I paid Wm Bylly and georg Anderson, prechers, of St. John church in Dublin, for tharrears and Rent of my howse there, now by my lease Rented at xxx^{s} ster per annum for the last half year, and for 4 years last before this halfe year, at xxvj^{s}. iij^{d} per annum, the some of vj^{li} ster, so as heerafter by my new lease, I am to paie 30^{s} ster per annum, and all arrears ar cleered vntill & for our Lady day, 1624. And I haue now to come of my 2 leases in Reverc̃on one hundreth & almost two yeares.

27. paid for my Easter Rent 1624 for gill abbey and the ffees xv^{li}. vj^{s}.

28. given my servants ffarmer & Badnege each of them for phisick iij^{li}.

28. Lent my Lady ffalckLand when she was at Cardes at St Katherynes, three peeces in golde, making iij^{li}. vj^{s} ster, which her Lady^{sp} yet owes me.

29. Given to Cap^{n} lorckyn ingold xxij^{s}, and to Leeftennant ffitz Symons xx^{s}; to John vickars v^{s}, & to the porter of the castle v^{s}.

29. Lent M^{r} ffrances Smyth which was delivered to Wm Stoughton x^{li} ster, repaid me.

3. Given Sir Richard Bolten (?) xliiij^{s}, & to my cozen Lowther for ffees 44^{s}, and to John oge Murffy 20^{s}, to John ffrench, Xpofer Colthurst & my tennants of Broghill brought into the Starr Chamber by Sir W^{m} power, in money, besides their dietts in my howse, v^{li}. x^{s}, And to Mr Stoughton ffor his ffees in that sute & Court, 28^{li} ster.

June, 1624.

1. paid to Mr Tyffen for Mr Thomas Stephens his debt v^{li} ster, and to Bentley the purcevant, also for him, xx^{s}, which vj^{li} with the halfe yeeres Rent of Broghill which I paid, being due by him before my purchaze, he is to allow me in the C.^{li} I rest him.

2. given young georg Boyle for my half yeares allowance I bestowe on him for his maintenence with Sir W^{m} parsons, due at Easter laste, v^{li}.

3. paid for golde lace for my wives new gown vj^{li}. xvij^{s}.

4. Laid owt for peers Lacy besides the viij^{li} his father gaue him, xliiij^{s}. vij^{d}.

5. given Mr Rawson of the pipe office about dischardging the vndue chardg of his Ma^{ts} Rents laid on my carbry lands [*illegible*].

6. paid to olde Mr Clearck the civillian for my daughter Moores administracõn of Sir Th^{o} Moores goods, v^{li} ster.

7. paid M^{r} gray for making my picture for Sir W^{m} parsons 40^{s}.

9. Mr Eemanuell downing my attorney p^{d} me xix^{li}. vj^{s} in full dischardg of my Judgm^{t} against John gheen of wexforde, etc.

12. The 200^{li} ster due at Easter Laste from the Lo Moor to my daughter Sara for her Joincture, I directed to be paid to Sir W^{m} parsons the laste of Auguste next, viz, to Sir James Craig

for passing to me on his book of ffee simples the abbey of castle Lyons: the fferry of yoghall: and the townes and Rents of Ballynvelly and Rosgrilly neer Lismoor xxxv^{li}, to Mr Wm Crow for passing me the ffee ffearm of the coll of Knockmore with one quarter of Land thervnto belonging and the tythes therof and also thestate in ffee of the quarter of Land called Kilcom[on] belonging to my abbey of Court, in the County of Sligoe, & omitted in my pattent, and past in ffee ffearm to Mr Wm Crow and by him conveighed vnto me & my heires for ever, for 48^{li} ster. And the remaynder of the said 200^{li}, those two debts of myne being paid, amounting vnto cxvij^{li} ster, I assigned Sir W^{m} parsons, to paie to drew my daughter Saras tayler, in full satisfaction of all his former demands, as also for her new gown, Kirtle & wastcoat of black figured satten: And in this manner is this 200^{li} assigned to be receaved and paid.

16. Mr Xtiãn Borr of Dublin paid for me, to Sir Addam Loftus of Rathfarnam Knight, as the first paym^{t} of my marriadge porcon with my daughter Dorothie Boyle to Arthur Loftus, son and heir to the said Sir Addam, the some of ffyfteen hundreth pounds ster:, and I yet owe Sir Addam other 1500^{li} to mak vpp my said daughters preferment three thowsand pounds ster, wherof one thowsand pounds more is to be paid him on the 24 of June next, and thother 500^{li} so soon as conveniently I can. He also by my order paid Mr Alderman Barry for the debt of my lo Barries mother & M^{r} pa: Sherlock 45^{li} ster.

27. I bought of Stanley Servant to M^{r} devenish of Dublin so much turttaffata, as should make my son Richard a sute of apparrell, and gownes for my daughters lettice, Joan, Kate and dorothie; wch stuff amounting vnto neer xxx^{li} ster, I gaue my bill chardgeable on Xpian, to whome I muste repaie it in Moun-

ster: viz, xxi yards, delivered at 15^{s} the yard, & 17 yards delivered at 16^{s} the yard.

28. I also bought of Mr Arthure of dublin merchant, two sutes of Tapestry hangings consisting of xi severall peeces: thone sute of six peeces for my dynyng chamber at lismoor coste 57^{li} ster, thother of 5 peeces for the long chamber in yoghall, Coste 55^{li}: As also ten yards of crymson vell[v]ett at xxvj^{s}. viij^{d} the yard, xiij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} to mak chaires, stooles and a windoe cushen; for which hangings & vell[v]ett, with some other things for making vp of those things amounting in all vnto cxxxij^{li}. xij^{s} ster:, I gaue Mr Arthure chardged on Mr Xpian Borr; and to him, I am to paie bothe those somes heer, to paie it there to them, *wch two somes so due, amounting vnto* 162^{li}. 6^{s} *Mr Walley paid Mr Borr* 19 *Julij* 1624.

28. I also bought of Mr Smythe thvpholster in Dublin, a guylt bedsteddle, and an yndian guilt table, which with matts and cordes to pack them vp in, cost iiij^{li} xiiij^{s}. vj^{d}, and for them, and on accompt for making tassels and ffryndges of crymson Silck and Silver to fynishe the chaires, stooles and cushen, I gaue Marmaduke to deliver Smythes wife, ten pounds.

29. Mr Walley by my order repaid heer to Mr Xpian Borr, the 1500^{li} ster that he paid for me in Dublin to Sir Adam Loftus: the 45^{li} he paid for Mr Patrick Sherlock to Alderman Barry; and this 45^{li} was due by my Lo Barry, and repaid out of his Rents: And also he repaid Mr Borr the v^{li} he paid Mr Tyffen for Mr Thomas Stephens of Rathgogan. And 19 July 1624 to him 162^{li}. 6^{s} to pay Mr Arthure & John Stanley for Tapestry hangings for my long chamber in yoghall & dynyng chamber at Lismoor.

30. As my Lo Moor by his letters advized, I gaue my war-[rant] to Sir garrett Lowther to receav from his Lo^{p} the possession

of Ballym^c^skanland, and of the rest of the Lands conveighed for my daughter Saraes Joincture and to return it to his Lo^p^ as my daughters tennant till may daie 1625 at 400^li^ ster per annum.

July, 1624.

1. yesterday the laste of June I departed from Dublin homeward, and I delivered M^r^ R^o^ calvert v^li^ ster: to distribut amongst the wayters of My Lo Deputies howse; I spent in Dublin this tyme ccxxxvj^li^. iiij^s^. vj^d^ ster: I lay the first night in my retorn at the redd crosse, the second with the Earle of desmond at Kilkenny: the third at ffetherd with Sir John Everard; I dyned the third of this moneth with the Judges of Assize at Clonmell, & cam third night to Lismoor, and staid there the thirde, & 4th, and the 5 of this moneth, I thanck my god I returned in safety to yoghall, and fownd my wife & children withall my ffamulie in good health.

☞ 6. I formerly allowed Richard Blacknoll so much of my laste Easter Rents as amounted vnto 400^li^ ster, wherof 300^li^ was for mydsomer laste, and Michas next payments that by my contract I am to paie him quarterly, by 150^li^ a quarter, for Mr Latfewrs 400 ton of iron; thother C.^li^ I had Mr Borrs bill of exchandg for, to be paid, (with xiij^s^. iiij^d^ more) to Sir georg Horsey in London ar to Mr Th^o^ Ball for, which moneys, with M^r^ W^m^ ffrekes Easter Rents (for which I sent him my acquittance) and the 1150^li^ paiable by M^r^ ffortrie the 24 of June laste, makes in all 4560^li^ that Sir georg Horsey hath receaved of me to paie thearle of Middlesex, for my purchace and assurance making of ffermoy, Gillabbey, & the Seiginory of Kynalmeky.

9. ☞ The 16 of June 1624 at thinstance of Ric Blacknoll who receaved of Xtian Borr in Dublin 287^li^. x^s^ ster: for the

addicon and encrease of 25 tons of yron quarterly, begyning at Mydsomer laste, to be delivered Mr Latfewr over and above the yearly proporcon of 400 tons that I contracted with him for, I by my bill of exchandge chardged Mr Samuell de ffortrie to paie that 287^li^. 10^s^ to M^r^ phillip Burlymachie in London within 14 daies after midsomer 1624: As also I gaue order to Mr Latfewrs ffactor to paie the moneis he receaved for Salte of M^r^ davenant, amounting vnto cclx^li^ ster: to Richard Blacknoll, to be allowed with thinterest therof out of the next 25 tons of iron to be delivered at Michas next; of bothe which somes Ric Blacknoll is to free and dischardg me.

10 ꝑ. This daie I paid cxv^li^ ster: to Nicholas Rowe of Kilcolman and Elleen power one of the daughters of M^r^ J^o^ power, and the divorced wife of garrott of ffitz John gerald, late of Camphier; ffor which some of 115^li^ she had half a ploughland mortgaged to her vse to the said Nichas Rowe by Robert St John, which by my contract for camphier I was to paie her; which I having performed, shee, and her saide vnckle Mr Nichas Rowe gaue me vp my bill for the paym^t^ therof, and also a generall Release of all mortgages, joinctures, douers, and demaunds, in, or vnto the castle & Lands of camphier.

10 ꝑ. This day Sir Richard Aldworth brought home vnto me letters from Sir John Jepson tendering me the sale of Moalloe. And Mr Henry Beechers tendered me the sale of Castle Mahown and all other his lands in Kynalmeakye; which two purchazes, if god would enhable me to compass, my english plantacons were settled to my good content[ment].

12. Mr Richard Butler of Knocktoffer sent me a straie pair of spurres, a hatband, and a girdle, that his myller had of a woman that fownd them: they did belong to my man farmer.

12. I paid the Joyner iiij^li^ ster: for the 28 boxes and the

fframe, they ar placed in my ynner studie of the Colledg at yoghall.

17 ꝑ. I delivered Sir W^{m} ffenton on his bond, remayning in the custody of Mr John walley, one C.^{li} ster; which was deposeted in my hands by Sir W^{m} power, as part of the 200^{li} for which carrick phillip was mortgaged to the late lo Justice walsh. And fors^{o} the money laie ydle by me, because thother C.^{li} was not reddy nor brought in, I, for the benefit of Melloon power, putt it over to Sir W^{m} ffenton, who by his said bond is to paie yt at 20 dayes warninge, and in the interim to pay Melloon power x^{li} per annum for the vse therof.

20. Mr Ball of London having receaved there for me of Cap^{n} Th^{o} Mansfelds Rent xvj^{li}. xv^{s} ster; and of Mr Coppyn for Skolfeilds Rents (due my Lo Barry) 30^{li}, and I having heer paid Xtian Borr on his bill of exchandge 150^{li}, to be paid by Mr Burlymachie to Robert Tayler of Tallagh, and having also delivered to the said Robert Taylor in money heer other 50^{li}, did appoint him, with thadvice of Sir John Leek and Mr Th^{o} Ball to laie yt out for me in plate and silver vessells. And I did also this daie deliver Robert Taylor in golde other 25^{li} to be bestowed by my lady Leek for some necessaries for my wife, and other provisions for my howse; In the whole, 271^{li} 15^{s} ster.

20. This day I sent my letters by Sir Richard Aldworthes express messenger to Sir John Jepson, with my offers about the purchaze of Moallo.

22. I gaue my cozen M^{r} garrard Lowther a faier yonge graie geldinge and vnto the widdoe Sarieant a garran.

24. I haue lett my Rectorie and vickaridg of Kilbolane [to] Zachary Dangon of the same for this year, to be ended on St James day 1625, for xxxv^{li} ster: by thadvize of Mr Robert Mead, and vppon his letters of comendacon.

25. I had an englishe cowe great with calfe for my herriott vppon the death of Mr Thomas Moor of Agharren.

25. My servant John Potter died yesterday at the iron worck, and was this day buried in the church of Tallagh.

26. I sent the prince by M^r^ callogh, my leash of ffalcons, to be presented his Highness by Sir John Leek; to whome & M^r^ J^o^ doughty I wrott, and gaue M^r^ callagh xx^s^, and I this day wrott to my Lo carew to refeer my Lady Raleighes demaund of douer to 4 or 2 Judges in England to be mutually chosen, to be ended according to lawe, & by my lo Harvies man I sent that letter, and others to his Lord, in answer of his about durberies Iland.

26. I gaue my consent that Stephen dexters son should sell his Lease of thabbey of Rathleam in the county of Mayo to Sir ffrederick Hamylton brother to thearle of Abercorne.

31. This daie I began my Jorney from home to meet the Lorde cheef Justice and Sir Edward Harris, Justices of Assize, at thassizes to be holden the second of Auguste at Bandonbridge.

31. Sir vallentyne Brown sent me a Tercell of a goshawk, reward x^s^; and donnell o swillevant sent me a ffalcon a Tercell Jentill, Reward xx^s^: I had a goshawke of my own out of o Learies woods, & 3 ffalcons out of Kerry which I sent the prince by Mr Callon. We [*blank*].

Auguste 1624.

2 ~~ao~~. I cam to thassizes at Bandonbridge where Sir W^m^ power was to make his submission in open court vnto me, by order of the Lo deputie & Councell according [to] his bond of one C.^li^ ster:, or to yeald back him self prizoner to the castle of dublin, which he made an evasion from performing; ffor

which his neglect he was the 22 of this moneth convented before the Lo deputy, the Lo president and the rest of the councell at Bandonbridg, and on his knees craved pardon: & was that day againe comytted prizoner, & so carried prizoner, along with his lo^p, till he cam to Lismoor the laste of this moneth; where he entered into bonds of 200^li to make his publicque submission the next generall assizes to be holden in the county of Corke; & theron was sett at liberty againe at Lismoor.

13. I began my Jorney to meet my lo deputy at Lymerick and lay that night at Lismoor: the 14 at Ballyha; whence I did dispatch back my lo Beamounts steward Henry cockran with my letters to his L, and gaue him a gelding and xl^s.

15. I mett my Lo Deputy at Lymerick, and staid there till the 17 that we went to Kilmallock, the 18 to Moallo, the 19 to Corck, where we staid the 19 & the 20th, the 21 and 22 at Bandonbridge, where Sir ffrances Slingsby o^r sheriff enterteigned all the first day, and I in the name of the town paid the enterteignment of the second day, which coste me 35^li.

23. To Kinsale, 24 to corck agayn: the 25 the Lo deputy went by water to the ffort & so to cloyne, & I came home to yoghall.

26 ꝑ. I mett my Lo deputy with 40 gent, and one C^th horsmen and carried the Kings sworde before him thorough yoghall to my own howse.

The 26, 27, 28 and 29 my Lo deputy the L presidente & all their traynes continewed at my howse.

30. My Lo deputy departed from yoghall, and at his departure Knighted my Son Richard in my dynyng chamber in y[oghall].

30. When my lo deputie being reddy to depart my howse, & had Knighted my son & heir, Richard, lo viscount of Dongarvan,

I presented his Lo^p^ with a veary ffaier black mare sent me by my lo Beaumount; my son Richard presented his Lo^p^ with a ffalcon, and his Lo^pe^ son Lucius with a Tercell Jentill. And I gaue my lo[^ds^] officers for the ffees of my sons Knyghting, 40^li^ in golde, their demaunds being xxxvij^li^. x^s^.

30 ^do^. I sehwed at Tallagh to my lo Deputy the horse and foot of my Seigniory, and in the head of the forces, at my instance, the lo Deputy honeared my brother in Law Cap^n^ Richard Smyth, and my cozen georg Boyle with the honnor of Knighthood; and to make my own favo^r^ to Sir Richard Smyth entier, I paid my Lords officers xxxvij^li^. x^s^ for his ffees: and that night my lo Deputie, my lo president, & my selfe laie at Mr Maynards at Curreglass.

30. I lent Sir James Craig at thironworcks near Tallaghbridge v^li^ ster without bill.

31. I receaved out of England by Robert Taylor of Tallagh six silver great platters, six smaller silver platters, six lesser than those of silver, vj silver Sallett disshes, 24 Silver plates, vj Silver Sawcers, one great Silver Sawlt, 3 trenchers Saltes of Silver, a dozen of Silver spoones & 4 Silver Candlesticks, all weighing 1013 ounces and coste 280^li^. 10^s^. 10^d^, besides extraordenary chardges.

31. My Lo Deputie with his trayne rodd to see all thironworcks, and myne worcks, and then came to Lismoor, and thence rodd to Clonmell, where his Lady, the lady Brabazon, the lady Jones, and thearle of westmeath, with the Lorde Esmonde mett them: and that night we all laye at clonmell, And the next morning being tuesday, and the first of September, my lo deputie, and his Lady, with the reste, departed from clonmell towards the Carrick, and when I had brought them a myle out of clonmell, I took leav and cam that night to Lismoor, and the

ꝑ next day came home to yoghall: This daie my lo president sickned to the death at the town clonmell and died there the ffyfte of September 1624.

September 1624.

2. Capⁿ phillips with the ffrench prize came into the mowth of the harber of youghall Laden with Rib davie Spanish cloath, Spanishwool and yrone, & made Huntly their capten of their man of warr, who sent my wife 3 packs of Spanish wool: 4 Spanish blanketts, a hogshead of Tuscane wyne, & a smale Barricke of Sampier, which guift my lo Deputy confirmed.

5 ꝑ. About 3 of the clock in the morninge of this day my honnored Lorde, and noble frend donatus Earle of Thomonde, and Lorde President of Mounster departed this Lyffe at Clonmell.

7. I bestowed a gray ambling Hackney, which I bought for 40ˢ, on Mʳ Robert Calvert.

8 ꝑ. This daie about one of the clock in the morninge my hopefull and lovinge ffrend, Sir Tibbott Roche Knight second son to the Lord Roche, died of the smale pocks at yoghall, and I sent his dead boddy home in my coach.

8 ꝑ. John Terry of Carricktohill delivered to Domynick Terry ffitz Edmond, the counterpart of the deed of mortgage of croghtie parcell of the Lands of the Terries in Carricktohill, which I purchazed of David ffitz Edmond Terrye; the mortgage is vˡⁱ od money, which I am to paie, and to call in the deed which croghty is letten by Xpofer galway of Roslaie to John Terry for 40ˢ a year.

9. My wife excused her not goinge to the Carrick to my Lady ffalklande, but sent her as much dongarvan mingled frieze as will mak her a gown, a brace of ffatt Bucks; Dick sent Mʳ

Lucius cary as much dongarvan ffrize as will make him a sute.

9 ꝑ. God be praysed I haue letten the seazons tyeth of Herrings belonging to the colledg of yoghall, at all adventures that shalbe taken in the harber for lxxx^{li} ster to Edward and Thomas Stowt, and to Samuell Marten and Richard Smyth merchants, and haue their bonds for paym^{t} of 40^{li} at all S^{ts}, thother 40^{li} at Xtmas next.

9. I have yesterday cleered all accompts with Mr Richard Blacknoll and haue paid him cxv^{li}. vij^{s} for bwylding the worckmens new howses at Kilmackoe; haue paid him the C.^{li} that I had Xtiān Bores bill of exchandge for on Mr Burlymachy, to be paid Mr Ball for Sir georg Horsey towching ffermoy; ccc^{li} for my payments for Mr Latfewrs 200 ton of iron due for midsomer quarter and Michas 1624; 90^{li} for the customes of the 200 tons delivered at Xtmas & o^{r} Lady day 1624, viij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} for Lighterage, also for Lewis his coat lij^{s}. vj^{d}.

11. Sir Lawrence parsons bill of C.^{li} of Melloon powers money, was by me this day cancelled and delivered vp vnto him and he onely owes me x^{li}. viij^{s}. x^{d}.

12. Charles pyne owes me 47^{li}. v^{s}, wherof 20^{li} paiable at Michas, and the remaynder the 25 of Marche 1625.

12 ꝑ. Letten Imlepadden in Kerry to black Richard Rice, for one year, begyning at Michas 1624, for iiij^{li}, & no longer.

ꝑ 17. Baldwyn carpenter having measured by the chayn the ploughland of Duntahan, and the half ploughland of the grandge parcell of the demeanes of ffermoy, returns clontahan to conteign 545 acres delivered, and the grange to conteyn 204 acres, in both 749 acres.

17 ꝑ. I agreed with ffrances Bennett for Mr Thomas Balles 3 leases made by the corporacon of yoghall of parcels of the

chantrye Lands, wherin the storehows I lay my iron is parcell, for which I am to pay Mr Ball xxx^li ster :, the town haue promised to renew my Leases in my own mine vppon surrender of the olde leases for 59 yeares, but I expect a ffee ffearm at thoulde Rent.

17. Richard Blacknoll owes me 39^li that he receaved for hogshead staves of myne which I sould to M^r vandenstone & M^r ffrances Masosny.

20 ꝑ. This Daie, god in heaven bless and guyde her, I sent my daughter Katheryne from my howse in yoghall towards coolerton, with her mayd, my cozen Thomas Boyle, and my servants Badnedge and Salisbury, and I gaue her at her departure a juell of golde with ten diamonds, and to bear their chardges 20^li in money, and appointed them to staie at Maismoor at my cozen Richard Boyles, till my lo Beaumount fetche her thence; and I sent my Lady Beamount a Tercell of a goshawk.

20. letters by Mr Lylles of Lymerick to my lo of canterbury and thearle of Arundell in answer of theirs aboute my lo Barries Awnts porcon: with letters to Sir John Leek and Sir Thomas Stafforde.

ꝑ 21. Baldwyn Carpenter having with the chayn measured the woodplowland parcell of Broghill and made 5 divisions therof to the 5 tennants, viz. 162 acres to Hancock, 117 acres to haynes; 557 acres to gerrott gibbon, 382 acres to dermod o Shannaghan, and 925 acres to John Mc cnogher: retorned the whole ploughland to conteign 2134 acres standard measure.

21 ꝑ. I agreed with Anthonie Dowdall that he should assigne over to whome I should appoint, in truste to my vse, his lease and Revercon made to Mr Thomas pepes deceased by Sir Barnard greenvile, of the ploughland of Duntahan & the half

ploughland of the Grandge, parcell of the demeasnes of ffermoye, ffor which he paid me the Rent of 20^{li}; and thervppon I am to mak him a new Lease of those Lands for xxxj yeares, to begin at Michas next, paying me yearly lxx^{li} ster; so I encrease my rent 50^{li} ster a year.

24 ꝑ. Thomas Quinten and Augustyn Atkins, having measured this laste somers worcks don by John Loden in walling the town of Bandonbridge, retorned me thadmeasurem^{t} vnder their hands, that it conteyned 880 single pearches, and 6 foot, making 53 square perches, 5 single perches, and 14 ffeet, which at vij^{li} the pearch square amounteth vnto ccclxxiij^{li}. viij^{s}. x^{d} ster, which I gaue order to John Turner the receavor of my western Rents to paie. *Bandontown walles September* 1624 *cost* £373 : 8 : 10 [different handwriting.—G.].

25. I sent letters to my L Deputy, Sir W^{m} parsons, Sir Addam Loftus, and Sir Gerrard Lowther, by my ffootman Davye.

26. Wheras I lent my great stalckinge mare to North the keeper of my parck, I this day took her back to be vsed in my parck, & gaue her cowlt and an ambling Hackney I bought of Marmaduke, to Northes wife.

29 ꝑ. My cozen Roger Boyle the grocer, being destitute of a ffearm and meanes to live, I gave the L Bicshop of Waterford xx^{li} ster: in gowld to bwy in a lease of the ffearm of Kill Sainct Nicholas, wheron is an englishe howse, & the Land being half a plowland well inclosed; which lease for 20^{li} the Bicsshop bought of one Mr Prideux of waterford, and is now to assign wholy to my said cozen Roger, as my guifte. And I have promised also to give him as a stock six english cowes, some breeding mares, and a plough of garrans, to begin the world againe withall.

30 ꝑ. I did agree with Morris Supple in presence of M^{r}

Robert Mead, and david o Sheaghan, to lett him the parcell of Land called gortemaddie, ordered to me to be part of Rathgogan, for one year, begining yesterday, for v^{s} per annum.

October, 1624.

4. I receaved vppon accompt of Mr John vandenstenes debt vnto me, a bill of exchandge of lxviij^{li}, to be paid for me to Mr Thomas Ball of London, wherof 40^{li} to pay Mr Balles engagement to the goldsmythe for the overplus that was vnpaid of the plate Sir John Leek and he sent me, and thother xxviij^{li} Mr Ball is to pay Mr Needham, my taylor in London, for my ashcoloured Tusttaffata sute: this bill of exchandge I sent Mr Ball by poynes:

5 ꝏ. I rod to Lismoor and the 6, I, with the Lo Esmond, and Sir Richard Aldworth (being comissioners in the vacancie of the presidencie for the government of the province of Mounster) began our sitting at clonmell, and continewed o^{r} sitting till the xiijth of this moneth, and I paid the whole chardg of the Kings table there that week, which coste me, besides my own provisions, in money xxv^{li} ster: the 13, 14 and x5th daies I lay at Lismoor, and the xvjth I cam to yoghall.

16. peregryne Banuster & Harbert Nicholas brought me the ffryer ffloreence Mc donnell Mc charty Superior of Tymelags letters to me, and ffryer cnogher o driskells Spanish letters to him, with ffryer ffloreences letters & discovery of ffryer Stronge of waterfords reddyness to embarck at Beerhaven, and against the Lo of Kerry, o Swillevant more, & owen oleghy; wherpppon I wrott & sent their letters to my L deputy, & the coppies of them in my own [hand] to my lo carew, by poynes.

19. I delivered Mr Mathias Jones in money xxiij^{li}. iiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster, to be by him paid to M^{r} J^{o} doughty of Bristoll, to whome I did owe soe much for wares sent the children.

20. I receaved from Sir Wm Hull 30 redd muskevia hydes, for which I am to paie him vj^{s}. vj^{d} a peec, and for bringing them vnto me I paid ix^{s}, & Marmaduke my mo[t]hers man, had 15 of them for x^{li}, to be paid at this yeares end.

20. I cleered all accompts with ffrances Massony, and to even all, paid him for my wives debt to John Bogard in his presence xvij^{li}.

20. I paid Sir Robert Tynt, vppon his own acquittance, endorsed on Richard seckerstones letter of attorney, 50^{li}, in dischardg of my wives debt to my lady Tynt, having formerly paid Peregryne Spencer other 50^{li}.

23. Nichard Roe towld me this day that one Morris o Kenelye a Kearn of Sir Wm Powers enformed him that Sir Wm Power was getting people to mak complaints against me; Robert Calvert had the Lyke from Richard osbern; walter coppinger the lyke from dermott muskry.

November 1624.

1. ꝑ The 27 of the laste moneth after I had served process vppon Donnell Mc Mealmoe o Mahown for withhowlding from me the ploughland of Graneier, parcell of the three plowlands of the Gvellaghes in clonshane in carbry, and he having been with o crowly and his cozen, guardians of the heir of his lessee, to answer my sute, which they he refuzing, he came to me voluntarely, & Surrendered his Lease, and I made him a new Lease therof for xxj yeares at viij^{li} ster: per annum; and so I abated him 40^{s} of his former Rent, in regard I could not lay any woods to his ffearm, and so did his former Landlord abate him of the x^{li} a year, for that consideracon.

3 ꝑ. I haue made a second agreem^{t} with Henry Ruffyn for renewing his Lease of Bewly worse for me then his, for I haue

now taken no more of him then what himself offered me: I am to make him a new lease vppon his surrender of his owld for xxxj yeares to begin at Michas Laste, he raysing his Rent presently 20li ster: per annum, viz, from 50li to 70li, and paying me and my heir, each of vs, during my lyffe, a pair of guylt spurres, and after my death, one pair onely to my heir, every new yeares day, during his Lease.

4. Sir Edward seymor Barronett havinge sent me some Raskale deer to stoar my parke when I firste stoared yt, wrott now vnto me for some tymber, and I sent him therof the vallue of 20li ster.

8 ꝑ. patrick coppinger of yoghall, Ellyn walsh, daughter & heir of James walsh ffitz Wm, and Margarett Galwayes als walshe widdow mother to the said Ellen having mortgaged a thwart stone howse & garden in yoghall to peers Meagh for xxvli, redeemed it with part of the 70li and for that lxxli, they sowld me the ffee simple of the said howse garden, and the parck or meddow now holden by phillip Kerryn.

ꝑ 8. Donnogh Kearney affirmed to me that garrett Ro Barry att[ainte]d before my Lo Aungier for killing the preest, had half a ploughland which was in mortgage to phillip fitz John Barry of Idronagh for xxxli, and Anny Magher, gerrott Roes mother hath her dower in it. He also doth affirme that Honora ꝑ Barry, mother to Mr david Condon, holdeth half a plow in condons Country that was Mc Roberts garrynoe and Ballynerysug; which half ploughland is parcell of Kilbarry & belongeth to me by Mac Roberts deed to Justice Meagh, who sowld it Sir walter Raleigh.

9. I bestowed a gelding and xls in money on Mr Stephen Jeirom the preacher of Tallagh.

9. Kennedy and his brother Murrogh Mc Mahon of Ballyne-

courty in connolagh compounded this day with me to pay me two fatt beeves at mydsomer next, for tharrears of the cheef Rent of Mart^{e} Eparsoon, due to me in right of my parsonadg of Ballingarry, out of their carrowmeer in Ballynecourty aforesaid, and attorned tennents vnto me by the delivery of vj^{d}, and had my letter to donnell gill to restore them 2 garrans by him taken for a distress, they paying him iiij^{s}. vj^{d} ster: more for the yeeres cheef Rent due at all Sts Laste, and me ever heerafter, and my heires five shillings ster: per annum, for the mart^{e} eparsoon due out of that carrowmeer they haue in Ballynecoorty aforesaid: And I haue now written to Sir La: parsons for writs against thother Tennants.

20. I bestowed a faier young Roan gelding of my own breed on M^{r} ffysher his Ma^{ts} attorney of Mownster, for Drawing vp the Conveighances wherby I declared thvses of all my Lands conteyned in my ffynes and all other my lands omitted in the ffynes or purchazed since, to my wife and ffour sons, and for my daughters porcons.

24. I delivered W^{m} fferris, John Collins of plymoothes bill of 20 marks to be sent with my lettres of Attorney to Xtofer pottle of Totness, for whose retorn of my Money or bill fferris hath vndertaken before Mr Maior & Wm Luellen and others.

27. geven Andrew the Carpenter towards thextraordinary worcks in my Lodge xx^{s}.

28. Lent patrick white ffitz geffrey of Clonmell on his leases xij^{li}, to be repaid 25 July 1625.

29. Lent Sir Wm Hulls brother in law Mr Cockeram that dedicated his book to me, iiij^{li}.

30. cleered all accompts with Mr Ross for Ballykeely Rents & paid Sir Thomas crook for him xxxiij^{li}, and in lieu of

thery of falcons wth Sir ffynneen o drisholl gave me, and were uniustly taken away by Sir Th^r crook, I am to haue his next Easter Rent of Ballykeely, being x^li, to buy me a caste of falcons.

30. Lent Mr Barnard Mr Latfewrs agent, C.^li ster:, to be repaid me in Dublin by Xtian Borr vppon his bill of exchandg towards my Payment of my Rents due to his Ma^ty.

December 1624.

1. Sir Thomas Brown bestowed a faier yonge Baye horse that paces vppon me, [*sic*] wth I gave my lo: Barry at his going into Englande.

3. I gave to Mr John oge fitz gerrald of drommanye, for his Release in Camphire (over and above the 900^li ster: I formerly paid for the purchaze therof) one faier gelding called black wright, wth he retorned me.

3. I lent Richard Smyth the merchant of yoghall on his bill in ready money 40^li ster: which he hath since, viz, 20 10^shs repaid.

4. I gave Mr Jerrom the preacher new boots & shoes and as much ffyne black cloath as would make him a sute, that my tennant owen M^c williams wife brought vnto me.

5. Owen M^c W^m o connorie repaid me xxviij^li of the 40^li I lent him on his lease 5 yeares agoe, and yet owes me xij^li.

12 20. James Drew the bowcher in presence of Wm Luellen attorned tennant vnto me, of the meddow neer the grippes in yoghall which I purchazed of James Walshes widdoe, patrick Coppinger and his wife, the daughter and sole heir of James walshe, and gave me a shilling in waie of attornem^t, and is to holde yt till o^r Lady daie next as my tennant for l^s ster.

12. I haue promised Mr Wm Bluett now Maior of yoghall to

make him a lease for 50 yeares begyning at Xtmas next, of the great thwart stone howse and garden in yoghall wch I purchazed (with thabove meddow, wherof James dyar is now become my tennant) of James walshes widdo and her son in law patrick coppinger and his wife the sole daughter and heir of James Walshe, he bestowing lx^{li} ster: within 2 yeares in bwylding the said howse, and paying me the yearly Rent of vj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster: and 2 fatt capons.

12. The chardges of the walling of the town of Bandonbridge this laste seazon to John Loaden my mason, did amount vnto ccccx^{li}. xv^{d} ster:, besides my other disbursements.

21. Delivered Mr Bogard to paie the sauyers and other worckmen employed in my wood worcks x^{li}, which with his former receipts makes 40^{li}.

22. I made a new accompt, and contracted with Xtofer Colthurst for making more pipestaves in o callaghans woods, which remayneth with M^{r} walley.

23. I sent the Lo Bicsshop of waterforde by his own servant Mendham, his stipend due out of the Colledge and his Rents of Lismoor and my other Lands, due for, and at Michas laste.

30. I paid Mr Barnard the dutche factor for Mr Latfewe, one C.^{li} ster:, which I purposed to haue added to some other moneis I had in London, to furnishe my howse of Lismoor with plate, and to that end had his bill of exchandg paiable in London, which I retorned him and had his bill of exchandg on Xtian Borr to paie Sir Wm Parsons in Dublin that C.^{li} for and to thuse of Sir James Craig in part of a far greater some which I am to paie Sir James for passing me the ffee simple of the mannor of dungarvan and thabbey of Tracton, in free soccage absq^{r} Reddit.

30. I paid James Galwaie of TymoLagg x^{li} for ffowr pipes

of wyne called Ribby davie, and for the freight therof from Tymolag to yoghall, wch wynes I bought of Sir Laurence parsons Judge of thadmyraltie, being a castealtie [= casualty] of sea.

January 1624.

1. The maior and corporacõn of yoghall presented me with a Butt of Sack for my new yeares guifte.

8 ꝑ. I paid to M^{r} pompeio calandrino partner with Mr Xtian Borr vppon Sir Addam Loftus of Rathfernam, and the said Xtian Borrs lettres, the some of one thowsand pounds ster: and currant moneis of and in Englande, being in part payment of the three thowsand pounds I promised to paie the said Sir Addam as a marriadg porcon, with my daughter Dorrothie, to Arthure Loftus, son and heir of the said Sir Addam, wherof I haue now paid him 2500^{li} ster: and rest but 500^{li} ster.

8. I also delivered him ccc^{li} in golde and took his bill of exchandg to haue it paid in Dublin by Xtian Borr to Sir W^{m} parsons, which I sent him by my cozen Lowther, and appointed the moneys to be delivered to Sir Lawrence parsons to dischardg therwith my whole yeares Rents due to his Ma^{ty} at Michas 1624, and to paie my poste ffynes of Broghill and Rathgogans and other payments.

9. I paid Mr Robert Hole on Sir George Horseis lettres the xxx^{li} that Sir John Leek took vpp of him to bwy necessaries for the children in London: 4 January 1624 paid.

9 ꝑ. I paid my cozen Lowther 50^{li} ster: for the yeares vse of the 500^{li} that Richard Blacknoll borrowed of him on his bond, & my vndertaking for him as his suertie, which 50^{li} Sir W^{m} fenton by his bill is to paie my cozen Lowther, and the bill is assigned to me for my repaym^{t}, and is left with M^{r} walley to my vse.

10. Lent Mr Nicholson of Marck Lane in London iij^{li} and

since other x^{li} in all xiij^{li} ster : to be repaid me by John Turner out of his Ronananes servants goods at Bandonbridge.

10. Thomas Badnedge, and Salisbury receaved of me 20^{li} when they carried my daughter Kate to colorton and now other xij^{li}. iij^{s}. vij^{d} in full of their disbursements.

23 ꝑ. I sent order to John Turner to paie Wm Mallefut, 20 marks ster : that he wrott to me he disbursed for the purchaze of the trew Inherit tytle of the ploughland of Gullane neer cloghnekeelty, and I am to paie on May day next : lx^{li} more on May day [next] to content the rest of the possessors therof.

26 ꝑ. This daie I delivered donnell o Donnovane cc^{li} in ster in golde to be carried to Dublin by him to Sir W^{m} parsons to be paid Sir James craige, which makes cccv^{li} of the 630^{li} ster that I am to paie him for passing for me on his warrant of ffee simple from his Ma^{ty}, the mannor of Dongarvan and the Abbey of Tracton in free soccage and without Rent to me, and my heires for ever : And I now owe to the said Sir James cccxxv^{li} ster : to be paid next Easter tearm.

31. I formerlie paid vnto Margrett Galwayn the Relict of Ja[mes] walsh ffitz W^{m}, and to patrick Coppinger and Ellen his wife, daughter and sole heir of the said James walsh, for the ffee simple of their great thwart howse and garden in yoghall, and the parck or meddow without the gripp & walles of yoghall, ffiftie pownds ster :, and this day I also paid to Morris ffowloe ffisherman and Joan Murf[ie] his wife vj^{li} ster : for their lease in a part of that messuadg and garden, and other xx^{s} to Richard portingall for a lease he had in part of the backside therof. And I doe owe 20^{li} more to patrick and Ellen in full satisfaction of that purchaze, making in all lxxvij^{li} ster :, which 20^{li} I am to paie when the said patrick and Ellen haue acknowledged their ffyne therof vnto me.

31. This daie I wrott to Sir W^m parsons, that when he had receaved the 200^li that was due at Michas 1624 from my Lo Moor to me, in right of my daughter Sara, that he should pay it over to Sir James Craig in part payment for passing of the Mannor of dongarvan, and thabbey of Tracton for me in ffee simple, or that he should assigne Sir James craig to call vppon my Lo Moore therfore and to receav it of him, which when he hath payment of then is he paid 505^li, and I shall rest him cxxv^li ster: to be paid next tearm.

ffebruary 1624.

1 ꝑ. I paied to Morris ffowloe of yoghall ffisherman and to his wife vj^li ster: for their resignacon of a lease of a parcell of a messuadge in yoghall which I purchazed of patrick coppinger and his wife. And I also paid bayliff Ram xx^s for his resignacon of another lease he had, that was parcell of that messuadge.

15 ꝑ. I paid this daie on the Lo viscount of swords lettres and on his acquittance sent me by his servant Henry Cockeram, the some of ffive hundreth pownds ster: in golde, to make vp the former somes of money paid him (in part of the ffower thowsand pounds ster:) three thowsand, ffive hundreth powndes ster: in part of the marriadg porcon, I covenanted to give his Lo^p for his son & heires preferment in marriadg with my daughter Katherine: so as now I rest indebted vnto him 500^li, with some chardges, to be paid, (as this 500^li ster: now was) when my said daughter Katheren is xiiij yeares of age, and married to Sapcott Beamount, his Lo^ps son & heire:

☞ 20. I caused M^r walley to deliver Richard Blacknoll and Henry wright so many acquittances for themselves and other my tennants of their Rents due at Michas 1624, as amounted vnto

clxvj^{li}. viij^{s}. ix^{d} ster:, and made it then vp in ready money 750^{li}, in part of the thowsand ster:, which vppon my new contract with them for my Ironworcks, I am by Easter next 1625, to make vp one thowsand pownds ster:, to make the full stock of my ironworcks a cleer and neat stock of three thowsande pownds ster:, all debts, chardges & defalcations deducted.

22. Sir William parsons certefied me that he had receaved of my lo Moor for my daughter Saraes Rent paiable at Michas Laste 200^{li}, and had as I ordered him paid it to Sir James Craig, so as now he hath receaved 505^{li} ster: in part payment for passing for me the ffee simple of the mannor of dongarvan & thabbey of Tracton.

27. paid Thomas Smyth of Dublin vpholster[er] the some of xij^{li} ster: in full satisfacton for making vp the Redd vellett chayre, stooles & long cushions.

Marche 1624 and 1625.

6. I bestowed on my lo Esmond, ten Deer, and on Sir Edd: ffysshere other ten deer alive, out of my parck to help to store their new grownds.

6 ꝑ. I did entruste garrett Toben to bwy in to my vse a Lease of Rathnemeenagh where the iron mynes neer vnto Helwick head are fownd, for which Mr Walley delivered him to paie donnell o Brien for a ffyne viij^{li}. ij^{s}. vj^{d} ster:, and for 19 yeares to paie x^{li} per annum with powndage, and I was to bear the ffyne to haue the liberty of the mynes, and garrett Tobyn the land, paying the rent: And then my worckmen began to worck in the mynes.

7. I allowed Zachary damyon my tennant of the Rectorie of Killbolane & the vickaridg therof, both being impropriated to the

Abbey of Molanner, ffor the curates stipend for one year ending at all S^{ts} 1624 xl^{s} ster.

10. parson Carew died and I presented my chaplen Mr Stephen Jerrom to [the] vickaridges of Affane and white church & lett them for him to Morgan for [*illegible*].

13. I imprested John Turner which he paid before hand to J[ohn] Loaden my cheef mason for walling the town of Bandonbridg 30^{li} ster: in part of the next somers worck of those walles.

14 ꝑ. Wm Mallifont in his own name, though in truste and to my use, purchazed the ploughland of Gullane neer my town of cloghnekeeltie, from the ffreeholders of the same in earnest wherof John Turner by my order paid Wm Mellefaunt 20 marks, being the moneis I lent Mr Annanias Nicholson of London, which John Turner receaved owt of his moneys at Bandon, and paid over as before. And 8 Junij 1625 Sir R cleyton delivered him 50^{li} more for that vse. *Wm Mellifont hath yet neither delivered me my assurances nor paid me any Rent for Gullanes Lands.*

15. I paid clement Andrews of my wives debt xv^{li}. iiij^{s} and also forgave him xx^{s} of his Michas Rent.

23. I employed my cozen Alexander Boyle to receav and dispose of my wives daughter Saraes joincter & gave him v^{li} in his purse, and in thacquittance of his Rent v^{li} more at his return from Ballym^{c} Skanlan.

23. My lo Barry & his Lady, god bless them, took their Jor[ney] for Englande, and this daie I paid Sir Roger o Shaghn[esey] for and in part of my lo Barries yongest Awnts porcon 500 marks ster:, and my cozen Thomas Boyle the son of my cozen Richard Boyle of Maisemoor went over w[ith] my lo Barry, to whome I gaue iij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d}.

27 ꝑ. owr gracious King James died at Theobalds.

Aprill 1625.

6. paid Mr Leesham for his yeares allowance for tyethes by me letten with my parsonadg of dongarvan x^{li}.

7. paid at Cork to Xtofer Colthurste on accompt for making of pipe-staves, besides what M^{r} walley & Robert Mead paid him, 5^{li}.

8. paid Sir Randall cleyton in the rent of Agharren for 2 fether beds brought to Lismoor that were Mr Moores v^{li}.

8. paid my Lo cheef Justice for the porte corn due out of ffermoye for the harvest 1624 x^{li} ster.

9 ꝑ 1. King Charles was in Dublin proclaymed Kinge.

10 ꝑ 1. Sir Thomas Stafford arrived at yoghall in seruice tyme bringing the vnwelcom tydings of King James his decease, and the Joifull newes of the peaceable receaving and proclayming of Kinge Charles, whome o^{r} god I beseech ever to bless prosper & defend: vppon notice of which great accident and alteracon of state & governmt, I presently had the portes of o^{r} town shutt vp, and them and all waies and all passadges by Land & water stopped & well guarded, & with my own hand wrott severall letters to all the principall councellors and gent. of quallety, as also to the cheef officers of every cyttie and town in Mounster, and to the sheriffes of every county advertizing them of this heavie, and Joyfull worck of god, and at a private postern gate soe reddely put out and dispatcht my messengers, as in every place they brought the first newes therof: wherby all places were made secure and guarded, before any notice, or Rumo^{r} coulde disturbe them.

11. There happely arrived 600 new soldiers at yoghall, which as the Lords & others of the councell of warres directed me, I did see mustered, apparalled, armed, and delivered over to their

severall comaunders, and after they had been 3 daies gratis refresshed and billitted on the town, they were by me according [to] my lo deputies warrants sent away to their severall garrezons: Sir Thomas Staffords 25 horse onely appointed for yoghall.

12. Till this daie I expected advertizements and directions in this great alteracon, from the Lo Deputy and state, but receaving neither letters nor any notice from thence to confirme the newes, & having howrly notice of the conventicles and assemblies of the natives and Recusants, I posted an express messenger to my Lo Deputy geving him & the councell an accompt of my proceedings and craving proclamacon.

19. This daie as I was at dynner I receaved letters of the xjth of this moneths dates, from the Lo deputy and Councell, brought me to Lismoor by an ordenary footman called Teage Connaie, with the proclamacons to proclaym King charles, whervppon I presently forsook my dynner, and immediately wrott my letters, and in every of them inclosed 3 proclamacons, of each kynd one, and posted them all awaie by severall messengers at my own chardges: soe as they were all dispatched in 2 howrs to thearle of Thomond, the Lo Justice Sarsfeild, Sir Richard Aldworth, and to all the maiors, sheriffes and cheef officers of every cyttie, county, and corporate town in Mounster. And that day his Ma^{ty} was most solempnly and Joyfully [proclaimed] that night in yoghall, Tallagh and Lismoor; and at Lismoor I was personally present, and we all dranck King Charles his health on our knees.

14. ☞ M^{r} walley paid Mr Bogard for Richard Blacknoll and Henry wright 50^{li}, which is the last payment, and makes vp the full thowsand pownds that according [to] the new covenants I was to add to my former stock to make it vp 3000^{li} the 25 of March 1625; which thowsand pownds is an addicon

to my stock I haue now fully paid them, as I covenanted: as also 150^{li} for the nayle house and slytting mill neer my Ironworcks.

18. I bought a gelding of M^{r} gale for xj^{li} ster, which I bestowed on Sir Thomas Stafford: but he did not lyke him & therfore I gaue him a better.

21 ꝑ. I bought of Mr Thomas Ball of London 3 severall leases that he had from the corporacõn of yoghall of certen tene[me]nts belonging to the chawntrie of that town, of certen tene[me]nts and backsides in yoghall, wherof part is vsed for the stoar howse to laie my yron in; ffor [which] leases I paid ffrances Bennett by his direction, & to his vse xxx^{li} ster: the town having promised to make me a ffearm, or long lease therof at the former Rents.

23. given my daughter Sara 25^{li} for her quarters allowance ended at o^{r} Lady [day] at C.^{li} ster: per annum.

28. paid Mr Bogard 50^{li} in part of 150^{li} ster: that I covenanted to paie vnto Richard Blacknoll & Henry wright on St James his day next for their chardges in bwylding the new Naylhowse & slytting mill; more the xij of May other 50^{li}, more the 19 of May 50^{li}.

29. I paid Roger canow [carew ?] one C.^{li}: he lent Leeftenant Mason xxx^{li} heerof 270^{li} to thironworcks, for which I gaue my bill; which on my payment was canceld, and he & I cleer: but leeftenant Mason still owes me the 30^{li}.

30. Sent my tennant Henry Randall for a moneth v^{li} xv^{s}. I signed & sealed to M^{r} W^{m} crowe of dublin & delivered it to Mr Thomas Marten thattorney a lease of Knockmore in the county of Sligo for xxxj yeares at vj^{li} per annum, Mr Marten to bring me his counterpart perfected.

Maye 1625.

1. This daie the possession of the Castle & Lands conveighed by Lo Moor and his ffeoffees in joincture for and to thuse of my daughter sara, was delivered vp to her attorney Alexander Boyle, to whome I gaue x^{li} for his paynes, travaill & chardges.

2. Lent viij^{li} to old Tom Mason, and Thomas westcomb his son, when they had fynished the new Lodge in my parke, and so I had fully paid 150^{li} therfor, for which money their vj oxen ar bound over vnto me; which viij^{li} they afterwards accepted in part of ciiij xx^{li} ster I am to paie to them for bwylding such another castle.

4. Lent Mr Robert Hole for and to thvse of Sir Georg Horsey towards the paym^{t} of his Rents xiij^{li}, which was afterwards allowed me in thaccompt Sir Georg Horsey and I perclosed 10 8^{bris} 1625.

5. Lent Mr Stephen Jerrom my chaplen at his departure for England iij^{li}. x^{s}, which Morgan Evans is to repaie me out of his Rents.

8 ꝑ. I compounded with cap^{n} Brian als Barnabie ffitz patrick, who married one of the daughters & coheires of Mr Toben of waterforde, and took a lease of him for xxxj [yeares] in Confidence, in the name of my Serieant Garratt Tobyn, to my own vse, of the ploughland and a half called Rathneemeeagh (where the iron oar neer Helwickheade is fownd) and the ploughland of knockanpore, paying alwaies half a yeares Rent before. And I paid him for the first half yeares Rent at thensealing of tharticles xilj^{li}, and am for the first two yeares to paie him xxvj^{li} and every year after xxx^{li} ster: per annum.

14. Mr John ffitz gerald and divers others in his companie cam to Rathnemeenagh and forbade my myners to worck there,

and took a crow of iron from them: And the 23 of this moneth 3 of M^{r} ffitzgeralds serieants cam thither againe, forbade my worckmen, and would haue taken awaie their tools.

15. I wrott to Sir Th^{o} Roper that I had provided at his request 1200^{li} to redeem Baltinglass from the Lo Brabazon, which I would paie heer by order from the Lo dockwraie, of whome Sir Thomas might haue it in Dublin, to spare chardg of carriage, soe as he and Sir James o carrall made me such securety therof as my councell Mr Lowther (at his chardges) should require.

23. Mrs Lovells relacon to me towching my lo carew and Sir Thomas Stafforde. [See pages 103/4.—G.]

24. I gaue Sir Thomas Stafforde a faier young bay gelding paced and of my own breed, and he with Henry Ruffyn and my cozen John Boyle embarcqued for Englande: by Sir Thomases I sent my appologie for my lo Barries office, and my letters in his favo^{r} to my lo of canterbury; letters towching Mr Mawle to thearle of Annandaile and Sir Thomas Merry about the Lo Barries being made an earle; letters to my lo valencia and my L. conway touching Sir W^{m} power, as also to my lo carew about him & restoring to my son the ward of dongarvan for which I would give 200^{li}, and bestow 2000^{li} in fortefying the castle; letters to my lo Barry: his Lady and Sir John Leek: Sir Th^{o} gaue me his watche, and by Sir Th^{o} I sent the lo Barry C^{li} & to my daughter for a b [*blank*].

24. letters by my nephue John Boyle to my cozen williamson & my Lo paggett to paie John one C^{li} for Sir W^{m} fenton, Sir Wm Hull & his Ladies release of my unckle James ffentons coppiehold in Bramlyhurst in Staffordshire, which C.^{li} I gaue him order to deliver Sir John Leake to bestow in plate for me; in Liewe wherof, I am for my nepheues vse heer to disburse one

C.^{li} ster : on some good fearm or lease heer, the Rent wherof I haue promised to mak vp 40^{li} a year to maynteyn him at the studdie of the Lawes in graies In.

26. I wrott by Mr Wm Maynard to Sir John Leek to bestow my Lo paggetts C.^{li} in plate, to bwy me another winter gown not lyking the new damask gown he now sent me, & I sent him inclosed in my letter Sir Walter Raleighes green stones to be delivered Sir Thomas Stafford, to be by him presented from me to my lo Carew.

30. I gaue my god son Richard Seckerston cornett to Sir Thomas Stafford a faier horse which was bestowed on me by Davie ffitz Thomas gerald my tennant at Ballym^{c} Danyell in Kerry.

℞ I paid Ellen M^{c} ffynneen Carthy first ten pounds ster : then xx^{s} more, afterwards v^{s}, and this 18 of october 1625 in presence of Robert Harding & Teag o Rort other xl^{s} ster : in all xiij^{li}. v^{s} ster : in regard Teag M^{c} donnell carthy to whome she assigned her interest in seaven ploughlands which I bought of him for 140^{li}, did promise her as she saith 40^{li} ster :, which I haue now, promised to make good vnto her (though no way bound thervnto) when I haue Recovered thother 3 pl[oughlands], yet withowlden from me.

June 1625.

1. I and Sir Lawrence parsons held a goale delivery by speciall comission at Clonmell, where were executed donnogh Mc Egan, and hugh M^{c} william o Kennedy, 2 notable Rebels with divers their Releevors ; and others were executed, and I retorned home to Lismoor 4 Junij.

℞ 8 ℞. I also held a goale delivery at Corke by the same

comission, where were executed 8 pirates, viz Cap^{n} Nathanyell Smyth als Squarye, Matheu Gunter, Alphonsus Theker, Richard Tross, Samuell Boucher, Richard dalby, William Gilbyns, and Wm Knott : all 8 archpirates were executed.

8. I borrowed of Sir Randall Cleyton 50^{li}, which he delivered Wm Mallifont, to purchaze the ploughland of Gullane neer cloghnekeelty for me in trust, he having for that vse receaved of my moneis before from Jo Turner 20 marks.

10 ꝑ. I bought of Wm Mallifont for 50^{li}, the villadg & seat of a water mill called culynyduff rout, 20 great acres within my mannor of Ballingarry in Kynallea, as also the mortgage he had from o Mahown jvn[ior] of another half plowland, which lyes within my lands of Shantalloe and drisshane in Ivagh, and a cheef rent of viij^{s} ster issueing out of those my lands, for which I haue assigned him Mr James dawnts rent of 50^{li} due at Easter last, & am to paie him his 10^{li} ster: he hath on the mortgage of Ivagh land, and I am to make him a lease of culiduff for 41 yeares at viij^{li} per annum.

12 ꝑ. I concluded with Morris supple for the ffee simple of the castle and half ploughland, the corn, & Tucking mill of Ballincolly, for which I am to paie ccclx^{li} ster: on all Saynts daie next, and in the mean tyme he is to cleer the mortgage of 240^{li} that Randall Hurly of Kilmallock hath therof, and to procure his mother to release to me her dower therin, and to free yt of all encumbrances and at the receipt of the money to yeald me vp the quiet possession on all S^{ts} daie. In letting of which land the Tucking mill is to be removed to the water of Rathgogan : paid him heerof cx^{li}.

19. I agreed with Thomas Mason and his son and with Andrew the carpenter to make me the lyke castle in all respects as that in my parck is, saving that every story muste be one

foot higher than the castle of my parck; ffor which I haue paid them 20^{li}, and am to paie him more clix^{li} ster.

19. whereof Andrew is to haue 38^{li} for the carpenters worck for the Castle, they fynding him deale plancks for the fflowres, Ashenboords for the staires, and oken boordes for the Hall, which he is to plane, Joinct, and laye, and also to make all the doores & gates, they bringing him all his materialles reddy in place; which worck being don for the securetie and good of the country at my chardge, I hope god will bless Ballyknock.

25 ☞. I agreed with Mr Thomas ffitz gerald of Rostellan to paie him lx^{li} ster: for the mortgage which Rannall oge Hurley made to Sir John ffitz Edmond his father of 64^{li}, and a year after Redempcon of the castle, and 2 ploughlands of Ballynecargie in Carbry, for which Rannell paies vj^{li}. v^{s} per annum, his Lease therof being longe sithens expired: ffor which mortgage I paid him 60^{li} ster: the 3 of July and took his promise to perfect the deed and bond at his retorn from Dublin: *which he hath don accordingly to the vse of my son Lewis.*

27 ☞. My howse, gardens, stables, &c., was this day yelded vp to Cap^{n} Robert Morgan, for and vnto thvse of Sir Edward villiers, now made lo president of Mounster, to whome I haue rented my said howse in yoghall for one year.

I gaue a buck to Sir Th^{o} Stafford to be eaten at Sir R. Tynts, a buck to the Maior of Corke, a buck to the Maior of yoghall, a Buck to my son Richard, a Buck to Sir W^{m} ffenton and M^{r} ffookes, a Buck to the L Bicshop of waterforde.

July, 1625.

3 ☞. This daie, (god bless my Intendm^{ts}) I gaue order to Ric Blacknoll to begin a new Single ffurnace neer Arglyn, on the lands of Mocollop; ffor which worck I am to defraie all

chardges, so it exceed not one hundreth pounds ster: and the 9 of october, 1625, god bless suche new worck, the first blowing began, and Caste sow yron.

3. I bought of Leeftenant Mason a gray gelding for v^{li} ster: which I bestowed on M^{r} peeter Latfewr to carry him to galway.

8 ꝑ. The maior and corporacon of yoghall bestowed on me the ffee ffearm of my Storehowse for Iron at yoghall, vppon my surrender to them of three long leases that I bought of Mr Th^{o} Ball of those tenemt^{s} parcel of the chawntry in yoghall; for which leases I paid Mr Ball xxx^{li} ster:, and they haue reserved on me and my heires the former Rents of xiij^{s} ster:, onely: and they presented me with 2 hogsheads of clarrett wyne.

9 ꝑ. Walter Nangle brought me a leash of ffawlcons and a Tarcell from my own Eyry in the Blaskeis in Kerry, and John Mc Robert brought me out of my Eyry at ffeleyn a ffalcon and a caste of Tercels: And I had out of my Eyry in o Learies countrey a tarcell of a goshawk onely. And two castes of those hawks I sent the kinges Ma^{ty} by clyfford 16 July, 1625, & gaue him for his chardges 40^{s}.

14. Vppon Sir Addam Loftus, Sir W^{m}, and Sir Laurence parsons letters, I assigned Sir Addam Loftus to receave of the Lo Moor 200 ^{li} ster: due for Saraes Joincture at Easter Laste, and to make it vp 500^{li} I wrott to the L. dockwrae to paie Sir Addam other 300^{li}, which I would repaie heer, vppon Sir Addams receipt, to whome the L. dockwraes would direct me. And when this 500^{li} is thus paid, then I haue fully satisfied Sir Addam Loftus all the three thowsand pounds ster, that I covenanted to paie him as the marriadg porcon with my sixt daughter dorrothie to his son and heir Arthure Loftus: god bless them.

19. I rodd to the provinciall sytting at Newmarckett, and spent iiij^{li}. vj^{s}.

This 300^{li} the lo dockwrae paid Sir Addam Loftus in reddy money vppon my said letters, and according his Lo^{ps} directions M^{r} walley repaid it to the captens and officers at waterforde, Cork, yoghall & Kinsale, & returned their acquit to his Lo^{p} about the 6 of August, 1625, and 17 of 7^{ber}, 1625.

31 ☙. *Capoquin bridge* [different handwriting.—G.]. This daie I paid curteys x^{li} more, which makes 40^{li} of the cc^{li} I agreed with him for making the Tymber bridg over the broad water at capoquyn; ffor which 200^{li} by me paid & to be paid him for making of that bridge, wee agree that he should be at all chardges, I fynding him onely 600 tons of tymber: so as I give him 300^{li} worth of Tymber, 200^{li} in money, and loose the Rent of my fferry there, being ten pounds ster per annum. And all this chardg & loss of Rent perpettually I vndergoe for the good of this country.

Auguste 1625.

2. ☞ I gaue order to Richard Blacknoll to bwyld a second new ffurnace in Ardglyn, on parte of the Lands of Ballilevens, the chardges wherof so it exceed not a C.^{li} I am to defraie, as for the other at Mocollop. And now delivered Mr Bogard 20^{li}, which makes 47^{li}. 15^{s}. 7^{d}, vppon accompt for bwylding those 2 ffurnaces.

3. I sent my Lo of Baltymore a ffat buck to waterforde by his Lo^{ps} coachman that brought Sir John Leek and his Lady thence to Lismoor, when they arrived there out of Englande.

5. ☞ Henry wright upon my lettres of creddit to M^{r} phillip Burlymachie took vp of him 50^{li}, chardged on me by bill of exchandg, which by order of Xtian Borr his factor was assigned to Mr Thomas Bates of Cork, to whome this daie I caused

Henry wright to repaie it, soe as this 50^{li} makes vp the 500^{li} that I lent him and Richard Blacknoll, for which I haue their bonds to repay it me on Candlemas daie next without any vse for the 7 monethes I lend it them gratis.

6 ꝑ. I vndertook to enlardg the church of Tallagh (which at my own chardges I galleryed abowt) by adding a newe chancell thervnto, towards which I haue now to begin that good worck impressed vj^{li}.

10. I paid my cozen ffranck cave which he disbursed for me in Dublin in dischardg of my Easter Rents to his Ma^{ty} cxxv^{li}. iiij^{s} ster, which vppon receipt of my acquittances, and M^{r} caves letters and directions, M^{r} walley repaid his man.

xj. I lent Mr Thomas ffitz gerald of Rostellan for 3 monethes vppon his single bill one C.^{li} ster: ; *which in December following he repaid M^{r} walley.*

15. I lent Mr Latfewr C.^{li} ster: for which he hath given me his bill of exchandg on Mr Xtian Borr to be repaid me uppon sight, which C.^{li} makes up the 700^{li} he is to repay me that I lent the King of denmarcks shipmen & to him for their cleering.

20 ꝑ. I agreed with ffynneen Mc Dermott Carthie of Corry to purchaze of him the inheritance of eight kneeves of land in the ploughland of the west maushae in Carbry, ffor which I paid him this day in gold xvij^{li} ster: and am to pay vnto ffynneen Roe o Mahowny 63^{li} ster: at or before all S^{ts} next in redempc̄on of those Lands; for which some it is in mortgage with him & that paid, then is ffynneen to conveigh it to me & my heires, & to deliver me the quiett possession therof, & he & his brother cormock to enter into bond of 200^{li} for generall warrant.

20 ꝑ. Wm Vncautie the yonger having the possession of the 3 half ploughlands called Knocknestekey, Kiltobreduller: and

Lishnequynny, and a tytle to another half ploughland called Lisnetotan, this daie delivered me up his deed and bond of his purchaze of those two ploughlands, an[d] in regard of my vndowbted right to those lands made me gratis a deed therof, in consideracon I should make him a lease of them for 31 yeares from Michas next, at the rent of x^{li}, and 50^{s} per annum of that rent to be abated him, vntill the half ploughland of Lisnetotan be by him recovered and enioyed.

29. Lent Mr Mollineux a kinseman of my Lady Beamonts vppon his bill for repayment v^{li} ster, he being employed vnto me with lettres from her La^{p}, and returned to her with answers.

September 1625.

2. I rodd to Cork, and the next day being the third day of this moneth I rodd to Bandonbridg to meet the Lo: Aungier, and Sir Edward Harris, who began thassizes there for the county of Corke the vth of 7^{ber}.

4 ꝑ. The L Bicsshop of corke with his cleargie did with great solempnety consecrate the new church at Coolfadda neer Bandonbridg, which I caused to be bwylt on the olde fforte there. And I gaue fforty pounds ster: in money, and all the materialls towards that good worcke, and the grownd of the church and churchyarde; and the blessing of God I pray may be ever thervppon.

15. Morgan powlden had of Mr Malley 20^{s}, and when he was madd at Cornelius gaffneis, and vppon his recovery I lent him other 40^{s} in golde & at Moallo x^{s}.

17. I cleered with my Lo dockwra for that 300^{li} he paid Sir Addam Loftus for me.

21. Mr Barker exāīato^{ur} of the chancery, examined old pp pwtmans rei memoriam, all dermott Muskeries witnesses being

13 in nomber, at Cork, towching Sleught Teag o Mahowns Lands of myne: god forgive the L. chancellor.

22. my Lo Barries ffreeholders enquiry of their Lands was deferred by order of the M^{r} of the Court of wardes, till Marche next, that his Lo^{p} should be of full age, and M^{r} percivall had vij^{li}. x^{s} ster ffor the ffees of the comissions, and I disbursed other iij^{li} about deferring thenquiry.

23 ꝑ. I assigned James dawnt to paie his Easter Rent, being 50^{li} ster: for the tyethes of gill abbey, to Wm Mallifont, in satisfacon of the purchaze I made of him of a parcell of Land called Clyduff, als Culyduff, Russelagh, lying within the land of my mannor of Ballingarry in Kynallea, wherof I haue thancient evidences, and his bonde to make me assurances, which ar not yet perfected. And the said Wm Mallifont is to haue a Lease therof from me, and of my watercowrse and the custome of my tennant of that mannor at viij^{li} ster per annum.

23 ꝑ. I purchazed of Mr Thomas Ronayn of cork alderman, and domynick Walsh, the howse and garden in yoghall parcell of Walshes Lands, wherin Mr Samuell Marten the customer dwelleth, which howse and garden the saide domynick firste Leased to M^{r} nicholas galwayn for one hundreth yeares at x^{s} ster per annum. And then the said domynick sold the Rent and Reverc̄on to the said Thomas Ronayn, of bothe whome I haue now purchazed it, and for the same I paid Thomas Ronayn xv^{li} in golde, and to domynick in regard he should Joine with patrick coppinger and Ellen walsh his wife, daughter and heir of James walshe in acknowledgm^{t} of a ffyne, and suffering a Recovery for that howse, as also of another howse lately reedefyed, and now Inhabited by Wm Bluett maior of yoghall, as also of 6 acres of land in the ffranchize of yoghall, lately purchazed of the said patrick and Ellen, I gave him therfore, and for his

interest in two cellars, other 40^{s}, and had my ffynes & Revercon acknowledged before the L cheef Justice this day.

23. The 20 of this moneth I made vp to morris supple and to Randall Hurley the some of one hundreth & ten pounds ster: in part payment of three hundreth & three scoar pounds for the purchaze of Ballyncolly.

23. ☞ I cleered with Mr Bogard and fully paid him the remayn of the 200^{li} which I Covenanted with Ric: Blacknoll & Henry wright, to disburse for making the two new ffurnaces in the mownteyns of mocollop.

24. My son Richards man Morris lied [= lay] [ill] of a chille in my howse: died at Lismoor.

27. I cleered my accompts with John Turner for the walling of the town of Bandonbridge, and of this laste somers worck I haue this day made up his receipts to be 334^{li} v^{s} ster.

29. Sir vallentyne and Sir Thomas Brown had a meeting at Lismoor with donogh M^{c} fflorence charty, and my L. carewes cozen Mr Goodridge and M^{r} W^{m} galwaie of kinsale, to treat of a marriadg between donnogh, heir to thearle of clancarty, and the eldest daughter of Sir vallentyne Brown. And by that marriadg to reconcile all their tytles & differences, but they parted in a breache [a blank page.—G.].

October 1625.

1. I comitted Wm Massock & sent him to the goale at Cork till he should fynde Suerties for his future good behavio^{r}, having threatned to poison and to pistoll me and my son Richard. But when he had continewed in goale till the 19 of december 1625 and could fynde noe Suerties uppon his humble submission, and acknowledgm^{t} of his ill carriadg and sorrowfulness for the

same, at thentreaty of M^r^ dean daborne I released him, condiconally that he should departe the province, and restreigne his tongue.

8. The ffleet for cales comaunded by Sir Edw: cecill being a Cth shippes 10000 Land soldiers 6000 saylers putt to Sea from plymouth.

11. Sir W^m^ powers witnesses and myne were examined at Newtown.

17. Sir Edward villiers o^r^ new L. president of Mownster arrived at waterforde with his Lady & children.

18 ꝑ. John Hoskins in dischardg of 20^li^ ster of Morgan powldens arrear, gave me a bill of exchandg chardging Xtian Borr with the payment therof unto me in Dublin, but in stead of the money, I desired him to chardg Mr Burlymachie to paie yt by waie of exchandg to my nephue John Boyle in London, as the firste payment of the 40^i^ per annum I freely give him to maynteyn him at the study of the Lawes at graies In: And haue taken order, that Mr Burlymachie shall every Easter & Michas paie him 20^li^ ster, & his acquittance sent to Mr Borr shall chardg me with the repayment therof in Dublin: without further order.

22. Thearle of Essex with his Ma^ts^ ffleet cam at anchor in the Baye of Cales.

22 ꝑ. The 18 I lent Xtian Borr for furneshing the king of denmarks ship lying in the harbor of yoghall, 200^li^ ster: more, making now in the whole that I haue lent them 700^li^ ster: ffor which Xtian Borr hath given me his bill to be repaid in Michas tearm next in Dublin.

18. The same day I paid Mr Edwarde kendall xv^li^ ster: and allowed him also 85^li^ that he did owe me for arreradges of his Rents of dongarvan, in all C.^li^ which Sir John Leek by M^r^

Kendals order receaved of Sir George chaworth and bought plate for me in Englande withall.

18. Geven Ellen M^c^ ffynneen carty of clancronyn xl^s^ on condicon she should ask me no more money till I had gotten the rest of her lands that Teag M^c^ charty Reogh sowld me.

24 ꝑ. I cleered all accompts with Sir George Horsey at Ballynetrae, and paid and gaue him my bill for 200^li^ for the remayn of procuring the Revercons of ffermoy and Gill abbeis out of the crown. And there he perfected to[o] my assurances of Sir Barnard Greenviles land: I gaue his Lawyer Mr Beer v^li^, to Sir georg his clearck xl^s^: And this 200^li^ thearle of Middlesex owes me, wherof Sir Georg hath promised to procure his L. to repaiem^t^, yt being disbursed for getting the Revercon out of the crown, which his Lo^p^ in the sale covenanted at his own chardges to effect, but by reason of his trowbles fayled.

29 ꝑ. I paid the Lady Honora ffitz gerald, widdoe, iiij^xxli^ ster: for releasing to me her estate for Lyfe in the ploughland of Ballyknoyk parcell of kynaltalloon, which I assigned her in liew of her joincture and dower in those lands I purchazed from her two Sons Sir John ffitz Edmonds of cloyn, and Mr Edmond ffitz John gerrald of Ballymartir. And haue now bwylt a new castle at ballyknoik, and letten it and that ploughland for xxxj yeares at xxx^li^ ster: per annum to my servant Th^o^ danvers.

November 1625.

1. I began my journey to Dublin with my lo president Sir E. Villiers, and laie that night at clonmell: the 2 at calla[n], the 3 at catherlagh, the 4 at the redd cross, the 5 at Dublin, and returned from thence the laste day of this moneth; and the 6 of december my L. president and I came to Lismoor, and had notice that part of the Kings ffleet retorned from Cales vnder the

comaunds of Sir Edward Cecill & Marshall and Admyrall of the Armye and ffleet, were putt in at yoghall & other the western harbers.

9 ꝏ. I sent Sir Barnard Greenville and his son & heir M^r^ Bēvile greenviles bond of 800^li^ to thearle of Middlesex for procuring walter cottle to surrender his leases and Revercons in fermoye, or paie 400^li^ ster: at a day paste, the benefit of which bond I am by my purchaze of fermoy to haue, I having paid Sir George Horsey that 400^li^ ster: and other 200^li^ ster: to him, for procuring the Revercōn of Gill abbey and ffermoye out of the Crown, which the Earle of Middlesex by his bargaine and covenant was to procure at his own chardges for Sir Georg, who made the purchaze in truste for me, and with my moneis, soe as there is due to me 400^li^ from Sir Barnard & his son: And other 200^li^ from thearle of Middlesex; which monies Sir Georg Horsey hath vndertaken to receave for me, and for his enabling thervnto, he hath thearle of Middlesexes covenant, and by Wm Skolfeild I now sent him the saide bonde of 800^li^, with my lettres to him: my lo Barry & Sir Barnaby Brian. Remember my suerties bonds, which Sir georg horsey is to retorn me.

14. This was the day I promised Mrs Katheren Barry the payment of the remayn of her 1200^li^, which being ready she refuzed to receave.

20. Sir John Battie in private conference assured me that thirish Regiment beyonde seas were 3000 strong, that it was agreed in counsaile in Spayn to sende them into Ireland and to mak up the army 16 or 17000 with Spainards, wherof 500 horse, and armes to furnish 30000 irish and to Lande in Mounster about Michas 1626: and to have stoar of gallies on the Shennan [Shannon].

20. My lo deputie receaved Intelligenc from the duke [*torn off*] & the Lords that 22 shippes, and 3000 men were [*torn off*] put from dunkark to sea for Ireland.

26 ꝯ. I receaved from Sir James craig my pattent, wherby the ffee simples of the mannor of dongarvan and of the Abbey of Tracton were paste to me & my heires for ever without Rent, ffor which graunt I paid him by Sir W^{m} parsons 500^{li} ster, vnto Mr Samuell Marten for Mr Henry Jones 30^{li} ster: to Sir James Ware 34^{li} & this day to Sir James craig lxxxij^{li}. xvij^{s}. vj^{d} ster, in all 646^{li}. 17^{s}. vj^{d} ster, as his acquittance sheweth: so as he is by me full satisfied.

27. I lefte in the custody of my cozen the Lady Elizabeth parsons, wife to Sir W^{m} parsons, 500^{li} in golde, sealed up in a bagg at my departure from Dublin to be by her Lady[ship] safely kept for me: Sir W^{m} parsons, Sir Addam Loftus and christian Borr were present at her receipt therof, and ar privy heerunto: And the same day I lent Xtian Borr other 200^{li} ster: for six moneths at ten in the Cth, and haue his bond for the repayment of 200^{li} the laste of May next: This 700^{li} was the money that I lent the M^{r} of the kinge of denmarks ship that was distressed in yoghall, and was now repaid me at Dublin by Xtian Boor with xviij^{li} for use. More she receaved 115^{li} for the last Michas Rent of Bally-Mc Skanlane 120^{li} from drogheda: and from pa: pluncket of drogheda 40^{li} & 75^{li}.

27 ꝯ. Mr Thomas Stockeale was married by the L. Bicshop of Meath to my cozen Margarett parsons, daughter to Sir W^{m} parsons knight, wherat the L. president Sir Laurence parsons & my self were present: god bless them.

30 ꝯ. I paid M^{r} ffysher the kings attorney of Mounster 50^{li} ster: to be delivered gibbon M^{c} shane condon in redempcon of half a ploughland in Twormore of david Barries Lands.

30. This day my L. president and I took o^{r} Jorney from Dublin homeward, I having departed Lismoor towards Dublin the firste day of the present moneth, and returned home againe 6 dec.

30. I gaue Sir Richard Aldworthe 12 live deer towards the storing of his new park at Newmarckett.

December 1625.

6. My L. president and I cam to Lismoor together from Dublin.

7. M^{r} walley paid ffranck cave 143^{li}. 14^{s}. 4^{d} ster: for my half yeares Rent due to his Ma^{ty} at Michas Laste, and receved from him my acquittances, and that day my L. president receaved notice at Lismoor of tharrivall of part of his Ma^{ts} ffleet from Cales at yoghall with sick soldieres, & that hastened him from Lismoor.

9 ꝑ. Wheras at Mydsomer 1625 Richard Blacknoll & Henry wright ffermors of my Ironworckes ingenerall, were by o^{r} contract then to haue paid & delivered me one Cth tonns of Barr yron, wherof they wholy failed, which Iron I had sowld for xi^{c} and l^{li} ster: But they fayling I therby suffered that loss of 1150^{li}, which to give me their satisfaction for, they desired me, that the vj^{cli} which by my covenant I was to paie them yearly, by 150^{li} at thend of every 3 moneths, might be reteigned in my hands, and not paid them, as I covenanted, till therwith I had satisfied my 1150^{li}; whervnto at their entreaties I condiscended, and at Michas following defalcked for & towards that payment cl^{li} ster, But now Xtmas drawing neer, & the worckmen in wants, Richard Blacknoll moved me to supply them with 150^{li}, and to forbear the lyke defalcation, for that succeding quarter, promising to recontinew the defalcation at Easter next, till the

thowsand pounds (over & above the 150^{li} abated for the Michas quarter) were wholly satisfied me; whervppon this day I satisfied for the works to Mr Bogard 80^{li} ster:, and the 22 of this moneth other lxx^{li} ster: so as yet they owe me for that C tons of barr iron they fayled to deliver me, one thowsand pounds ster: over and above 500^{li} I lent them in ready money for seaven moneths gratis, repaiable vnto me priō ffebruary next; 300^{li} more that I lent them vppon Barr Iron which charles pyne hath xxx tons of barr iron in pawn: And other xxx^{li} I lent them in reddy money 22 december 1625.

12. I sent the Countess of desmond my cowple of great hownds and a Terce of Clarret wyne to Kilkenny. And to my Lo: president a pipe of Ribbe Davie.

13. I rodd to my L president to yoghall, where we had lettres from Sir Sir Edward Cecill Lo Marshall of tharmye that were at Cales, that his Lo^{p} in the An Royale at Kinsale were there arrived.

14 ꝑꝑ. My L president and I rodd to Corke, thence the 15 to Kinsale, whether to releev tharmy & ffleet I sent Srieant Xtmas from yoghall to Lismoor, to fetch me CCC.^{li} in goold, which he brought me to Kinsale, But the Lo Marshall being furneshed with moneis, I onely gave to Sir Archebald Dowglass, Cap^{n} Leak, Cap^{n} pelham, & 4 other captens of tharmye, xx^{li}, ster, to the sick and wounded Soldiers x^{li}, which xxx^{li} I sent them by M^{r} peregryne Banaster, thother 270^{li} ster in gold that Serieant Xtmas brought me in goolde from home, to supply tharmy withall I lefte in the keeping of Sir Randall Cleyton at Cork, where it is, and the 26 of January 1625 I assigned Sir Randall to deliver those 270^{li} to my L. president to supply the Land soldiers of the ffleet.

22. I lent thironworcks and delivered it Mr Bogard xxx^{li}

ster, over and above the 150li which I supplyed them withall, as on thother syde of this Leafe is layd down, which xxxli I am to be repaied at Henry wrights retorn from Dublin. And I lent R. Blacknoll other xxxli xxvijo January 1625: so as besides the 500li lent them by covenaunt I haue more lent them 360li.

24 ao. Mr Secretary Glanvile the lawyer, Mr Busshed, Mr Godolphin, Mr fflethcher, Capn Rescymer, & Capn vdale cam to Lismoor to keep Xtmas with me, being all gent of the L Marshalls army, where the 4 first fell extream sick, & the 2 captens departed from hence the 30 to attend the Lo Marshall to Kinsale, & soe to depart into Englande in the An Royal, who sett sayle from Kinsale 28 January 1625: god bless them, for it was a moste tempestuows night.

January 1625.

1. I sent Mr Godwyn for his new yeares guifte ten pounds in golde, to Mrs godwin from Dick a peec of xxijs, to nurse xs, to the Maydes xvjs, to the musicons vs, to my Lo president a pair of Riche gloves given me by Mr Maynard, to Mr Glanvile a pair of silver spurs, and to his other 3 consorts new yeares guifts.

1. Seely Roch sent my wife a new mantle, and to me ten yards of ffyne purple ffrize, so as I haue that peec, & a black peec Redmond Barries wife sent me, & a peec of mingled colored ffrize from John Nogle.

1. The Maior & town of yoghall presented me for my new-yeares guift with 2 hogsheads of new clarrett, and one of white wyne.

3. I bought three barrels of powder at Kinsale, which coste me 12li, and the skiper of the King of Denmarcks ship sent me

another for my new yeares guift: which 4 barrels ar an addicon to my former stoar at Lismoor.

10. I rodd to the provinciall sytting at yoghall, & continewed there till the 16th, and that night retorned to Lismoor; the 17 I lay at Castletown, the 18, 19, 20, 21, and 22 at Moallo, about examening the witnesses between me and Sir Wm power; the 23 I retorned to Castletown, & the 24 home to Lismoor. I gaue at Moallo to Mrs Bennett 40s, to Sir Randalls servants 20s, to Sir Wm Sarsfelds clearck 22s, to the wryter 22s, to Redmond my Lo Roches son 22s, otherwise I gaue away v li, and to Leeftennant mostoon xxij s.

26. Uppon the Lords of the Councels lettres of england, and at my L. presidents request to supplie the Lande Soldiers Landed owt of the ffleet from Cales, I assigned Sir Randall cleyton who had 270li ster in golde of myne in his keeping, to deliver the same te my L. president; which I lent the King to releev his army: *and other* 230li 6 *feb*r 1625.

28. Mr ffletcher having staied heer 5 weeks this day departed to my Lo generall, with my lettres to my Lo Treasurer of Englande, my lo Barry, my L. president; and I lent Mr ffletcher x li ster: my lo marshall in the An Royall departed the harbor of Kinsale; & was put into Beerhaven the 29 Ja.

28. Sent my cozen Lowther by Mr darwell 2 peecs for his ffee, and 5 leases & a coppy of my Lands in Ivagh to be produced in the court of wards with my pattent.

28. My Lo Esmonds and his wife and Mr patrick Sherlocks lease of the Rectories of Carrick and Kilgrawnt ended the 28 of November 1625, and that daie my Revercon in ffee simple took comencement; and I haue graunted the Rectory of Kilgrawnt to Mr david Walsh of Rathronam, during pleasure at 22li ster per annum, vnder my hand: and aucthorized my

chaplen M^{r} price to enter vppon the Rectory of Carrick to my vse.

30 ꝑ. This daie I agreed with Margarett the widdoe of John ffitz Gerrott of Camphier to haue the grass of okill till May next for vj^{li} ster:, and to make her an estate for her lyfe therof at xxx^{li} ster de claro per annum, vppon forfeicture if not paid at Lismoor within 30 daies: In consideracon wherof she perfected me her Release of her pretence of dower in Campier & okill, and of the v^{li} ster per annum ordered to be paid her during her lyffe out of ogekill.

31 ꝑ. I consented to paie Mr Andrew Skyddy of Cork 330^{li} ster: for the Inheritance of the Abbey & Lands he hath in Cork, which purchaze Georg peers and Th^{o} Quintyn made for me.

31 ꝑ. Cap^{n} S^{t} barbe came to me from my Lo thearle of Clanricarde, to gett some young deer to begin to stoar his new parck at portumnagh: by whome I sent 12 deer, wherof 2 were killed in taking, and ten he carried with him.

31. I agreed with my Mason winter, to bwyld me a new store, stoarhowse for my barr yron at my olde ffordge at Kilmackoe, he to digg his stoan, burn his lyme, bring all his materialles in place at his own chardg for carriadg, and to haue xx^{d} a perch, every perch to conteyn xvj foot delivered. Andrewe to hew & bring his tymber & sett the roofs, doores, staires, and particōns, laythe fflowres, & fynish all carpenters woorck for xij^{li} ster:; and vffmann [Hoffman] the tiellyer to fynde lathes and slatt & cover my stoarhowse for vj^{li}. x^{s}.

ꝑ My garden wall with the Turrets and my coach howse, stables, slaughter-howse, powltry howse, ffrom the Turret of my Tarras rownd till yt meet with any ord[inary] gate will amount unto 1155 perch: the garden alone 1062.

ffebruary 1625.

6. peeter Baker and John Shepheard entered on my ffurnaces.

6. I lent my L. president formerly (vppon lettres from the Lords of his Ma^tys^ councell in England) for the supply of the Lande soldiers the kings ffleet brought from Cales into Mounster 270^li^ ster: in golde, And this day I sent his Lo^p^ alsoe vppon his ꝯ lettres other 230^li^ in goold by Badnedge & Booth, making 500^li^ ster:, which I haue wrytten to my L. Treasurer in England by M^r^ ffletcher to haue repaid in London to M^r^ phillip Burlymachy, to be by him kept for me, till I shall give order how he shall dispose therof to my vse, and in myne to the L. Treasurer I sent my L. presidents lettres.

10 ꝯ. I paid Mr Andrew Skyddie of corke Alderman, the some of two hundreth and ten pownds ster, in part of cccxxx^li^ ster for the purchaze of Shandon Abbey als the Abbey of the graie ffriers neer corke, and I am by my covenant to paie him 120 more within 20 dayes after the perfection of my conveighance by ffyne Recovery, etc., and he is sworn on a book that the premisses sowld me ar free from all encombrances other than as in our articles.

10. Sir Archebald dowglass, Cap^n^ Leak, Cap^n^ Gray, and Cap^n^ Masterson cam to my howse, & staid heer with me till the 14, & their soldiers were freely dietted as long at Tallaghe: the 14 they departed to my L. president. I lent Sir Archebald v^li^, and lent them horses to yoghall.

15 ꝯ. I this daie contracted with my olde servants peeter Baker and John Shepheard, to caste me (they bearing all chardges) 1200 tons of sow iron yeerly at my two ffurnaces at Arglyn, and my dowble ffurnaces at Capoquyn, and they Seazonably to deliver at my ffordges at Kilmackoe and Lisfynneen 800 tons a

year, from Arglyn ffurnaces, at 50^{s} 6^{d} a ton. And at my said fforges ffrom Capocoign ffurnaces 400 tons at 57^{s}. 6^{d} a ton. And I haue now paid them at thensealing of o^{r} covenants xxxij^{li}. ij^{s} to make their neat stock at bothe worcks 350^{li} ster:, and am weekly till Easter next to paie them xxx^{li} ster a week, and from Easter forward 50^{li} a week, and they ar to enclose my woods with dytch & quicksets and to preserve my coppices.

18 ꝑ. I paid gibbon M^{c} gibbon 50^{li} ster: formerly, in redempcon of the third part of the ploughland of Twormore, and this day other ten pounds to him in redempcon of the howse, garden & enclosed parks of Twormore by order & assurance of david ffitz Robert Barry.

18. vppon Richard Bowrck of Derrym^{c}-Laghuye esq^{r} & Mrs Katheryne Barrie his wife, their generall acquittances for 1200^{li} ster:, assigned to my payment for her marriadg porcōn by order of my Lords grace of canterbury & thearle of Arundell, I this day vppon her lettres, my lo Roches, & Sir Roger o Shaghnes, paid Wm Bryen for them the full remaynder of the twelve hundreth pounds, and haue their generall acquittance.

24. I sent the Bis^{p} of Kerries bond of 50^{li}, and John collyns of plymouths his bill of 20 marks by M^{r} powlwheel into England, to be recovered for him by Law, and for repayment of the money or delivery back of the specialties: M^{r} walley hath M^{r} powlwheeles receipt.

25 ꝑ. This day Mr John Glanville the Lawyer & Secretary to the ffleet, M^{r} cecill Bushie, and M^{r} godolphin, after they had staid heer with me at Lismoor sick & vppon Recovery 9 weeks, departed to yoghall to take shipping for England & I lent them in money 90^{li} ster: & ten pounds before to M^{r} ffletcher their consort, taking M^{r} glanviles bill to paie the whole C.^{li} to M^{r} wakefeild my goldsmythe at the black Spread Eagle in cheapside,

to whome I owe for the remayn of my laste proporcion of plate 62li: for which he hath Sir Georg Horsey & Sir John Leeks bond; which is vppon this payment to be retorned me; thother xxxviijli is to be in part payment of 4 livery silver basons & Ewers that I haue sent for.

24 ꝑ. Sir Wm Hull by my ordre bought in of John snelling thelder a lease I made him of 3 ploughlands in Sleught Teag o Mahowns in carbry called dromreogh, dromalour, and Ardogenan for 80li ster: which lxxxli ster: I promised to repaie, and to bestow the money and Land on my nephue Edward Boyle & Mary Hull, daughter to Sir Wm Hull, who is to be married to my said nephue, and the longer liver of them & theires male of their 2 boddies, paying the former Rent; wherof I [ha]ue this day paid xxvli ster.

Marche 1625 and 1626.

2. Sent the Countess of Desmond a bill of exchandg of 400li on Mr Ph Burlymachie to be repaid me on bond at Michas 1626.

3. I this daie paid Mr Needham my taylor in London, the some of 50li ster: in full satisfaction of all debts and demaunds, whervppon he gaue me his general Release.

7. Lent Leeftenant Games which I sent him from Corke by his yonger brother vli ster: which money Sir Wm power paid me for his half yeares Rent that he held my parsonadge of Kilbolane [at].

12 ꝑ. Mr Andrew Skiddy and his wife did this day acknowledg a ffyne to my ffeoffees before my L. cheef Justice of the Kings bench, being Justice of assize, of the northe abbey of corke, ffor which I paid the said Mr Andrew Skiddy in part payment of 330li, ccxli; thother 120li I am to paie when my

Recovry and other assurances are perfected by Richard Coppinger, Mr Creagh of Corke as his ffeoffee, etc.; M^{r} washington hath the cognizance of my ffyne to be sued out for me.

12. John Hoskins of the Bantry this daie gaue me his bond for the payment of one hundreth pounds ster: in part of payment of cxlvj^{li} ster: that his Son in Lawe Morgan powlden did owe me at Easter Laste for my Rents and arrears of Castletown, & henceforward my Rents by agreement ar to be paid to my Receavo^{r} John Turner from Morgans tertennants, begyning at Easter day next. And Morgan hath with my Confirmacon assured over his Lease to Hoskins, if he repaie not the C.^{li}, and 20^{li} formerly by him paid me, by Michas 1627.

20. Richard Norreis owes me for Rent at Easter next vj^{li}, and for Barcque he sowld Bebb of Kilmolash iij^{li}, in all ix^{li} ster.

22. I sent by poynes 612 oz$\frac{1}{4}$ e^{d} of owld silver vessells to be exchandged into new dishes, as also a bill for xxj^{li}. vj^{d} from Mr Latfewr, to be paid for me to Mr Burlymachie, & another bill of exchandge for 360^{li} ster: from Mr Borr to be paid by Mr Burlymachie to me, which I haue assigned him to reteign with the 1150^{li} till I shall dispose therof: having now geven him my bill to pay the Countess of Desmond 400^{li} on my bill of exchandge, & other 200^{li} to poynes to bestow in silver vessell, a coch & other necessaries for my selfe, my wiffe, & children.

22. I sent lettres about ordenance & Billets by poynes to M^{r} phillip Burlymachie, to pay the Countess of Desmond 400^{li}, to supply poynes with 200^{li} to bwy necessaries; lettres to Sir Thomas Stafford, to Mr John Glanvile.

22. My lo president cam from Moallo to Lismoor, and staied with me till the 25th, and then we sawe a peec of ordenance caste at Capoquin and some shott, and he departed my howse the 25.

23. I bestowed on my Lo Roche a fair yong brown bay ambling stone horse of my own breed.

28. I haue letten to Clement Andrewes for his ffather in Lawe and his brother, the Lands of Lisfynneen that davies & Bargarie had (but never paid me Rent for): they are to paie for it for the first 3 yeares begining at Easter next 30^{li} per annum, and every year after xxxij^{li} etc.

28 *ao*. I paid formerly 25^{li} to Sir Wm Hull, and now since 55^{li}, in all 80^{li} ster: for the lease of the 3 ploughlands that John snelling the elder held from me; which 80^{li} I bestowed on my nephue Edward Boyle, and am to pass those lands for 5000 yeares to my said nephue and Mary Hull the daughter of Sir Wm Hull K^{t}, if they and theires males of their boddies shall so long live at the former Rent. But if they two, and theires males of their boddies fayle before thend of the tearm, then the lease to cease & determyne.

30. patrick Duff the Serieant of the pl[oughland] of Ballygomeshie, with Troper J^{o} o heify: owen Mc Cragh: phillip o Crottie, W^{m} o fyny & Georg ffitz Th^{o} Ewing vndertennants to John ffitz Thomas of the Shane, for the third sheaf, & grazing onely for the worcking cattley while they are ploughing, vppon their first distres taken by Teagh o Rourty, cam and attorned tennants to me till May next; & then they are to make a new agreem^{t} with me, or els to depart then & haue their crop, paying me their third sheaf.

30 *ao*. paid James ffoster for his release and Interest in the two ploughlands of Bally M^{c} pheris in Kerry xx^{li} ster.

Aprill 1626.

1. Letten the out Lands wch the Burgesses formerly held, being parcell of the demesnes of my mannor howse of Lismoor,

and rout, by that measurem^{t} made by the chayne, by Baldwyn carpenter, 88 acres, $\frac{1}{4}$, 20 lugs, to Richard Browning, at ij^{s}. ij^{d} ster the acre, per annum, but after in grose at x^{li} ster per annum.

4. I rod to ffermoy: 5 to Corke, where I was at thenquires of my Lord Barries ffreeholders; gaue Lawiers & clearcks vj^{li}; retorned the 8 to Lismoor.

6. I lent Capten He: frodsham who comaunds my L. of valencias foot companie vij^{li}, to redeem his cloathes pawned at Cloghnekeelty, for soe much money, by him employed in bwying ffrize, stockings and broges for his soldiers to march in, to Dinglecuishe, their new garrizon.

13. I rod to yoghall to meet the gent of the province to conclude about the gratuetie of 3000^{li} for his Ma^{ty}, in Imytacōn of thenglish pale, and to receav the collectors accompt for the Loan money of the 1350^{li} for the Loan moneys, to supplie the new soldiers; and retorned to Lismoor the 17th.

14. I paid in by my L. presidents direction, to Cap^{n} Robert Morgan lxxviij^{li}. x^{s}. iiij^{d} ster: towards the Loan moneis out of coshmoar & coshbride, and other my lands, etc, in the counties of corke & waterford, to be repaid me, as my Lo Deputie hath vndertaken, uppon tharrivall of the next Treasure, for which money I haue Capten Morgans receipt, & his promise to deliver me Captens imprest billes to that vallue deferlrable [*sic*] out of their enterteignments.

14. I sent my own bay saddle gelding, called bay downing, as a present to Sir W^{m} parsons by phillip percevall.

15. My Lo president and my self ordered the differences towching Belvilly, between Sir Nichās Salter, and John Cleyton, & adwarded Sir Nichās for his Interest therin 230^{li} ster: to be paid by me in London by exchandg vppon perfecting

of thassurances, & Sir Randall cleyton to repay it me heer agayn.

16. Me: that of the 84li. 4s. 4d ster: paid into Mr Walley towards the Loan money for the new companies which was delivered to Wm Barber, for some of my L. Barries Lands Coshaiemore, Coshbryde, and other Lands of my own, he paid Capn Robert Morgan 78li. 10s. 4d ster: the rest I receaved.

20. Wm Barber out of those moneis laste before menconed gaue to Oliver my cozen Lowthers clearck 40s, for wryting he made for me, and other xxxvjs. vjd his Mr laid owt for me about my law sutes the laste tearm.

22 ꝑ. I gaue the boatmen of Lismoor xs to carry curteis his mawmrell (?) and tooles from capoquin bridge by boat to ffermoye, where he is now to goe in hand with making a new bridge over the broad water at ffermoye at my chardges: God bless me in effecting that good comon wealthes worck, for it will coste me 500li, and I loose 23li per annum in perpetuety, which is now the yeerly Rent of my fferry.

22. Lent peeter Baker and John Shepheard the som of lxijli vs ster: that Sir charles Mc carthy paid me in redemption of a morgage of part of the Termon Lands; which money in Roger carews name was lent them, they paying me the rent Sir Charles did.

25. I gaue Sir Thomas Brown my bill of exchandg on Mr phillip Burlymachie to pay lxxxli ster: to Mr John worstnam of Seething Lane in London, for to gett yong vall Brownes pardon: for my repayment on Lamas day next I haue my brother Brownes bill.

24. This daie my Lo president mett me, Sir Thomas Brown and Sir Wm ffenton at my lodge in my park, where his Lop and my selfe vppon debate in private conference about the dowble

match of o^{r} children, acknowledged his estate in Lands not to exceed 800^{li} per annum in possession, and consequently the weakness of his estate was such, as he was not hable to perform what he covenanted to assure. As also the disparetie of o^{r} childrens ages & groweth was such as hindered o^{r} intendm[en]ts. Whervppon we agreed without breach of frendship to dissolve all former agreem^{ts} & treaties for the dowble match, and I am to paie him within 20 daies 500^{li} ster :, and thervppon o^{r} articles to be delivered up and cancelled, & general Releases to be made by each to other, and this 500^{li} with 4500^{li} formerly paid him makes my whole payments vnto him to be ffive Thowsand pounds. And this day I gaue my L. president a yonge Stone horse of 2 yeares old colored gray of my barbary Beamount.

28. I chardged M^{r} phillip Burlymachie by bill of exchandg to pay Sir Nichas Salter 220^{li}, for the debt of John cleyton when he had perfected to him to my vse a deed of assignment of his lease of the Castle of Bolvilley.

May 1626.

2. I sent Mr Borr by Wm Luellen, patrick plunckett of drogheda his bond of 150^{li} for payment of 40^{li} presently & 75^{li} ~~ao~~ more the Laste of June next. And I formerly sent him by M^{r} charneley of dublin order to receav 120^{li} of other merchants of drogheda : And by Luellen I also now sent my Lady parsons, a bond of Xtian Borrs for the payment of 210^{li} the Laste of May 1626.

2. Me : that John Roche of corke hath a pretence of right to the pl[oughland] of Ballymacmang neer Rochfordstown, by graunt of Ellen the daughter and heir of Gerrott Rochford, her husband, and their son and heir, which deed was made by them

3 to Brian M^c owen Mc Swyny of cloghea: and by his son & heir Morgan Mc Brian to John Roch who will sell me the fee therof for 50^li.

4. I haue letten 2 parts of the lands that davies & Bargery held, being parcell of Lisfynnen, vnto Awsten Rickard & his son, for 24^li per annum.

ꝑ 5 ꝑ. I haue agreed with Sir John Mead to paie him 40^li for his mortgage of the 2 Rath druggtes in carbry, which mortgage was made by fflorenc M^c charty to on[e] Wm Hurley of Kilmallock for xxxj^li, and I haue entrusted Sir John to Compound with phillip percivall for his Lease therof from the Court of wardes and to pay him 50^li for the same; which 90^li I haue given Sir John my lettres to receav in Dublin from Xtian Borr, but if he faile in bwying in of percivals lease of thintension & bring me not an Jinunction for possession, then I am to deliver him his wrytings, and he to repaie the 90^li if he receav it.

ꝑ 7. My Lady parsons is by my lettres desired to pay that 90^li to Sir John Mead, if Xtiañ Borr haue paid all my moneis in to her La^p, or if Xtian Borr be gon into England before Sir J^o Mead his comyng^e to Dublin: *it was paid him by Xtian Borr.*

8. I first gaue garrett ffitz John second son of campier 2 cowes and after distreigned them for my Rent of okill, and now, as a help I bestow on him other 2 cowes.

10 ꝑ. When I saue his Ma^ts ffortes at waterforde and Cork lyke to be at stande (as they were the year before), for want of money, I vndertook to supply them with 500^li vppon my L. deputies lettres, and thervppon I gaue order to Sir Randall cleyton to paie 220^li, by xx^li a week to Cap^n pynner or M^r george peers to be employed about the fforte at Corke; which 220^li by me ordered Sir Randall to pay, at his request, I made over for his brother John cleyton by my bill of exchandg on M^r

Burlymachy to be paid to Sir Nicholas Salter of London: for his interest in Boalvilly.

xj°. Lent cap^n Hunckes, nephue to my Lo conwaye, v^li ster: on his bill and vnto a Kentish gent called Leeftennant Swarde officer to Cap^n Gray 40^s.

12. I sent my 4 bonds for tharrears of clonshane inclosed in my lettres to peregryne Banaster, that he & W^m encauty might gett in my moneys and pay them to John Turner to be employed in my walles of Bandonbridge, and to pay M^c carty Reogh the cheef Rent of Breghnagh for & vntill Michas last, & then forward my tennant is to dischardg it.

15. Mr Stephen Braddishe owes me xxvj^li to be paid at our Lady daie 1628, and it is for the corn growing on the ploughland of Liscolane, and for the rent of that plowland from the tyme of his entry till o^r Lady day 1626. And now during 31 yeares his Rent is to be xxx^li ster: per annum.

15 ꝑ. This daie in presence of Sir Thomas Brown, Sir W^m ffenton, M^r diglan and others that ar witnesses to my Release made by Sir Edward villiers L. president of Mownster, I paid his Lo^p in gowld ffive hundreth pownds ster: for which he released me of all contracts & covenants towching the dowble match intended between o^r children, and this 500^li makes my whole payments vnto him ffive thowsand pownds ster: paid him in ready money as his Release sheweth. But I haue not as yet my part of the Indented covenants that past between vs, they being as his Lo^p protested Lefte behynde him in England and forgotton to be brought over; wch his Lo^p by his endorcement on my Release hath vndertaken shalbe speedely brought over, cancelled, and delivered me.

15 ꝑ. paid my Lady ffenton 15^li in part of a cx^li I am to mak up to my mother for compassing my orchard and garden

at Lismoor, with a wall of 2 ffoot & a half thick, and xij foot high of Lyme and stoan & 2 Turretts at each corner, one at the western end therof, and making a stable for 6 coach horses, a coachhowse, a slaughter howse, etc, I doing the carpenters worck onely.

17. My sister power having paid my wife 200^{li} ster: for arrearadge of my ffyshing at Ardmoor, and some few debts & Rents, I gaue her an acquittance for 300^{li} ster.

18. I lent Sir Geffray Galwaie Knight Barronet & delivered it on his letter, to his brother 50^{li} ster: gratis, to be repaid me at 6 moneths end: out of my L Barries money.

20. Dermott Dingle by my ordre paid Robert oge Hussey 15^{li} for a parcell of Land rout about 5 irish acres that lyes in the myddest of my lands in the Lytteagh in the County of Kerry, wch I purchazed of him.

20. John Lowntagh showed me this day the coppie of the ffee fearm that david Lowntagh his grandfather made to Edmond ffitz John Roche (son to owld prio^{r} of Lismoor) in truste of Ballynvelly; it is dated 7° May 1607; and the June next following the said david vnconscionably receaved ten cowes of Edmond oge power of Monetrym to make him a lease of xxxj yeares of the same town of Ballinvelly (formerly enfeoffed to Edmond Roche) at xx^{s} per annum with some freedoms: Ewstace Roche, John M^{c} phillip of Ballyregan the chirurgien ar witnesses to that pretended deed made in trust to Edmond Roch, yt being to thvse of david Lowntagh for lyfe, afterwards to J^{o} Lowntagh his grandchilde and theires males of his boddy, and he dying without heires males of his boddy, then to thvse of John Coppinger ffitz Edmond of yoghall and [*blank space*] the son of david Ronan of Cork for ever: This deed was made, (if ever) after David Lowntaghes son and heir (ffather to the said

John Lowntagh) was slayn in Rebellion, by whose attaindor yt was fownd for the crown, and past by pattent to Sir John davies, who conveighed it to me, and my heires: And it is most certen if this deed be not cownterfetted, yet yt is voyde in Lawe for that Ballynvelly was in mortgage for 8 cowes to Edmonde oge power of Monetryme when the supposed deed was made to Edmond Roche in confidence, & the mortgage not released till Edmond powers lease was made, being both done, at one instant.

21 ꝑ. Raphe Curteis who bwylt the new bridge over the blackwater for me, and at my onely chardges, without burthening the countrey, or any creture with one penny therof, hath this day perclosed all accompts with me for the same, ffor which I haue disbursed & paid in reddy money out of my purse two hundreth and ffowr skoar pounds sterling, one ton and 400 of barr yron: 700 tons of hewed and sawen tymber, Ropes, etc.

22. I bought 22 peeces of my tennant Mr Edmonde Brudenell for the better armyng and defence of my howse; for which I allowed him xxiiij^li^ out of my Rents he did owe me.

26. Lent Sir ffrances Willoghby in his sickness vppon his lettres remayning with M^r^ walley, to be repaid x^li^: *which he hath since paid back to M^r^ walley.*

27. I agreed with Wm Keating of ffedard in the County of wexford, saylor, to carry to Dublin yearly 120 tonnes of barr yron by 30 ton every quarter, and to deliver it at the key for viij^s^ the ton. And the 17 of the next [month] I am to deliver him 18 ton at yoghall, to be carried & by him to be delivered to Mr Edmond Malone of Dublin alderman, and at his receipt of thiron, he is to paie him all his freight saving xl^s^, which I am to supply him with, before hand.

31. I bought a gelding of James ffoster for iij^li^. xv^s^, which I

bestowed on Mr Arnald williams a M^r^ of yronworcks in England and now employed by my L. president; he departed Lismoor the 27 of June 1626, promising to send me beetle kernels, bellowes boords for my ffurnace, & a skilfull worckman to take chardge of my slytting mill.

31 ꝑ. My Cozen Sir georg Boyle sent me from my own land of Ralackan in the county Mayo an Eyry of Hawkes that bred there, consisting of one ffalcon and a caste of Tercell Jentiles: my Eyrie in o Learies countrey yelded me but a Tarcell of a goshawk, which cost me 3^li^ the watching and died within half an hower after he was brought home: my Eyry at Smerwick yealded me a leash of ffalcons & a tercell, and Mr Mc Carty of donguyle in desmond presented me with a fair ffalcon, and Sir Charles Mc Carthy sent me a Tarcell of a goshawk.

June 1626.

13. Lent Richard waters on the mortgage of his howse and ploughlande called Morony and Currynefeddy in Condons countrey, one hundreth pownds ster.; for which I am to make him a lease of 3 yeares at x^li^ per annum, paiable at all S^ts^, and Maye.

17. By my order, Sir Thomas Crook (who owes me 140^li^ for Sir Allen Apselies arrears of the lands he houlds of me in Kynalmeky, of which arrerages I haue Sir Thomas Crookes bond for one C.^li^ paiable at Xtmas laste), paid Sir Randall cleyton therof 50^li^, and I gaue Sir Randall an acquittance for young Tom Moores rent of Agharren due 25 Martij 1626, in bothe 75^li^, which I directed Sir Randall to paie with the 220^li^ formerly paid for his brother John, to Sir Nichas Salter of London by M^r^ ꝑ Burlymachie of my moneis, to Cap^n^ pynner or George peers, for fyneshing his Ma^ts^ ffortes at Corke and Waterforde, which

I am to make vp 500^{li}, as moneis Lent the King, as was thother 500^{li} my Lo. president had of me to supply the ffleet soldiers; and I assigned M^{r} georg peers suertie for Thomas Surcott of ꝏ Cork to paie Sir Randall other xxviij^{li}, which Surcott the smyth was to paie me for 2 tons of yron sowld him, and I delivered out of my Receipts for yron 14 Auguste 1626 clxxix^{li} ster. 500^{li} *lent to fynish the ffortes at Cork and Waterford.*

20. My mother, my wife, and my self and children rodd to yoghall, where I was godfather to my L. presidents 5 son, who was born in the colledg howse and xtned in yoghall church the xxjth of June 1626, by the name of Richard, by my self, Sir Richard Aldworthe, and my syster ffenton: god bless the child. I gaue away and spent at that xtening 20 marks: and retorned home to Lismoor on Mydsomer day.

23. Edmond poynes took this daie shipping at yoghall, by whome I sent into England in my lettres to M^{r} phillip Burlymachie, Mr Stars receipt for one cth tonnes of yron, due to M^{r} peeter Latflewr on the 25 of Marche 1626, and yet for want of shipping remayning in my stoarhowse. And by him I wrott to Mr Burlymachie out of the 1150^{li} which he is to receave for me of Mr Latfewr this mydsomer, to paie Sir Thomas Stafford, to bwy my wife a coach, and other provisions for my children 150^{li}, and also to reserve thother thowsand pownds, till I should send him order for the disposing therof: Lettres by poynes to Sir ffrances carew: Mr Glanvile, Mr Monday, the herrald and others.

23 ꝏ ꝏ. The maior of yoghall by my direction (which I am to dispose of) receaved from the Cap^{n} of the Kinge of Denmarks great ship his Ma^{ty} of denmarcks gratuety being C.^{li} ster.

26. I receaved from the Kings Ma^{ty} of denmarck very

gracious lettres of thancks, with a chayn, and the kings picture or modull of gowld fastened to the chayn of gowld, as a gratuetie from his Highness for the favor[s] I did to his distressed subiects, & ship, that in their passadge from East Indies towards denmark were by storms in a most dangerous manner putt into yoghall; where to supplie their wants, and to keep them from breaking Bulck, and from selling their goods at an vndervallue, I lent them 700[li] ster: in ready money, which christian Borr repaid me. And his Mat[y] of denmarck sent the town of yoghall (w[ch] is at my disposicon) a hundreth pownds ster: for a further gratuety: to the poor of that corporacon, and by Somin John vannart his Ma[ts] Serveant (to whome I sent a fat Buck) I retorned my thancks by lettres to his Ma[ty].

27. I gave Morris, the son of Thomas ffitz John gerrald, late of Kilmackoe, a pasport to travell into England and seek service there, and a peec of gowld towārds his chardges.

30. I sent thearle of clanrickard towards the Stoaringe of his new parck at portumnae first 6 brace of breeding deer and now five brace of young ffawnes suckled vp[on] my goates, and the goats along with them to give them mylck on the way.

30 ꝑ. I agreed between the Maior and Corporacon of yoghall and John wilson that he should haue 200[li] ster: of them for surrendering his lease of the town, made him of the proffitz of their key, wherof he had about 16 yeares vnexpired, condiconally the Revenew therof estimated at 120[li] per annum should be employed for the generall benefit of the corporacon, and that yt should never be leased agayn without my consent.

30 ꝑ. The Corporacon also at my request yealded to make my brother Sir Richard Smyth a Lease of xxxj yeares of the northgate of yoghall, and that I should receav the C.[li] ster: I gott the town from the king of denmarck and therwithall reedefy

that fforte or porte for my brother to dwell in, for his town howse.

July 1626.

6. I formerly delivered Roger Carew of my money lxij^{li} to lend to peeter Baker and John Shepheard, and this day Roger Carew (of my moneys also delivered him by M^{r} walley) hath lent them another C.^{li} ster: vppon their bonds taken in his own name in truste for me, which severall somes ar lent them now this somer to mak seazonable provisions of mynes, Lymestone, Coales and materials to make a somers stock of sow yron, against wynter.

6 *ao.* At the request of Mr Thomat Stephens I delivered him 20^{li}, which in my presence he paid walter Tyte agent for thearle of castlehaven, who entered into bond of one C.^{li} to me, that by Xtmas next he would procure a Release from the said Earle, of the mannor & Lands of Broghill and Rathgogan with their hamlets, etc.

7. I agreed with Andrew Tucker to fell, hew, square, and bring in place, all the tymber boords necessarie to be used about my Turrett and new owtbwyldings of my stables, stall, and slaughter howse, without my court at Lismoor, and to doe and fynishe all carpenters worck, doores and staires of that worke wholy, for xxx^{li} and my hackney called bay power; the hackney and v^{li} being delivered him at thensealing of o^{r} articles.

8. I paid Mr Tyte, agent to thearle of castlehaven, by his Lords direction, xiij^{li} that I receaved of fflorence M^{c} cartye for the first half yeares Rent of the priory of Roscarbry, ended after my lease therof was expired.

15. I sent my man clyfford to take shipping at yoghall with a leash of ffalcons of theyry of Smerwick, and my lettres, and Sir

John Leeks to Sir Edmond Verney, knight, Marshall of his Ma^{ts} howshould, to present them to his Ma^{ty}, and I gave clyfford 40^{s}: *who ran away with my Hawkes.*

17. My Lo Barry, his Lady, and M^{r} W^{m} ffreke landed safely this daie at yoghall, god be praised.

17. Mr Edmond Malone wrott vnto me by Robert Barnewell of Dublin that he had the money for 18 ton of yron for me at xiij^{li} the ton.

20. I retorned the Countess of Desmonds footman with answer of her lettres, and gave him xx^{s}.

20. Sir Charles m^{c} charty sent me a Tercell of a goshawk, and I gaue his man x^{s}.

26. I rod to yoghall, where the agents of all the counties in Mownster consented to mak vp the Loan moneis to three thowsand pounds; and I promised to supply & lend the Lo: president other 500^{li} ster: to releev the ffleet Captens, officers, and soldiers, till so muche of the loan moneis should be paid in, as should repay me.

29. I retorned from yoghall, and receaved from Cap^{n} Robert Morgan the vice treasurers acquittances for my last Easter Rents due to his Ma^{ty}, and paid Capten Morgan in money the some of [*blank*].

31 *do*. I sent my servant Badnedg to my Lo president with 500^{li}, as I promised, to supplie the ffleet soldiers withall, wherof 272^{li} in gold, and the remayn being 228^{li} for the proceed of 18 tons of barr yron sowld at Dublin for xiij^{li} ster: the ton, was receaved heer of Mr Marten, the customer of yoghall, by the L. president, and by my lettres chardged on Mr Edmond Malone of Dublin, Alderman, to be by him paid Mr Mathew derenzie, in Lieu of the moneis Mr Marten delivered heer to the L. president; so as now I have lent his Ma^{ty} to fynishe his ffortes

ꝑ at Corke and waterforde, and to paie his soldiers 1500^{li} ster.

31. I gaue my Lo: presidents second [son] John villiers his firste horse, which I bought of Serieant Xtmas for a peec.

31. I paid Cap^{n} Nicholas pynner iiij^{li} for Thomas white of waterfords owtside of a skarlett gown to mak a Counterpane sutable to my Skarlett Bedd.

Auguste 1626.

1. I sent a fatt Buck to the town of Dongarvan, whether my son Richard, my 4 daughters, M^{r} W^{m} villiers with other good companie went to be merry, this being the first daie my son saw dongarvan.

4. I did agree with Arthure Brag that he should haue my Lymekilles at Kilmackoe during the tyme he performed with me for my cutting, coaling and carriadge, paying me iiij^{li} ster per annum, begyning at Michas 1626; and fyndinge Lyme for my Ironworcks, I onely paying for the burning therof.

10 ꝑ. I agreed with my countreyman phillip Glue to bwyld me a pidgeon howse of brick in my parck, the walles to be xviij foot high, fforty ffoot long, and twenty ffoot broad, with a partition of brick in the myddle, for the pidgeons to bwyld in on bothe sides therof, I to lend him 4 draught oxen, and two worcking garrans, to fynde him earth and ffuell to make and burn his bricks withall, and he to make, lay and fynishe the pidgeon howse, all saving the smythe and carpenters worck: he is to provide Lyme and bricks, and to dig and lay the slatts & to be at all chardges of colme, and carriadge of all materials & covering the Rooff, I paying him xxxv^{li} ster, wherof 40^{s} paid him in hand, and the rest as the worck shall goe forwarde.

10. I delivered to John Cleyton Sir Nicholas Salters deed of

assignement of the lease Mr Wm Salter made him of Boalvilly, which Sir Nichas conveighed to me in truste to the use of the said John Cleyton and his wife: as also Sir Nicholas Salters generall Release to them bothe, ffor which I paid 220^li, repaid me (in the disbursem^ts of the kings fforte of Corke) by Sir Randall cleyton.

14. Me: that owt of my moneis receaved for yron, since 25 March 1626, I haue lent to his Ma^ty 633^li ster: ffirste Surcott the smyth of Corke paid Sir Randall clayton xxvj^li, Tom Moor for his Easter Rent of Agharren paid him 25^li, John cleyton that I paid Sir Nicholas Salter for him 220^li, Mr Malone of Dublin to Mr de Renzie, which Mr Marten of yoghall paid heer 228^li, and this day paid Cap^n pynner in golde clxxix^li. But tom Moores Rent was not of the proceed of my Iron, so as the moneis Lent that was receaved for yron is but 653^li. 653^li.

14. I began to provide sea cole to serve my fforgemen for their howse ffiringe, and bought 66 barrels, which at yoghall coste 17^d the barrell: x^s Lighteradge, and money to lade and vnlade them: But the water measure at yoghall is great.

14. I departed Lismoor, and laie at Corck; the 15 to thassizes at Bandonbridge, and retorned home the 19th.

23. My servant Thomas ffarmer sickened, and died about ffive in the morning of the 25th, and the same evening was decently buried in the chancell of Lismoor; Mr Read preached, My Lady ffenton, my wife, myself, the Lady cleyton, and divers others present.

25. Thearle of Thomond being with his Lady and children ready at waterforde to take shipping for England, sent me as his ffathers legacie, an aged, lardg black mare and a yonge gray gelding of 3 yeares and thadvantag; I gaue Mr Baskerfeild a peec, & the groomes a crown.

25 ☙. I concluded the differences between Mr Emaunell Read my curate of Tallagh and Thomas Taylor of the same, who had paid for the vickar chorals xiij^li^ for their tithes of Tallagh (to which they had no right), and I ordered Mr Read should make Taylor a lease for 3 yeares begyning at all S^ts^ next for xxx^li^ ster a year to be paid quarterly, and out of the first rent due abate Mr Taylor x^li^, in satisfacon of all the vickars chorals had receaved of him, whose bonds he now delivered vp and were in my view canceled, and Mr Read is to enioy the offerings and book money and all other duties of church & churchyard; and I am by my promise to confirme the Lease.

25. Sir Addam Loftus and his brother Nicholas came [to] Lismoor, and brought hether Arthure Loftus, and departed with my daughter dorrothy & the ffrench woman the 7 of September towards Rathfernham: god bless her there.

September 1626.

2 ☙. My noble frend Sir Edward villiers, Knight, Lo president of Mownster, sickned this day at yoghall, and died there the vij^th^ of this moneth about 4 of the clock in the morning, and was buried in my newe chapple the viij^th^ in the evening, I attending his death and ffvnerals.

18 ☞. James ffitz morris gerald of Incheleamy having (with more his wife, and Sir darby o quynlan preest) mortgaged the castle and lands of M^c^collop and Ballyneroon rout 2 ploughlands to Sir Edmond ffitz John gerrald for 256^li^ ster:, and Sir John ffitz Edmond gerald his son & heir having receaved that money from me, and other xx^li^ ster: for the year after redempcon, assigned his estate in the same to my vse in truste to my brother in Law Sir Richard Smyth. And this day for x^li^ ster: in

ꝑ money paid the said James, and my bill for 190li ster: given him, to be paid when he and Sir darby o quynlan shall pass and perfect vnto me an indefecible estate in ffee of the said castle and Landes of Mocollop and Ballyneroon, and of all such other townes, villadges, hamletts, Lands, tenem's and hereditaments as the said James hath formerly conveighed, or intended to be by him conveighed either to me, or to the use of me and my heires, and delivered up to me all thanciente deeds & wrytings concerning them, and not before, I am by my bill to pay him the said 190li ster. In the mean tyme, this day James hathe made and perfected to Sir Richard Smyth a Release of all condicons, redemptions, and demaunds to Mocollop and Ballyneroon: And also perfected another deed to him of Incheleamy, to the use of me and my heires, if James & More die without heires males of the boddy of the said James laufully begotten, ffor which possibilletie 14 yeares since I paid him cxxli ster: and made him a lease of Ballylovane for vli per annum, when at that tyme I was offered xxxvli ster a year for the same, soe as I haue had but xxs ster a year for my 120li out of Incheleamy those xiiij yeares; I haue loste all this tyme xxxli a year that I might haue had owt of bally Lovane. And if James should haue heires males I loose my Rent during his lyfe, and my cxxli for ever, and this is the trueth of my proffitable bargayn made with him. *Mocollop.*

17. James ffitz morris gerald of Incheleamy being at my howse at Lismoor at Supper, did in the presence of my self, my wife, children and ffamily, as also in the heering of Sir Richard Smyth, Mr Barker serveigher of the Court of wardes, Hodge, power, ꝑ Wm Barber & others freely acknowledg himself to be full 57 yeares of age the last Xtmas; which proves he was of full age when he made the leases in Revercon after his mother Ellis

Butlers death, to Gwy Twose of Ballyregan, Ballylevan, Whitestown, Brydane, as also of the two plowlands of the Breads which Mr Towse solde to me.

20. I rodd to Corke to be present at thenquiry before the Comissioners for the Lands holden by the Lo. Barries freeholders.

22. I lent Cap^n^ Xtofer Harris, Cap^n^ of the Kings ship, 50^li^ ster to fytt the ship to transport the Lady villiers, and her children, and took his bill of exchandg on Mr John Barcker of Bristoll, merchant, for the repayment therof, which I sent by poynes to bwy comodeties in London for my wife & children.

ꝏ 23 ꝏ. I agreed that Sir John Mead should have this harvests 4th sheaf of the Rathdrughtes in Carbry for viij^li^ ster to be paid at all S^ts^ next, and thencforward his tearm to begin paying me 25^li^ a year; and the Kings Rent in the Court of wardes for those two ploughlands he is to pay.

24 ꝏ. I agreed with Stephen Harding for my moyetie of the Ilands of the Blaskeis for xxi yeares, begyning at Michas next, Reserving my Hawks, wrecks, Royalties, etc, and x^li^ per annum: he alwaies paying me a half a yeares Rent beforehand.

26. I sent my lettres and 15 yards of ffyne black irish ffrize to my lo: of Canterbury by poynes, and my lettres to Mr John Marshe to paie him viij^li^ he owes me, and to Mr Burlymach, Mr Store, and Mr Tobias Receipt for the C. Tonnes of barr iron deliverable the 24 of June 1626.

30. I paid my Lady villiers 150^li^ ster: in part payment of such bedding and howshold stuff, as I bought of Cap^n^ Robert Morgan for my selfe & my lo: Barries, but all the money was my Lo: Barries.

October 1626.

It is to be remembered that on Michas day 1626 when I came into the colledg Hall at yoghall John ffitz Thomas gerald was then there tendring to me his Rent of the Shane, due at our Lady day 1626, but it is to be vnderstood that his 6 monethes, according [to] the condicōn of his lease, accompting (as the Law dooth) 28 daies to the moneth, were expired, and his lease forfeicted, before his tendre then made.

3. I receaved of John walley one hundreth pounds in golde of my Lo: Barries money, and in my lettres to Sr Edmond verney I sent him order to M^r phillip Burlymachie to pay Sir Edmond a C.^li in dischardg of so much, being in payment of 200^li parcell of 400^li due to Sir Edmond by the Lo: barries bond; So he rests him 100^li. But I recalled my bill of Exchandg & canceld yt, and at the request of Sir John Leek delivered him the C.^li in golde, which in my presence he presently paid over to the Lady villiers to be by her repaid in London to Sir Edward verney, as I wrott him by poynes: And I wrott to Mr Burlymachie to pay Sir Nichas Salter and Mr John cleytons wife 220^li to cleer Mr Enight [Enright ?].

6. I exchandged 2 of my geldings to be putt into the late Lo presidents troop, for Shugburro and the Lords old sorrell gelding, which as caste horses were caste for troop horses: the sorrell I gaue the kings attorney, Shugborro to Sir J^a Bland.

7. My Lady villiers bestowed on my chapple ten books of comon prayer.

9. I compounded with my chaplen Mr Wm Snell, and payd him xij^li for his bargayn of Robert Hellyards howse & Land in curreglass, to whome I am to pay the moneis that Mr Snell covenanted to pay him.

13. My lo digby cam to Lismoor to see my daughter Sara, and brought me the letters of his mother the Lady of ophaly.

15. I gaue Sir Lawrence parsons my pied stoan horse.

16. my lo Barry, my lo digby, and myself rod to yoghall, to bring the Lady villiers a shipboord & retorned the xxjth & I gave my godson Richard villiers his nurse x^{s}.

20. John Lambert in regard of his age and dishabillety to keep dry the chancell and colledg howse of yoghall, this day vollwntardly surrendered to me his lease of the lands & tenem^{ts} he had of me in the colledg Lane for slatting of the premises.

20. I did lett cleycastle vppon Martens surrendre to John Wilson for x^{li} ster: per annum, geving his wife rentfree for the firste year only the bog Marten held. And if he hold it longer then this next year, then he is to paie the former Rent for the bog that Marten, paid.

21. At the request of the Lady villiers I lent & sent Mrs Theodosia Thyn, wife to capten Edward Thyn, 40^{li} ster:, which Cap^{n} Robert Morgan hath promised to repaie me out of the next Rents he shall receav for her La^{p} out of her wards Lands in the decies.

25. Mr James white of waterford this day delivered M^{r} walley 500^{li} in golde, ffor which I delivered him my first and second bills of exchandg chardging M^{r} phillip Burlymachie with the repayment therof at ten daies sight to Rowland Reignolds vpholster[er] at the croskeis in corn hill and Robert Longe my lo Treasurers Secretary, or any one of them: And by M^{r} white I sent my lettres to the Lo Treasurer of England, as also to Mr Burlymachy with the Lords lettres, and my late L. presidents receipts for the first 500^{li} I lent to supplie the ffleet soldiers for to get thassignm^{t} of this money in lieu therof.

27. *Mocollop.* This day James ffitz morris gerald of Incheleamy

attorned tennant to Sir Richard Smyth my ffeoffee of truste of the mannor and Lands of Mocollop: for the ploughland of Ballylevane and clonebeg, as also perfected a lettre of attorney for passing a Recovery of all his Lands in the county of waterford to Sir Richard Smyth to my use: And I gaue James my bill vnder my hand & seale to paie him 190^{li} when he and Sir darby o quinlan preest should perfect me an absolute and indefecible estate of Mocollop and the rest of his lands, as my learned councell shall devize, & deliver me vp the owld supposed deed. And when those things ar thus performed I am to pay James his clxxxx^{li}, and not before.

27. My lo Digby departed Lismoor, and the Lady villiers embarcqued at yoghall for Englande.

28. John crosbie delivered M^{r} walley C.^{li} ster: for which I gaue him my bill of exchandg on Mr Burlymachie to pay the lyke some to Sir peers crosby whithin ten dayes after sight. And I bestowed on John crosby iij^{li} as a guift.

30. Receaved of Mrs Russell for her half yeares Rent for Lycens to sell wyne in Lismoor due at Michas last [*blot*].

November 1626.

2. Sir Thomas Brown repaid me the 80^{li} I lent him by geving him my bill of exchandg chardging Mr Burlymachie to paie it in London to Mr John worsmam, for yong Vall. Brownes pardon.

3 ꝑ. paid Sir Laurence parsons viij^{li}. iij^{s}. vj^{d} ster: that at my request he disbursed for Sewing owt my brother in Lawe Alexander Traverse his Quietus est for being sheriff of the county Kerry; which money so by me paid, Ensign Travers owes me, and hath faithfully promised me repaym^{t} of, ffor which I keep his quietus est till I shalbe paid.

3. paid more vnto him iij^{li}. x^{s} that he disbursed for procuring John Mc Teag o Herlehies pardon, who detected the o Riordans and other the theeves of Muskrie, that were tryed and executed before us at corke for robbing the english Inhabitants in & neer Kynalmeaky; which money John Mc Teag o Hierly is to repay me.

6. I departed Lismoor towards Dublin, and laie at clonmell; the 7 at Gurran; the 8 at the redd Cross, and the 9 I cam to Dublin. My self, my L. Barry, and my Servants being dietted at Mrs Johnsons for x^{li} a week, wherof for 5 weeks I paid xxv^{li}, & the Lo Barry as muche, in all 50^{li}.

I receaved of Mr Loyd, constable of Bally m^{c}-skanlan lxxix^{li} ster: on accompt for the Rents of my daughter saraes Joincture, cxx^{li}, in part of a greater some (ffor which the bond is by me Lefte with the Lady parsons in dublin) from patrick plunckett & patrick de La hyde of drogheda merchants, that they were indebted to me for yron: 20^{li}, in part of 40^{li} that Wm Haly of Lymerick did longe owe me, out of which remayn of thother 20^{li} I haue assigned him to paie iij^{li} for the post ffynes he paid when he was sheriff, for Broghill & Rathgogan 274^{li}. 4^{s} of Mr Edmond Malone of dublin, alderman, wherof I paid Mr Lloyd 200^{li} for & to thvse of the Lady of ophaly in part of 4000^{li} I am to paie for my daughter Saraes marriadg porcon with the Lorde digby: iij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} of Sir Morris gryffen, vj^{li} of Sir Roger Jones of Sligo, vj^{li} of Robert Gilbert for the Rent of my howse in the Castle Street. [In margin 'Domynick Roche'—name, probably, of the man assigned to receive iii^{li} for the post fynnes.—G.]

Together with xviij^{li}. xi^{s} M^{r} walley delivered Mr Barber at my departure from Lismoor towards Dublin; All which moneys I disbursed & spent in this Jorney, amounting vnto cccxxvij^{li}.

j^{s}. viij^{d}, saving that Wm Barber brought back and delivered M^{r} walley the 22 of december that I retorned home, the remaynder therof, being lxxv^{li} ster: so I laid owt & spent in that Jorney above 250^{li} ster: (besides the CC.^{li} I paid the Lady of ophaly) as Wm Barbers accompt remayning with M^{r} walley in particular expresseth.

17. Given my nephue Georg Boyle for his half yeares exhibicon v^{li} ster.

24 ꝑ. paid Mr Wm Crowe for sueing forth my ffyne of the Manshagh in Carbry, & my Recovery of Mocollop & the rest of the lands purchazed of James ffitz morris gerald of Incheleamy vij^{li}. xiij^{s}. vj^{d}. *Mocollop.*

27. Lent Cap^{n} Robert Morgan in ready money uppon his bill xxx^{li} ster: *which since he hath repaid M^{r} walley.*

ꝑ 28. paid peeter page servant to M^{r} ffrances Edgworth for the ffirst ffrutes of the colledg of yoghall due to his Ma^{ty}, ffor which he delivered Mr Edgworth his acquittance, the some being one hundreth marks ster.

28. paid Mr Champen for comodeties bought at Dublin for my children xxx^{li}.

ꝑ 28 ꝑ. paid Sir James craig in earnest for passing in ffee simple the castle of Bealick & the twelve quarters of ffree lands & the castle & 7 quarters of the clonyng in the county Mayo, at xxx yeares purchaze, v^{li}. And we haue bothe signed an agreement vnder bothe our hands, which remayneth with Sir James shewing howe he is to be paid cxv^{li} more, & the rest after 30 yeares purchaze, when he hath by Judgments avoyded Sir olliver Lamberts former pattent of those Lands.

December 1626.

1. My lo chancellor vppon the heering in chancery of the cawses between me and Sir W^{m} power, would haue exai[mn]ed peers power to prove that Sir W^{m} before thearle of Thomond, Sir Edward ffitz Harris & Sir Thomas Brown had published their adward, had wayved his submission to their order, which for that it was not insisted vppon neither in the pleadings, nor in the proof, I gaue reasons not to have exai[mn]ed on that pointe which was not in the books. But the same vnreasonable mocon [motion] being revived by Serieant Brereton, the lo. chancellor said, I would examen him to enforme my conscienc, but the PERVERSNES of this Earle of Corke will not give way thervnto. whervnto I answering, that my carriadge deserved no such disgracefull language, neyther would I endure it: His Lo^{p} Replyed, do you grumble, and in open court where I attended Justice at his hands? he gaue me other affronts and stormes, of which I haue complayned to the kings Ma^{ty} and to the Lo Deputy.

ꝑ 14. I and my lo Barry departed Dublin and lay at Sir W^{m} cealies [Seely], the 15 we came to geshill, 16 and 17 we continewed there, the 18 the Lady of ophaly and her two daughters & the Lord Digby and we lay at M^{r} wardes in Leix: The 19 we lodged at thearle of Londonderries at Ballynekill, staied there by great ffloods: the 20th we laie at M^{r} david Roothes at Kilkenney: the 21 at Clonmell, and the 22th god be praized we all cam safely home to Lismoor.

ꝑ 25. The xxvth being christmas day after supper, my daughter Sara, the widdoe of Sir Thomas Moor was married to the Lorde Robert digby Barron of Geshill, by Mr Snell my chapleyn, in my chapple of Lismoor: God bless them withall

heavenly and earthly blessings, & make them fruytfull in many good & vertuous children.

31. M^r walley paid Cap^n Morgan my Rents due at Michas to his Ma^ty.

31. The Lady Una Boyle gaue me her husbands bay saddle horse.

This new yeares day 1626 I, Richard Earle of Cork, do thanck my God, and take yt vppon my salvacon, that I doe not owe in the world ten pounds ster, except such moneis as I owe to the Lady of offalie for the marriadg porcon of my daughter Sara, the Relict of Sir Thomas Moor deceased: ffive hundreth powndes or therabouts to the yonge Lo viscount Beamount of Swordes as the remaynder of 4000^li ster that I covenanted to pay his ffather as a marriadg porcon with my daughter Katheryne: More I ow Mr Andrew Skyddy of Cork one hundreth pounds or therabouts, as the remayn of the moneis I was to paie for the purchace of the north abbey of Corke, which is not paiable till my assurances be perfected.—*paid.* More I haue in my hands 80^li which is paiable to Terry of Carricktohill, being part of one hundreth pownds ster: for which I purchazed of him certen howses & gardens in the townes & ffeylds of carricktohill, wherof I paid him xx^li when he past me his own assurance therof, & I paie him in the Rent of part of those lands I purchazed of him viij^li ster a year, for the forbearance of the lxxx^li I owe him, which 80^li I haue often tendred him, so I ꝑ might haue thancient deeds according [to] my contract delivered vp unto me.—*paid.* Morover I purchazed of Morris Smyth the castle lands and 2 mills of Ballyncolly, for wch I am to paie him three hundreth & three scoar pounds ster:, wherof I haue paid him & Randall Hurly one hundreth and ten pounds,

—*paid:* thother 250^{li} I am to pay vppon the perfecting of my assurance, which by him and John Supple are delaied.—*paid.* And other debts than those, to the best & vttermost of my remembrance, I am confident I doe not owe any: As witnesseth my hand this ffirste day of January 1626. R Corke.

January 1626.

1. The Lady of ophaly gaue me for my new yeares guifte a fayr Bealt and girdle, all laced over with ritch silver lace, with massiv Spanish buckles and ffurniture of gold smythes work, worth 20 marks ster:, which I afterwards sent as a present to thearle of Castlehaven vnto Moalloe by Badnedge: who by him sent me a tables diamond Ring to bestow on one of my daughters from his son, and I gaue it Lettice.

3. Cap^{n} Robert Morgan delivered M^{r} walley all my acquittances due for my half yeares Rent to his Ma^{ty} at Michas 1626, amounting with the ffees vnto cxliij^{li}. xv^{s}. x^{d} ster:, which M^{r} walley paid him in geving him allowance of soe much in a bill of exchandg of 400^{li} ster, that I chardged on M^{r} phillip Burlymachie to be paid to the Lady Barbara villiers, Cap^{n} Morgan adding soe much in reddy money as made it CCC.^{li}, and then gave me his bill to paie me thother C.^{li} within one moneth.

7. M^{r} walley delivered M^{r} ffloyd, servant to the Lady of ophaly, ccc.^{li}, which with 200^{li} paid him to her La$^{p's}$ vse in Dublin, the laste tearme by Mr Edmond Malone alderman, and other 500^{li} by me chardged on M^{r} phillip Burlymachie to be paid Mr Adis to her La$^{p's}$ vse in London, by bill of exchandge, doth make one of the 4000^{li} ster that I am to paie her by my covenantes as my daughter Saraes marriadge porc̄on, with the lo digby: for which thowsand pounds I haue her La^{ps} acquittance

remayning with M^r walley. More, Primo Marche 1626 1000^li, more x^o Apprilis 1627 500^li, in all 2500^li ster.

8. This day the Lady of ophaly, the Lo digby and his sisters with their trayn departed Lismoor, and lay that night and the next at clonmell at my chardges. And at my lo Digbies departure I gaue him a fair black ambling yong gelding of my own breed.

10 ꝑ. Mr Latfewr sent me out of the low countries 8 carpes & 30 yong Tenches which Sir John Leek putt into the middle ffishe pond of my park.

11. The sixth of this moneth I promised to lend Sir W^m ffenton a C.^li ster: gratis for one year, of which by my bill of exchandg I chardged M^r phillip Burlymachy to pay Edd poynes iiij^xxli ster: to my brothers vse, for which M^r walley hath my brothers bill to repay it me 8 January 1627.

19 ꝑ. This daie James ffitz Morris Gerald [per]fected his Release to James ffoster to my vse of his tytle & of all errors in mocollop and the rest of the townes & hereditamets in the said Release named; ffor thassurance wherof & Recovery the last tearm was Suffered, as by the Records in the court of comon please of Ireland apereth, and I gaue him a ffaier yonge pied gelding of my own breed. *Mocollop.*

19. given my cozen Alexander Boyle the grey gelding that Henry power had of Mr Newdigate in exchandg, & vnto clyfford Xtofer pearts herriott: And to Mr Attorney the sorrel gelding I had in exchandg for another of the Lady villiers.

20 ꝑ. I gaue my servant Thomas Badnedg in lieu of service don, and to be don me, the ffarme of Ballyhubbert in the Barrony of Inchequyn, by my promise, to mak him the lyke lease therof for tearm of his life, vnder the same Rents & condicons as my late Servant Xtofer Peart deceased did hold the same of me.

20. I promised also to Cutbert ogle in consideracon of his services don, and to be don me & my heirs, to mak him the lyke estate for his life of the ploughland of coblycrynnaght in the said Barrony at the rent Cap^{n} Giles Baynard held yt, after I shall recover it from, or els a lease in Revercion of powlmore after Newgents lease at the owld Rent. [In margin 'Coolcrehagt.'—G.]

24. Cap^{n} Morgan left for M^{r} walley the C.^{li} with Th^{o} cross, being the laste of the 400^{li} for which I sent my Lady villiers 3 bills of exchandg for the said 400^{li} to be paid her La^{p} by Mr Burlymachy.

24. Mr Justice Gernon repaid me the v^{li} I lent him.

25 ꝑ. My wife, god ever be praized, was about 3 of the clock in thafternoon of this day, the Sign in *Gemini*, libra, Safely delivered of her seaventh son at Lismoor: god bless him. for his name is Robert Boyle.

20. M^{r} peeter Latfewr sent me from Amsterdam provision of yong Carpes & Tenches for breed, wherof many died by the way: (onely viij) carpes and xxx Tenches cam alive; which I putt into the pounds in my park to stoar them.

ffebruary 1626.

7 8. Thearle of castlehaven and his Lady, the yong Lorde Awdelay & his 2 sisters with Mr Antill cam to Lismoor.

8 ꝑ. The viijth my seaventh son was Xtned in my chapple of Lismoor by my chapleyn and kinseman Mr Robert Nayler: and named Robert: His godfathers the Lo Digby Barron of Geshill, and Sir ffrances Slingsby, his godmother the countess of castlehaven. The god of heaven make him happy, & bless him with a long lyffe & vertuous: & mak him blessed in having many good & Relegeows children.

xi. My Lo thearle of London Derry wrott to me to Lend him 150^{li} to be repaid the 5 of 9^{ber} next, And I wrott to Mr Edmond Malone of Dublin, Alderman, to deliver him C.^{li} ster: & to Sir Robert piggott to receav bond of thearle Mr Lowman & [*blank space*] to my vse for repayment of the C.^{li} at Lismoor at the same day he desired, being the 5 of November 1627.

xiiij ꝑ. I graunted thinheritance of the ploughland of carrinbeg in Ivagh, (which I purchazed of Dermod Ivade o Mahown) to Donnell o Mahown jvn[ior] & his heires for ever, excepting and reserving to me and my heires forever the Harbor, the Cove, and the ffyshing of pilchers and all other ffyshe, and liberty to land my boats, netts, and ffyshe, and all other liberty to take save & dispose of the ffysh, etc. As also I reserved Ellane ny Cully, the widdo of dermod Ivade an estate for her lyffe therin, paying o Mahown as shee formerly paid me iij^{li} ster: per annum. And besides the graunting of o Mahown jvn[ior] the said ploughland of Carrinbeg as by my deed Indented therof apereth, I also gaue him x^{li} in golde, for which he made me a Release of the ffiftene ploughlands I had long since purchazed, and was in possession of within his countrey; wherof some part I had but mortgages of derived from himself. *Ivagh.*

14 ꝑ. I leased my moietie of the Lands of the Blaskes in Kerry, Reserving my Hauks, wrecks of the sea & all Royalties for xxj yeares at x^{li} per annum. He paid me v^{li} for his next Easter Rent before hand & was to pay v^{li} for his last Michas Rent by o^{r} bargaaun; but at his request I abated him l^{s}, and thother l^{s} he owes.

xiiij ꝑ. I accompted with Mr Thomas Stephens, and cleered with him for the three thowsand ffive hundreth pownds sterling, & this day paid him iij^{li} x^{s} ster: which was the remainder of my said purchaze of Broghill & Rathcogan, for which I haue paid

to Mr Stephens full 3500^{li} and to Mr Randall Hurley 65^{li} ster, and this day Mr Stephens signed & sealed me a generall acquittance for the 3500^{li} I haue paid him and by his order & directions.

23. I paid by order from my L. cheef Justice shurley x^{li} for his Rent of porte corn due out of the Abbey of ffermoy.

28 ꝑ. I lent Sir James Blunt vij^{li}, wch if the corporacon of yoghall repay me not for keeping his horse troop from chardging the town, then Sir James must.

28. I paid cap^{n} Henry Morrison xviij^{li} for the quarters loan moneys out of my lands in the county of waterford, which quarter ends at Easter next. And I lykewise paid his officer Serieant goodwyn other xviij^{li} for the quarters loan moneis ended at Xtmas before, ffor which I haue severall Ticquets or Imprest bills.

28. owen o Loghie als owen Mc Swyny this day enformed me that an yrishman that is entrusted and employed by Richard Blacknoll did confess and acknowledge vnto him in private that he had brought Blacknoll from Lafnall & Borknall, one of them being a dweller or howsekeper in Dublin, 200^{li}. And from one marten of drogheda 700^{li} ster: in ready money lately at several tymes.

Capten giles Baynard as assigne to Robert Johnson, by conveighance from John Stiles of the ploughland of coolycrannaght his lease therof for xxxj yeares begining Anno 1589 being expired, I haue promised to Leonarde Essex a lease therof for 21 yeares begining at o^{r} Lady day 1627 at xxx^{li} ster: a year, excepting those 30 acres of woodLand Sir Laurence parsons holds with clonpreest, & Leo. is to haue the six acres of meddow into his bargayn except I will vse the hay of it, abating him 40^{s} of his Rent.

Marche 1626 and 1627.

I formerly paid my sister the Lady Barroness of offaly one thowsand pownds ster: for which I haue her receipt. And this day at thinstance of my son in Law the Lorde Digby I haue given his lo^p my first and second billes of exchandge, chardging Mr Burlymachie to pay Henry Adis of west^mr, esq^r, agent for thearle of Bristole, for and to thvse of the Lady of offaly, and her Son the Lo Digby, one other thowsand pownds ster:, to redeem out of mortgage the owt grownds of the mannor of Kingshurst engaged to one Mr Hopkins of Coventry for 900^li, redeemable vppon forfeicture the first of Maye 1627. The first of which bills I sent in my lettres to M^r phillip Burlymachy to be delivered him by the said Mr Henrye Adis, the second bill in my lettres to the Lady of offaly: which maketh 2000^li ster: of the 4000^li I am to pay her La^p as the marriadg porcon of my daughter Sara to the Lo digby, her second husband. More x^th Apriles 1627, 500^li, in all 2500^li, wherof by 3 bills of exchandg on M^r phillip Burlymach, 2000^li. 1627.

11. I haue this day receaved lettres from Sir Addam Loftus that Mr Loyd hath out of the rents of Ballym^cskanlan paid cxxv^li to Sir W^m parsons, and he formerly paid his Lady other cxv^li, which 115^li Sir Lawrence parsons had by my order of his sister in law, and yet owes it me, for which I haue no specialty; thother 125^li Sir W^m or his Lady haue in keeping for me, with neer a thowsand pounds more which Sir W^m paid Sir Addam Loftus in part of my purchaze of Trym & Moyare.

15. I with the L. Barry L. Awdelay and the L. digby rodd to Malo, where we staid that night, and the 16 day, and departed to Corck the 17. And that night Sir Addam Loftus cam to Lismoor & departed homeward the 27th.

18 ⁂. I rodd to Bandon to tak order for setting forward my worcks at Corck gate, and ffrances his gate, and the 24th I contracted in presence of georg peers, Th° quynten, John Turner and others with a carpenter called Robert Belchier to give him for ffelling, hewing, squaring, sawing, carriadg, Laying all my fflowers (I bringing dealboords in place), doing & fyneshing all my Carpenters worck on those 2 gates with staires, doores, particons, etc. 270li ster: to be paid as he deserves yt: & gaue him neer 200 tonnes of squared & sawed tymber also in pla[ce].

24. I gaue my acquittance at Cork to Sir Randall cleyton for Mr Th° Dawnts next Easter Rent of Tracton, being xxxli. I receaved for Sir Vallentyne Brownes arrears 45li, for Henry Cooks arrers xxli, of georg peers vijli. iiijs. iijd (vli wherof I paid Mr Andrew skiddy and thother xliiijs. iijd to Mr walley), & I receaved 50li of my L. Barries moneis formerly by me lent to Sir geffray galway & now repaid me, out of which he paid cxvs for a hogshead of clarret, & 20li I directed him to lend Mrs Thyn:, the rest Sir Randall hath in keeping for me.

30. I delivered Capn Morrison an accompt for the 3 moneths Lendings of the Countrey for his 50 soldiers of the new supplies at Dongarvan vli ster:, Mr walley having formerly for that tyme delivered him other 18li, in all for my lands xxiijli.

30. I gaue to 3 of my musicons 3 English cowes that I had for Herriotts, one to Michaell Skryne, another to An. swets husband ffrances, the third vnto vallentyne, of which I had 2 from Silvester my carpenters widdo: and I gaue to John Miles 50s, that was due for olde John Crokfords herriott, paid him in money.

30. I gaue my nephue peers Smyth the tyeth corne of Rathgogan vallued, at viijli ster.

30. I gaue my servant Wm childe xxxs ster: that my cozen

Russell paid me for her Easter Rent for selling wyne in Lismoor.

20. Wm Luellen from the Corporacon of yoghall delivered into the hands of Mr John walley (with whome it remayneth in keeping) that C.li ster :, which the Kinge of Denmarck by my sollicitacon bestowed on the maior and townesmen of yoghall for their care in preserving his great, & greatly distressed Rich Shipp and men that was by tempest driven into that harbor; which C.li I am by generall consent of the corporacon to bestow about the Reedefying of the Northgate of yoghall, wherof the town is to graunt a Lease of xxxj yeares, by their promise to me, on Sir Richard Smyth.

Aprill 1627.

2 20. I and my wife Rodd from Michelstown to Moallo, and there, for that the yonge Lorde Awdlay would not be Conformable in Religeon, his ffather thearle of Castlehaven, and my self brake of or treaty for the marriadge that was two years in agitacon between his Lops said son and heir, and my daughter Lettice.

10. I concluded this day with John ffitz Thomas gerald for the severall leases he held of me in the right of Ellis Brown his wife of the Shane Ballyduff and Ballygomeshy, for which I am to pay them 300li ster: and to deposite the money into thands of Nicholas Galwayn of yoghall, alderman, & that by me don, then he is presently to yeald vp vnto me the possession of the said castle & Lands, and when he, his wife, Edmond Bowrck and his wife, who is the onely childe of the said Ellis Brown, with Sir Thomas Brown their donee in truste of the said leases haue assured over those Leases vnto me, then is Mr Galwayn to deliver them the 300li, paying me firste owt of the whole, my

Rents and arreradges, and the remaynder to them. And Arthure brag is to pay John ffitz Thomas for the corne in Reek vppon Ballygomeshy 25^{li}: And John ffitz Th^{o} is to carry away his own corn in grownd, paying me the sheaf, according [to] the custome of the cowntry. This conclusion was made, by the mediacon of Mr Dean daborn, who with his wife & Cap^{n} Strongmans were witnesses herevnto.

10. I agreed with Morgan Evans that he should continew my tennant for this next year of the parsonadges he formerly held of me at C.^{li} ster: per annum.

10. I gaue my son in law the Lo Digby my bill of exchandg, chardging M^{r} phillip Burlymachy with the payment of 500^{li} st:, which makes 2500^{li} of the 4000^{li} for my daughter saraes second marriadg porcon: wherof 2000^{li} by exchandg, & 500^{li} in reddy money.

17 ꝑ. I this day gaue Mr Thomas Stephens, late of Broghills, his wife this day 40^{s} ster: to rest satisfied & dischardg me of all promises & demaunds that her husband or herself had to me for all demaunds concerning the purchaze of Broghill.

20 ꝑ. I bought of Richard Butler of ffermoy & his wife the new howse by him bwylt in ffermoy (which I intend to make a markett howse of for that towne,) as also a howse plott & garden neer adioyning to the same, & a parcell of Land of 3 acres with some tenem^{ts} theron, Rented at iij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} per annum, for which I haue given order to georg Hartwell, to pay Butler xxv^{li} ster:, when Mr Attorney ffisher hath drawn vp the conveighance, and that the said Richard Butler & his wife, together with Morris Brown his brother have by their sufficient deed assured the premises to me, then the said 25^{li} to be delivered to the said Butler, and I from May Day forward to holde the same.

20 ꝑ. I agreed with M^{r} david walsh of Rathronan, that he showld howld my parsonadges of Raronan, Mortelstown & Kilgraunt till All S^{ts} next for lxx^{li} ster: And pay for the yeares Rent of Kilgraunt xxij^{li}, which year ended on O^{r} Lady Day 1627, As by o^{r} agreement signed by vs both, entrusted by vs mvtually to the keeping of M^{r} walley apereth.

20. I delivered M^{r} ffisher M^{r} daltons wrytings I had in my keeping, between his ffather, and Richard osborn, to draw a bill in chancery for my godson to be releved in equity.

21. I altered my conclusion made the xth of this moneth with John ffitz Thomas & Ellis Brown his wife for their lease of the Shane & Ballygomeshy and abating the 2 yeares Rent which amounted to xlvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}, wherof I deducted xxi^{li}. xiij^{s}. iij^{d} and gave allowance in my arrears of other 25^{li} that Arthure Bragg is to repay me for the third sheaf of Ballygomeshie, so I paid him in money clxxviij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d}. And the third C.^{li} I am to pay as by our covenant appereth.

21. I rod to yoghall the 21 and retorned to Lismoor the xxvth: I agreed for 4 marks to haue the watercourse and Bay made in my park to conveigh it soe as it might not annoy, by banck heads & ffishe pondes, which they ar to be bound to maynteyn 7 yeares; wherof I paid them xx^{s}, and to Ensign Rice (?) for a Hackney 51^{s}, which I gave Arthure Loftus.

May 1627.

1 ꝑ. I agreed with Andrew Tucker my carpenter to bwylde me a new castle at the broad waterside vppon my Lands of Ballyduff belonging to the Shane, 43 foot long within the walles, 25 foot broad, & 35 foot high as by the plott therof, and o^{r} Indentures appeereth, for which and thabsolute fyneshing therof I am to pay him in money Clij^{li}. x^{s} ster: to fynde him all

materiales, to give him halfe a ton of barr yron, and to Lend him, if he desire them, the worcking of sixe draught oxen, to be warranted & retorned by him when the bwylding is fyneshed, which he is bownd to fynish by Xtmas day next.

2. I agreed with phillip Gl'nes nephue to serve me for one year begining at May Day 1627, to make & burne brick, to enclose me a garden with brick wall in my parck, and to burn my Lyme, I paying him 9^{li} wages, and his diett & Lodging to be fownd him by Sir John Leek at the Lodge.

5 ꝏ. I haue promised Redmond ffitz John gerrald of Ballycrynnan that if within one year he pay me clxx^{li} ster: that I will conveigh unto him all my right & estate in the ploughland of Ballykenely in the Barrony of Imokilly (which his mother is my tennant of at x^{li} per annum,) to him & his brother and theires males of their two boddies Lawfully begotten, Reserving the service of a horseman, sute and service to my courts of Inchequyn, vj^{s}. viij^{d} ster :, cheef Rent, And the Remaynder for want of heires males of their two boddies, to me, and my heires for ever.

5. Uppon thaccompt between M^{rs} dalton and her son, and my self for all Rents and arreradges due to them out of Capoquin and Hopkins his Lands in Affane, wherin there is due to them by accompt 82^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster : out of which the three skoar pounds I lent Mr Roger dalton to redeem Keppagh which was mortgaged by him to Sir Richard Morrison and that daye to be forfeicted, (if I had not lent him those lx^{li}) being abated, I this day gaue order under my hande to Ensigne Croker, and Samuell Hill tennants to me of Hopkins his lands, to pay them thoverplus of xxij^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}, and thother lx^{li} ensign croker and Samuell Hill doe owe unto me.

5. I lent Stephen Bradish my tennant of Liscalane, to help to

stock him 20^{li} ster: gratis for one year, vppon his own, his father in lawe Mr Gvns bond, and a third man whose name is incerted in my bond, whome Wm Gon hath promised shall enter therinto within ten daies, and Stephen Bradishe owes me 26^{li} more, and 30^{li} for this yeares Rent ended at Easter last 1627.

5. I lent Mr Edmond whetcombe of coole x^{li} ster: to mak vp his Easter Rent.

6. I promised my mother to lend her 20^{li} till Michas next uppon Squire Loftus his securety, to fynish thorchard wall at Lismoor, for which I agreed with her at the great [*word apparently omitted*] for one c^{li}: *which I haue paid her.*

6 ꝑ. Sir Thomas Brown and his Lady, my sister in law the Lady Hull, my self and my wife having a private meeting in my garden at Lismoor agreed to haue a marriadg between John Brown, heir to Sir Thomas, and my neec & goddaughter Barbary Boyle, second daughter to my eldest brother Doctor John Boyle deceased, late L B^{p} of Corke, with whome as her marriadg porcon I haue promised of my bounty to give her ccc^{li} ster: in ready money uppon their contract & perfection of her joincture, and Sir Wm Hull, & her mother are to make it up one thousand marckes ster: and all things heerin, are by o^{r} private agreement to be absolutely & publicquely perfected at Sir Wm Hulls retorn owt of England: The god of Heaven bless them with much happiness, long lives, and a plentifull, Religeous and vertuous issue: *this ccc^{li} ster: I haue paid.*

10. I haue this day promised my servant Robert downing an estate in so much of Ballyduff as lyes on the northside of Awmore for his own lyfe, his wives and his sons, to begin at May day laste, he to bwyld a strong defencible stone house with Lyme and slatted within 4 yeares, to pay me xxv^{li} ster: per annum, with such other covenants & provisions as are conteyned in the

lease I made his ffather of Ballysaggard; and to do this I haue given him a noat under my hand.

10 ꝑ. This day I gaue Edmonde oge ward of the Grange 40^{s} ster: for making me his Release of the three half ploughlands of Kilwyny, Kilmoor, and Ballyclement, of which he had an ancient deed made by Morrish oge, of whome I purchazed them: thact beares date long before my purchaze, which former conveighance so made, before my estate, he this day surrendered and gaue up to me at thensealing of his generall Release, Garrot Tobyn being interpreter between us, & witness.

11. I haue this day promised my godson Richard Seckerston cornett of Sir Thomas stafford, a lease for xxxj yeares begyning at May day laste of the ploughland of ogekill parcell of campier at the rent of xxxj^{li} ster.

12. Wm Supple of Aghadda this day assured me that black Will Supple ffitz John, desired him to read an olde deed belonging to the colledg of yoghall concerning the parsonadges of Killogh and Keitermurrogh which I am to call to black will Supple for.

13. My son Richard and Arthure Loftus rod this day to Corke to be at my L. Barries horserace, and I wrott to Sir Randall cleyton to deliver my son v^{li}.

14. wynter paid me xx^{s} for the ffyne of alienacon for his house & 3 acres of Land in Kilm^{c}ke, assigned to one Burradg.

16. I began my jorney from Lismore towards Dublin to make good the complaints I made to the King against the Lo chancellor, in the behalf of my selfe, and my daughter Sara: I laie that night at Clonmell, 17 at Gawran, the 18 at the redd cross, and came to Dublin the 19th. *And I staid at Dublin vntill the 17 of August.*

16. I carried with me to Dublin in money xx^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} ster:

W^{m} chettle receaved of the purcevant for his Easters [Rent] of the tenement over the gate of my howse in Dublin vj^{li}, of Mr Morrice Gryffen for his Rent then due iij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d}, of Thomas ffloyd vppon accompt (all which accompts ar by me left with Sir ꝑ Addam Loftus) xxvij^{li}. xv^{s} of Mr Edmond Malone of Dublin Alderman, being moneis he receaved for me due for yron viij^{c} xxx^{li}. v^{s} ster.

May, June, July and Auguste 1627.

I spent in my jorney to Dublin, and there, after I cam thither till the laste of May xviij^{li}. vj^{s}. ij^{d}.

Geven Mr Bolton the Kings solicite^{r}, and to my cozen Lowther for their Trynytie tearmes ffees 4^{li}.

Given my nephue georg Boyle for his half yeares allowance v^{li} and to him when I left Dublin x^{s} & to Dick parsons x^{s}, in all vj^{li}.

Lent Mr Humfrey Jobson to paie his ffees after I had procured his releas out of the Castle of Dublin where he was comitted, v^{li} without bill.

Sir J^{a}. Craige. paid Sir James Craig formerly v^{li}, and paid him more the 5 of June xxx^{li}, and I wrott to Mr Burlymachey to deliver my cozen Thomas Stockdall ccxx^{li} ster: wherof at Sir James Craigs request one C.^{li} ster: is to be paid my lo: Grandizon for the debt of Mr Richards, my lo. deputies comptroller, to whome Sir J^{a} craig did ow that some, & for which, till it was paid, his pattent was staid in the Hamper: soe as I ꝑ haue paid Sir J^{a} cxxxv^{li} for passing me the Rents & Revercons in ffee simple of Bealick, the clonyng, & other lands comprized in the deed he now made me, in the counties of Mayoe and Sligoe. The rest of the moneis after the rate of thirtie yeares purchaze, (amounting vnto about one C.^{li} more) ar to be

by me paid him, when he hath by law avoyded a former graunt in ffee simple past of the clonyng & Tillott M^c^ walter Kittegh Bourcks lands, as by an agreement subscribed by vs bothe, and resting deposited in thands of Sir W^m^ parsons apereth.

Thother cxx^li^ comprized in the before meñcond direction to M^r^ phillip Burlymachie, I haue bestowed one C.^li^ therof as a gratuety on my cozen Stockdale for negotiecting my busnies at court, and he to present thether 20^li^ as a gratuety to Sir Henry Holcroft.

The xj^th^ of June 1627, the L. chancellor being by his Mat^ys^ lettres commanded into England, secretly embarcqued himself at Dublin.

I lent my L. Deputies steward in Dublin the 6 of June, 1627, 40^li^ ster: to be repaid M^r^ wally to my vse, by M^r^ welles, the searcher of yoghall.

Lent Capten pynner the 7 of June 1627 in Dublin, xxvj^li^. xiij^s^ to be repaid Mr Walley to my vse by M^r^ georg peers of Corke.

20. Given Mr Thomas Mawle for his paines at Court in solliciting Endymyon porter & Sir Henry Holcrost to procure his Ma^tys^ lettres, Inhibitting the Lo. chancellor to proceed in any causes in chancery against me, & my daughter Sara, 20 peeces.

paid Cap^n^ Higgins, to whome Mr Skiddies Rent of the North Abbey at Corke was assigned, vj^li^. iij^d^ ster.

20. Given parson Barlo for surrendering me his deeds of Whites Iland and making me a general Releas therof, v^li^, and I paid for him to dischardg his debt to Mr Robert Calvert xxj^s^, and I after lent him on his bill xx^s^, in all vij^li^. xij^d^.

Lent yong Mr Richard dalton at two severall tymes in Dublin ix^li^, to be repaid, or allowed me in his Rents.

Laid out for Mr Attorney ffishers debenters xxiij^{s}. iiij^{d}.

paid Mr Champen of Dublin, merchant, for black satten and other comodeties bought of him, xvj^{li}. xij^{s}.

Given to M^{r} veale, my lo deputies secretary for his paynes in wryting the busines between me & my lo chancellor, x^{li}, and to his clearck 40^{s}, in bothe 12^{li}.

ꝑ paid to the churchwardens of St Johns church in dublin for three yeares Rent of my great hows in Dublin at xxvj^{s}. iij^{d} ster: per annum, ending at Easter 1627, the some of lxxviij^{s}. ix^{d}.

paid vnto Mr Harnnett vppon thacquittance of the Lady of ophaly the 21 of June 1627 the some of ffive hundreth pounds ster: which makes vp the some of three thowsand pounds ster: in part of ffour thowsand pownds ster: to be paid her, & the Lorde Digby her son, as a second marriadg porcon with Sara.

ꝑ. paid Mr Arthure Vssher for the half yeares rent ended at Midsomer 1627 for the stoar hows I keep my iron in at Dublin iiij^{li}. And Mr Thomas Newcomes is to repay iiij^{li} a year, ever since he had the chamber over my stoarhows.

paid Mrs Wright for my diett and table at Dublin at 7^{li} a week besides my wyne & extraordenaryes from the 25 of May till the 17 of Auguste 1627, iiij^{xx} and x^{li} including my wyne and extraordenaries, & rewards to her & the servants: & for horsemeat during that tyme I staied in Dublin xv^{li} ster:, in bothe cv^{li}.

The money I carried in my purse from home being xx^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d}: My receipts at Dublin being 882^{li}. 14^{d}, I brought home in my purse xxxiij^{li}. xiij^{s}. v^{d}. I made all the payments & Lending above expressed, being in the whole 786^{li}. 8^{s}. 4^{d}, the rest I spent in small somes and ydle expenses.

The 26 of Auguste 1627, to pleasure Sir Addam Loftus, and to free him and his estate from debts and engagements, I made a contract with him for the purchaze of the Mannor of Trym and Moigare in Meath for 5000^{li} ster :, wherof Sir W^{m} parsons paid him of my money he had in his custody 810^{li}. 10^{s} ster :, and I assigned him a bond wherby Xtofer Bath, patrick plunckett and patrick delahyde of Drogheda were bownd to paie me for yron the firste of September next ccxxxviij^{li}. x^{s}, making in bothe 1049^{li}. 8^{s} ster :, so as to make up the first 2000^{li} (acknowledged by o^{r} Indented covenants to be by him receaved) I am to pay him other 950^{li}. xij^{s}; towards which I haue appointed Mr Edmond Malone of Dublin, alderman, to pay him the proceed of xxx tons of Iron now sent him to Dublin, at xiij^{li} the ton (the ffraight, (at xi^{s} the ton) being first deducted) amounting vnto neer about 373^{li}. 10^{s}.

September 1627.

6 ꝑ. I agreed with Robert Helliar in presence of W^{m} chettle, david gibbon, and Hellyars yonger son, ryding vp the hill above Tallagh towards my parke, that he shold assigne me his howse & lands in curraghglas he bought of Mr Sparrow for 200^{li}, and also all the Rents, arrears and contract due to him by Mr Snell. And in Consideracon therof, I am to acquite him of his next Michas Rents & his Rents due at o^{r} Lady day following: & at Michas when I give him his first acquittances, then he is to assign to my nephue John Boyle his whole lease, and yeald up all the wrytings: This lease Georg peers solde Mr Sparrow for 200^{li} ster: & Sparrow sold yt to Helliar for cxx^{li}.

11. M^{r} W^{m} ffreke owes me 186^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d} ster: for his arreradges & Rent due for & vntill Michas 1627, and I haue lent Mrs Theodosia Thyn, wife to Cap^{n} Thyn, 40^{li}, the first of

which somes I haue appointed M^{r} W^{m} ffreak, and thother I haue written to the Lady villiers (who receaved it of Mrs Thyn her sons [wife] to my vse) to deliver over vnto M^{r} phillip Burlymachie; which two somes, and such other moneis as he now hath of myne in his hands, together with the 1150^{li} paiable to him for me by Mr Samuell ffortrie, for one Cth tons of yron delivered at Easter last, to be paid for at Michas next, will make all the moneis that M^{r} phillip Burlymachie hath of myne in his hands to amount vnto three thowsand sixtie six pounds, thirteen shillings, ffowr penc ster :, wherof my cozen Thomas Stockdale, if he effect my busines, when it is don, is to receav 3000^{li}, when I shall chardg him with the payment therof by my lettres of advice & bills of exchandg written by my own hand or M^{r} walleys & sealed, as it is agreed between us.

xj ꝏ. The L. Barry in the presence of M^{r} W^{m} ffreke did this daye entreat me to answer my Lo. Duke of Buckinghams lettre towching the L. viscount gormanstowns complaint to his Ma^{ty} for precedence, and hath entreated me to engage my self for the payment of one thowsand pounds ster: for the obteigning his Ma^{tys} warrant to haue him created Earle of Barrymore, to him and theires males of his boddy uppon his faithfull promise to paie the money & disengage me of my vndertaking in his behalf, and by this new addicon of honno^{r}, to give an end to the competicõns.

12. Delivered Sir John Leek v^{li} to bwy me 2 hatts, a wastcoate, and 2 smock petticoats of worsted for my mother & my wife:

Given Andrew Kettlebres horse fallen to me for a Herriott to M^{r} walley.

16. Smith of Tallaghs boat, out of which a man was drowned, being forfeicted to me for a deodant, was vallued by the coroners

at xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}, which I gaue him back in the presence of Thomas Ilwill, vppon his promise to paie me a marck at Xtmas next.

18. I gaue Wm Mc Morris Thagherm my consent to take a Lease of 5 yeares of the ploughland of Langowile in Kynaltalloon from my tennant, peeter wallys, paying me for my consent thervnto, an encrease of Rents of 40^{s} ster: per annum, and preserving my woods therin. The said lease to begin at all S^{ts} next.

19. I gave M^{r} dean daborne the great black mare my noble frend Donatus, Earle of Thomond, bequeathed me by his will.

20. I gaue my daughter the Lady Barry five ffaier lardg breeding mares to begin her stock withall, with 2 colts.

21. I gave Sir Wm St Leger, o^{r} new Lorde president, two faier breeding mares & two coltes at their ffeet.

21. I perfected my lease of the castle of the Shane and of 986 acres of Land to Thomas Ilwill, and at the perfecting of his lease, (which is to begin on May daie laste and to continew for lj yeares) towards the new bwylding of the castle, I gave him in ready money xx^{li} ster: in golde, and half a ton of barr yron to make an iron grate for the castle door, and a chayne.

20. The hundreth powndes ster: the King of Denmarke bestowed on the town of yoghall, and by them paid over to me towards the new bwylding of the north gate of that Towne, wherof Sir Richard Smythe is to haue a lease for xxxj yeares from the corporacon, I lefte in the keeping of John walley till this daie, that I caused him to deliver that C.^{li} ster: to Roger Carew, to be by him carried to Sir Thomas Brown, to whome I lent it on his bill of debt, repaiable at my will and pleasure. But if god send thintended marriadg between Sir Thomas Brownes son & heir, John Brown, & my neec Barbarie Boyle to take effect, then is the three hundreth pownds ster: I lately lent

Sir Thomas on his bill to be (as my bownty & free guifte) part of the thowsand marks for her marriadg porcon, as also this C.^{li} now lent, this C.^{li}, and other cclxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster: to make vp the thowsand marcks, to be paid by Sir Wm Hull and his Lady, viz, the C.^{li} to be repaid me, & the cclxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} by them to Sir Th^{o}: vppon the perfecting of the Joincture: And I then delivered him his laste acquittance for his Easter Rent 1627 due to his Ma^{ty}, which I paid for him xvij^{li}. xviij^{s}. vj^{d} ob q^{r} ster: 117^{li}. 18^{s}. 6^{d} ob q^{r}.

21. Sir John Leek agreed with phillip Glve the bricklaier, to make me a wall about the grownd laid owt for my orchard & garden in my parck, to be ten foot high, from the ffowndacon of stone, all of brick, brick & half thick; he having brick, lyme, and gravell brought in place, at my chardg, I paying him a noble for every perche, & every perche to be xvj foot and a half long & ten foot highe, & he to fynd himself a server, & my servant to make all the masons worck from the fowndacon, till he begin his brick worck theron.

21. My Lo president and I rodd to my park, where I did bestow a brace of Bucks on him; and this day at my retorn I fownd the Lady of ophaly and her 2 daughters come to Lismoor this daie: *they staid at Lismoor till the xi of November following & then departed.*

22. I haue bestowed my own bay saddle hackney that I bought of James Reeves vppon Arthure Loftus.

22. I procured M^{r} walwyn of Herefordshire a Leeftennants place vnder the Serieant maior to goe to St Martens in ffrance, & this day lent his distressed wife five pounds in gold ffor that she was a frend to my Cozen Henry vaghans wife, & my cozen Tompkins.

25. Given Sir James Craig a faier young mare.

I haue this 27 of 7^{ber} 1627, agreed with Sir Richard Everard to pass him & his heires all my gleabland in Kildare, viz, that was in difference between us, he paying me xxx^{li} ster: at Easter next, & to release me the myne-worck.

25. This daie met Nicholas Loftus, brother to Sir Addam Loftus, vppon Sir Addam Loftus his lettres receaved of me by the delivery of M^{r} walley, as appeereth vnder the said Nicholas his hand, endorsed on his said brothers lettres, the some of 577^{li}. 12^{s} ster: which with 810^{li}. 10^{sh} paid him of my moneis by Sir ~~ao~~ W^{m} parsons; 238^{li}. 10^{sh} paid him by Mr Bathe and patrick plunckett & patrick De lahoid of drogheda, merchants, and 373^{li} ster: paid him by Mr Edmond Malone, of Dublin, alderman, for yron, maketh vpp the full some of two thowsand pownds ster:, which, by o^{r} articles, & covenants Indented for the purchaze I made of Sir Addam, of the mannor of Trym and Moyare als Morgare, in the county of Meath, for & to the vse of my ffyfte son Robert Boyle, I was to paie Sir Addam: The assurance of which mannor according [to] o^{r} covenants Sir Addam is to perfect the next tearm at Dublin to my cozen Lowther, and at Michas 1630 I am to be repaid my 2000^{li} now lent him gratis for three yeares, or vppon his fayling of repayment those 2000^{li}, I am to make him at Xtmas 1630 another payment of three thowsand pounds ster:, & then Sir Addam Loftus & all others seized to his vse, ar to conveigh to thvse of my son Robert Boyle such an estate in tayle of the said Mannor of Tryme & Mogare, with such remainders & lymittacons to the rest of my children & others, as ar lymitted to my son Richard of the mannor of Lismoor, etc. Towards the payment of which last 3000^{li}, I haue now lent my son in law the Lorde Robert Digby one thowsand pounds ster: to satisffie his debts & cleer his estate, which he is to repay me, or my son Robert, at

the said ffeast of St Michaell sixteen hundreth and thirty: so as the 2000^{li} to Sir Addam Loftus & the thowsand to my Lo Digby ar by me lent them gratis for three yeares to free their estates. *The* 17 *of November* 1630, *uppon my own single bond I took vp* 2000^{li} *ster: of Sir John Clotworthie at ten in the hundreth to be repaid vppon all S^{ts} day then next following, and Sir Addam Loftus hath promised me to pay thinterest of money.*

October 1627.

29 ⁂. I haue the 29 of September 1627, promised to make Capten Thomas vallett a lease in revercon of xxj yeares, of the castle town & two ploughlands of Aghmarten, worde by word with the lease I made therof to Cap^{n} Edwarde povey, (with reservacon of the woods letten to M^{r} gookin with Carrickelyne) to begin vppon thend of Cap^{n} povies Lease, paying me ffiftie pounds ster: per annum: *which I perfected the* 28 *of this present moneth.*

I haue alsoe the same daie to preserve Morgan powlden with his wife, and children, and their estate from rvyn, they all having no other maintenance then the Leas I made him of castle-town, and that mortgaged to his son in law John Hoskins, for cxxx^{li}, and absolutely forfeicted if not redeemed this 29 of September 1627; which the said morgan having neither power nor meanes to doe, I in presence of Cap^{n} Thomas vallett, haue yealded to give back John Hoskins a bond of his of 200^{li}, by which he was bound (for the proper debt of Morgan powlden) to haue paid me one C.^{li} on Michas daie 1626; ffor which C.^{li} and other xxx^{li} the Lease was mortgaged to Hoskins, who fayling to paie me my C.^{li} for a whole year, and yet intending to take the fforfeicture of Morgans lease, I this day yealded to retorn John Hoskins his bond, when he hath delivered Morgan

his mortgage, and vnto me the release of all arrears I made him when the mortgage was perfected; whervppon Morgan is to surrender vnto me his lease I made him of the Mannor of castletown, and in lieu of this C.^{li} now paid him, he is in his new lease to encrease his rent from 40^{li} to 50^{li} ster: a year, and to haue the last year of his tearm, left out in the Leas I am now to mak him, and to take no advantage of any his vndertennants of any his leases by his surrender or fforfeicture made to me, but to make them all new leases. And for thother arrears he owes me, amounting to abowt 40^{li} ster:, I haue abated it to xxx^{li}, so he give me securetie to paie it 7 yeares hence, or reduce it to xx^{li}, so he secure me the payment therof at Easter next: so as I haue given him one hundred pownds ster: for encreasing his rent x^{li} per annum & I loose my princepall, saving that I haue the last year of his owld lease.

Given Sir James Craig a faier gray mare. [This long note of September is made on a page headed October 1627 with 26 in margin, though the business is of 29th September.—G.]

2. This daie my daughter Sara wife of the Lorde digby (god ever be praised), about ten of the clock in the fforenoon, was at my house of Lismoor safely delivered of her firste chylde, being a daughter, the sign then being in Scorpio.

2. This day M^{r} dean dabornes man William Seeres, brought me the lease I made his M^{r} of the ploughland of cullony, parcell of Lisfynneen, which was altered as M^{r} dean daborne by his lettres desired, and my servant Bar Tottenham in the presence of the said Wm Seers razed the comencem^{t} of the lease, and putt in a new comencement as by the lease & my counterpart appeereth. But I never signed, nor sealed, or delivered this lease after the alteracon, razure, and new wryting of the tyme this his lease of Revercon should begin, Jvo gere de hor.

8. I, with my wife, the Lady offaly, and the L digby rodd to yoghall, & this day my cozen Gerrard Lowthers first son was Xtned by the name of Richard, my self and the Lo digby being godfathers and the Lady An. parsons, grandmother to the childe, being the godmother: I gave at the Xtning a silver bazon & Ewer worth 20^{li}, and to the midwife & Nvrse 40^{s} ster: god bless my yong god son.

9. I rod from yoghall to the provinciall sytting at Corke, where by the waie I mett the L. president; the 15 we rod to Kinsale, viewed the ffort, dyned at the Sovereigns, and rod that night to Bandonbridg, where I defraied his L, and his companies chardge^{s}, amounting to vij^{li} ster:, & retorned the 16 to Cork. The 19 we went from Cork to the fforte of Haleboling, and I cam that night to Lismoor. And Badandges gelding called gray Gale died in the last daies Jorney.

18 ^{do}. Sir Wm Hull, in part of the thowsand marks ster: to be given with my neec Barbary Boyle as a marriadg porcon with Jack Brown, perfected 2 bonds to Sir Th^{o} Brown for the payment of 200^{li} ster:, one C.^{li} therof to be paid at all S^{ts} 1628, thother C.^{li} on all S^{ts} day 1629, which bonds ar deposited in my cozen Lowthers hands till my neeces Joincture be perfected by Sir Th^{o} Brown, & then the bonds to be delivered him. And this day as my sister Hull by her letter advized me, I sent John Turner with my lettres to her La^{p} to receav clxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster: which she promised as her own guifte to give her said daughter, which with the 300^{li} I give her makes vp her marriadg porcon of one thowsand marks, ster: 300^{li} by me: 200^{li} by Sir Wm Hulls bonds, & clxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. 4^{d} by my sister [Hull].

18. I haue graunted Thomas Taylor of bandonbridg a lease of xxxi yeares of the ploughland of Tully Imurreghie neer

Bandon, to begin at all S^{ts} next, formerly demised for iij^{li} per annum, and now by me letten for xxiij^{li}: he is to pay his Rent at all S^{ts} 1628 entierly, and afterwards half yearly.

18. I haue promised John Rice of the Dingle for the widdo his daughter, the 80 acres of Kynardteer of which she was dermott Dingles tennant, from which he would haue outed her: He had no lease therof from me, but held yt as tennant at will for xx^{s} a year, and now she is to pay me iiij^{li} ster: per annum.

18. I delivered the L. Bicshop of Cork my acquittance to receav of Mr Thomas Smyth of Gill Abbey his wife xx^{li} ster: for his Michas Rent, which the B^{p} receaved vppon his demaund in part of the money due by the accompt of the Colledg of yoghall for his arrears & of Kilbeg.

21. I receaved two letters of his Ma^{ty} in my behalf, directed to the L. deputy, that all my sutes in chancery should be heard in Equity by the M^{r} of the Rolles and the comissioners that guide that court without the Lo chancellor, and if Blacknoll and Wright appear not in chancery by the Middle of the next Michas tearm, then I, and all others to take o^{r} remedies against them at the comon Lawe, notwithstanding any former restrainem^{t} of his Ma^{ty} to the contrary.

24 ꝑ. At Sir W^{m} ffenton and his Ladies request I this daie haue accepted of the surrender he made me of the lease he had under the graunt I made Justice Gosnold and his firste wife, of the chantrie howse & garden adioyning vnto the church yard in yoghall, as also of his new stable in the Colledg Lane; in consideracon of which surrender I release him of xxxiiij^{li}. xviij^{s} ster: that he did ow me for arreradges of Rent, and he and I mvtually past generall Releases one to the other, for all debts and demaunds, excepting ciiij^{xxli} ster: he is bound to pay me.

Ob. 25. I this daie delivered my cozen Lowther the deeds of Kilbarry, viz., Richard Condons als Mc Roberts deed to Justice Meagh; his deed to Sir Walter Raleigh; his lease for lxj yeares, of Ballynehawe to Edmond oge and his brother Wm Condon: My leas to Edmond oge Condon of Ballynecloghy and Kilmagner, the falce Inquisicon stoln vppon me by the labor of Morrice ffitz Edmond Condon, and my enstruccons to keep the said Inquisicon from being recorded, by mocon to be made in the court of wardes; and Merrywether, Ric osbern and W^m^ greatreaks bonds to my L. dockwra, with my lettres of receipt.

25. I this day sent by M^r^ De Lane 2 lettres from his Ma^ty^ to the Lo. deputy requiring him to give order to the M^r^ of the Rolles & the Judges that now ar in comission to guide the chancery, to proceed and heer all my cawses in equity that depend in that coort; and that if Blacknoll & Wright appeer not in chancery by the middle of next Michas tearm, then I and all others to proceed against them, and their suerties, at the comon lawe; and by M^r^ delane I also sent my own lettres to the L. deputie.

25. Out of the 14^li^ that John gardener owes me on his bill of debt I this daie abated him iiij^li^. x^s^ for carriadg to the park of the Rooff of the pidgeon howse, and the fframe to be sett over my wellhowse at Lismoor, and all other former carriadges.

25. Lent Mrs Theodosia Thyn, wife to Cap^n^ Edward Thyn, other 40^li^ ster: to be repaid me in London by the Lady Barbara villiers, which I assigned Sir John Leek to call for, and therout to pay Sir Th^o^ Stafford 20^li^ he lent Mr Staynes.

27. I wrott to my Lady villiers to give her 1000^li^ for her ward for one of my Lady ophalies daughters.

29. I formerly accompted with Mathew pyne for all his ffathers arrears and his own due to me out of Mogely vntill and

for Michas 1627, and for the lands in Mogely which Henry pyne held by my promise for his life, being the lands I purchazed of Mr Gwy Towse & M^r^ Ed: Leachland, for & vntill the 25 of March 1627; in the presence of Mr Stronge, Mathew pynes brothers in law, and then it was agreed that there was due vnto me cxxvj^li^ ster:, ffor which this daie I accepted of Mathew pynes bill of debt to be paid at my will and pleasure, and gaue my condiconall acqu[ittance]. And this daie I agreed with Mathew pyne to make him a lease (not menconing any certenty of yeares) of those Lands in Mogely which his father held for his lyfe, and which I purchazed of the said Mr Towse and Mr Leachland, he paying me thirty pounds ster a year, wherof he is presently to pay me xv^li^ ster for this last Michas Rent. *Mogely.*

November 1627.

1. I delivered my cozen ffranck Cave a bill of Mr Walter Whites for 52^li^ ster:, either to be allowed in my Rents, or paid him for me in money. The said some is for Mr Attorneys ffee, wherof I am to pay Mr Salmon for his debt, xxx^li^, twenty to be allowed me for M^r^ ffishers Rent; thother 40^s^ I laid out for the ffees of his debenters.

2 ꝑ. M^r^ david power of Shangarry this daie paid Mr Walley for me 42^li^. xviij^d^ in redempcon of the mortgage I had from Thomas Condon of those lands neer Shangarry that I leased to Edmond poyns, and poynes is to hold yt the year after the redempcon now made, according [to] the provisoe of the said deed, & of my agreemt with M^r^ power, and to paie the Rent of x^li^ for the next year to me, according [to] his lease I made him therof.

2 ꝑ. This day John Turner certefied me that my sister in Lawe the Lady Hull had delivered him, as I directed, one C.^li^

ster, in payment of the clxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} that she promised to give with her daughter Barbary as her mariadg porcon to John Brown, and that shee will also speedely paie Sir Th^{o} Brown thother C marks: there is also 2 bonds given by Sir Wm Hull to Sir Thomas for payment of other 200^{li} in two yeares, and I haue of my own bounty given 300^{li} ster: in gold, and paid it in full of the Thowsand marks, which is the marriadge porcon agreed vppon.

3 *ao.* wheras George waters, of Corke, and John Connell, of Carricktohell, held in mortgage of ccvij^{li} ster: Newtons stone, and divers lands and parks in Carricktohell by graunt from Richard Newton thelder, Richard Newton the yonger, his son and heir, and their ffeoffees in truste, I this day haue paid them the said ccvij^{li} ster:, whervppon they assigned me the mortgages, and yealded vp to me the deeds and possession of the premises.

8 *ao.* In regard Leeftennant Richard Rice hath vndertaken the chardg and safe keeping of my great Castle in the Town of Dinglecuish, I this day sent my warrant to walter Nangle to deliver him upp the possession and keis therof, to be by him held during my pleasure, restoring Mrs Hampton her goods.

8. Thomas Elwell did owe me lxx^{li} for his Rent of the shane due at all S^{ts} last for which M^{r} walley by my order delivered him an acquittance. And I lent him xxx^{li} in ready money to make his debt to me one C.^{li} ster:, which I lent him gratis for vj moneths uppon his biil to repay it me on May day next.

9. The 20^{li} Sir Thomas Stafford lent Mr Staynes to defray his chardges in solliciting my business at Court and the xxxv^{li} Mr John glanvile lent my nephue John Boyle to bwy him a chamber withall at greis In (which 35^{li} my sister Hull sent M^{r} walley,) in both 55^{li}, I wrott to Sir John Leek to repaie them

owt of the lxxx^{li} I lent Mrs Thyn, to be paid me back in London by the Lady villiers, and also other 20^{li} to Mr Mondaie the Herald for my pettedegree, & other v^{li} for bal. [*balance*].

9. This day my Lord Digby sealed my daughter Saraes assurance made to my son Richard & Sir Symon weston of Lytchfeld, K^{t}, of the mannor of Kingshurst and the park, with divers other Lands, tenem^{ts}, and hereditamts, in the said Joincter expressed, Lying in the county of Warwick, which he hath Covenanted to be of the cleer yearly vallue of clxxij^{li} ster :, vnto which by annother deed made to Sir Lawrence parsons and other ffeoffees the said L. Digby, the Lo dockwra, Sir John Moor, the Lady of ophaly and her 2 servants, M^{r} ffloyd, & Mr Hammelton, the Lord & Ladies ffeoffees of the barrony & Mannor of Geshill, they have Conveighed so much other Lands of Geshill as make her Joincter fully 500^{li} ster : by the year.

9 *bo*. I haue concluded with Lyttle david Terry ffitz david of Cork, alderman, to paie to his nephue david Terry ffitz Edmond, esqr, now Maior of corke, *to pay him* 200^{li} ster : for thinheritance of Skyddies castle in Cork, whereof uppon thacknowledgment of a staple bond of 400^{li} by the maior & his suerties for warranting the castle generally against all men, I am to pay him one hundreth pounds, and at Midsomer next when my other assurances ar perfected, I am to paie him thother C.^{li} ster.

18. The xixth I retorned Mr Staynes footman into England, & gave him xl^{s}, & sent by him xix papers concerning Sir W^{m} power & John Supple of the Craggan, with promise to allo^{w} him after the Rate of a C.^{li} ster : a year proporcioncally from Michas laste for solliciting my business at court, till I come into England or dischardg him of my employment : lettres by him to Sir Henry Holcroft, Sir John Leek, Mr Stockdale & Mr Henry Staynes & Mr Endymyon porter.

18. I bestowed the bay Jennett my L. Barry brought for me out of England, on my L. Roches second son Mr Ulick Roche.

18 ꝑ. I gaue order to Mr John cleyton to deliver the cl^li^ ster: that I lent his wife in London a year since by the delivery of M^r^ phillip Burlymachy, to Sir Randall cleyton, whom I gaue order to pay Mr Andrew Skyddie one hundreth pounds therof, as the remayn of my purchaze of the North Abbey at Corck, and to paie thother 50^li^ to Mr Maior, of Corke, in part of the 200^li^ that I am to pay him for the purchaze of Skyddies Castle in Corke: *He paid him one hundreth pounds ster.*

18. Mr Bogard paid M^r^ walley 50^li^, which is all the moneys he hath paid me out of the benefitt of all my tymbers, planck, hogshead and barrell staves since Charles pyne delivered up my stock to his chardg, saving such moneis as M^r^ peeter Latfewr is accomptable to me for: neither hath he given me any accompt or payment for the 66 barrels of Sea Cole I bought in August 1626.

19. I haue agreed with Andrew Tucker to make me a corn lofte over my new stable, to keep provender for my horses in, for v^li^, he fynding all carriadg, sawing, and carpenters worke, I and the turned balasters, I bwying deale seazoned boords of Mr Awsten of the Aglish that were blacknolls, & he laying them & fynishing the worck gracefully by candlemas.

19. I sent by my cozen Roger Mc Cragh thoffice of Mocollop to M^r^ wiseman to be retorned & ffyled of Record in the Court of wardes, in which Inquisccon it is fownd that all James ffitz morries Lands are howlden of the mannor of the B^p^, as of the mannor of Lismoor.

ꝑ 19. I this day joyned with the B^p^ of Kerry, and Mr Theodexa Atkinson, parson of Ballynecourty & Kynard, and

the vickaridg of Mynard, of all which livings I am patron, in making a lease of them for 15 years to Dermod Dingle at 40^{s} a year, and dermott in consideracon of that lease is in 3 yeares to repay me the 50^{li} ster: I lent the Bicshop gratis six years agoe, ffor which I had his lo^{ps} bond, which I sent dermott with his lease. And dermott & Teag his son ar to secure my money by their bond.

20. I lent 10^{li} ster: to Mr Anthony dowdall uppon his bill, to be repaid me the same x^{li} at May day next with his Rent.

24. I paid Henry Ruthen xvij^{li}. xiij^{s}. vj^{d} for saying I would be his half when he plaied at Mawe against the Lo president & Cap^{n} piggott.

26. This day I cleered thaccompt with John cleyton between his brother Sir Randall cleyton and my self. And satisffied Sir Randall the C.^{li} he paid for me to Mr Andrew Skyddy of cork, being the laste payment I was to make for the purchaze of thinheritance of St ffrances Abbey at the Northend of corke, as also the first of the cc^{li} I am to paie M^{r} david Terry ffitz Edmond for the purchaze of Skyddes Castle in Cork, of which 200^{li} by Sir Randall disbursed for me, to Mr Maior, and Mr Skyddie as before, John clayton delivered his said brother 150^{li}, which by the delivery of M^{r} phillipp Burlymachie to John cleytons wife, I lent him: then M^{r} walley delivered John cleyton in ready money this day xvij^{li}. x^{s} and Thomas Moores acquittance of xxv^{li} for last Michas Rent of Agharran, and an acquitt for vij^{li}. x^{s}, due to me by Sir Randall for his laste Michas Rent of Ballyvrbane, so as all accompts between me & Sir Randall ar cleered.

26. This day M^{r} walley receaved from M^{r} Th^{o} cvmerford of Callans sons, by order of thearle of ormond, 340^{li} ster: to my vse, whervppon by my lettres of advice & my three bills of ex-

chandg, I chardged M^r phillip Burlymachy with the repayment therof to thearle of Ormond in London, at ten daies after sight of any of my three bills of exchandg.

26. I haue promised to accept of Robert gonen a surrender of 2 leases he hath of 2 parcells of Land rout 142 acres part of Coolyyooda, for both which he paieth me the yearly Rent of xj^li. xiij^s. iiij^d; and to make him a new lease of those lands, to begin at Michas Last, for xxxj yeares, at ij^s. viij^d ster: the acre, which cometh to xviij^li. xvij^s. viij^d per annum, so as I shall presently encrease my Rent vij^li. v^s ster: a year.

27 ꝑ. I bestowed freely uppon my chaplen Mr Bartholomew price and presented him to the vickaradg of the Carrick, in the county of Tiperary.

December 1627.

2. The L. president this day sent me one hundreth pownds ster by Badnedg, which he delivered Mr Walley, and thervppon by my bill of exchandge I chardged M^r phillip Burlymachie with the repayment therof in London to Sir patrick Murrey knight.

3 ꝑ. This day I paid Sir Thomas Brown clxvj^li. xiij^s. iiij^d ster: which with CCCC.^li ster by me formerly paid him maketh 566^li. 13^s. 4^d ster of the thowsand marcks ster I promised him as the marriadg porcon given with my neece, and goddaughter Barbarie Boyle to Sir Thomas his son and heir John Brown, who was married to her in my chapple of Lismore by my cozen John Naylor the iiij^th daie of this instant moneth. Of this thowsand marcks Sir Wm Hull hath given his bond to Sir Thomas, for the payment of 200^li ster:, wherof one C.^li ster is paiable on all S^ts day next, which Sir Thomas is to receave to his own use, in full of the said thowsand marckes, thother C.^li paiable by Sir W^m his second bond on all Sts Day 1629, I am to receav for my own

use, for that I haue already paid it with the C.^{li} the King of Denmarck gaue the corporacon of yoghall; & my Lady Hull sent me by John Turner one C.^{li}, and is alsoe more to pay me one hundreth marks: So as I gaue my neec to her preferment 300^{li} ster:, Sir Wm Hull by bond 200^{l}, and my sister gave her clxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} in all a thowsand marcks. And this day Sir Thomas Brown and his Lady made an estate of the spitall, and all other their Lands, Rectories, & tyethes unto my son Richard, the L. Bowrck of Castleconnell, Sir W^{m} ffenton, Donnell o swillevant & Thomas Spring to divers vses entaile, in which deed there is assigned Thomas M^{c} craghes fearm, parcell of the spitall of Anye for my neecs Joincture, now Rented at [*blank space*] per annum, and when his lease parroll is expired it will yeald per annum [*blank space*].

3. John Brown the parish clearck of Lismoor was thevening of this day slayne at Ballyrogan by my servant Teag o Reory.

9 ꝑ. The chardg of my chapple did coste me before (as apereth in my former book of remembrances) cxvij^{li}. xiiij^{s} ster:, And this day I paid Catts my painter xxx^{li} more for his worck: 20 nobles for his worck in my other church at yoghall, besides stuff.

13 ꝑ. I this daie gaue Robert Hellyard my acquittances for his laste Michas, and this next Easter Rents, amounting vnto 99^{li}. 8^{s} ster, and thervppon he assigned and surrendered vnto me the lease I formerly made George perce (?) of the howse & Lands in & neer Curreyglas, 90^{li} of which money Sir John Leek paid me, being part of one C.^{li} the Lo paggett paid for, and to thvse of my nephue John Boyle, to whose vse I bought in this lease, & chardged my ffeoffees my son and heir, if I should die before it be don, to pass the same lease to my said nephue for 5000 yeares at the old Rent, to him and theires of his boddie lawfully

begotten, and for want of heires of his own to his brother Georg & theires of his boddy, & for want of heires of their two boddies to my cozen Edward Boyle their brother & theires of his boddy, & for want of such heires to my neece Elizabeth Boyle, and theires of her boddy. And for want of heires of their 4 boddies to my neece Barbary Brown & theires of her body, & so successively to all the rest of the daughters of my eldest brother as they ar in priorety of years, & theires of every of their boddies Lawfully to be begotten, and in defalt of heires of all their boddies lawfully begotten, to my right heires for ever.

13. Robert Hellyard and I also agreed to make him a Leas for yeares [*sic*] begining at Easter next, of the other part of that syde of the key lane in yoghall which I purchazed for cxx^{li} ster of John Avery, not by me formerly leased to Julyan Mayn, Helliard bwylding it with lyme stone, sawn tymber & slatt, paying me x^{li} ster per annum, capons sute of Mill & Kill.

17 ꝑ. My disbursements 2 September 1627, and this day about the bwilding of ffranceses gate, & Corke gate in the town of Bandonbridg for this last somers worck, did amount unto 870^{li}. xvij^{d} ster: the which chardge was this day cleered & satisfied to John Turner the overseer, and paym^{t} of my worckmen there.

19 ꝑ. I sent my footman david Gibbon into England with my lettres to my Lo Duke of Buckingham, and to his graces Secretary my cozen Stockdale, and in those lettres, my billes of exchandg chardging M^{r} phillip Burlymachie to pay my cozen Stockdale (out of such moneis of myne as he hath in his keeping) for and to the use of my Lo Duke the full some of Three Thowsand pounds english for procuring my Lo Barry to be made Earle of Barrymore, & my sons Lewis & Roger to be ennobled. *M^{r} walley* 20 *Dec paid me* 2456[^{li}.] 8^{s}. 3^{d}.

19. David also carried over with him another bill of exchandg of myne, chardging M^r phillip Burlymachie with the payment of other 400^li ster to Mr Henry Adys of westm[inster] for and to thuse of my son in Lawe the Lo Robert Digby, which makes 800^li ster of the thowsand pounds ster: that I lent him gratis for three yeares towards the payment of his debts. And this thowsand pownds is to be repaid me, or my son Robert, if I be not then living, at Michas, which wilbe in Anno d^m sixteen hundreth and thirty: 1630.

19. I sent lettres also by david to Sir John Leek, Sir Thomas Stafford, M^r phillip Burlymachie, Mr Glanvile, my nephue John Boyle, Mr Henry Staynes, M^r gilbert diglen, about thaccompt between me, and Sir Allen Apselies Lady & Son: he departed not the harbor of yoghall till Sonday the 30th & landed on new yeares day in wales.

20 ꝑ. I wrott by Mr Armstrong, a follower of Sir James Blunts, to Sir W^m parsons, that so soon as his Ma^ts warrants for creating my second son Lewis Boyle, L Barron of Bandon & L. viscount Boyle of Killalmeakie, & my son Roger Boyle Lo Boyle, barron of Broghill, should arrive, that he should expect no other directions from me, but presently goe in hand with sueing owt the pattents for bothe their creacons, and employe the cxxx^li ster: that M^r ffludd left him the laste Michas tearm in payment of my Rents of Bally M^c. Scanlan, soe farr as that would goe, and vppon notice, what the officers ffees, and chardges of their pattents, exceeded that some, I would send it him. And for my L Barries pattents of creacon to be Earle of Barrymore, Sir W^m parsons onely to caws the Kings warrant to be enrolled, & so leav it, for my Lo Barries agent to sue foorth vnder seales.

24 ꝑ. This day the Lo Barry perfected to me and Mr John walley a generall Release of all Receipts, accompts, debts &

other demaunds, uppon the perclosing wherof he rested indebted unto me in the some of twelv hundreth three scoar and one pounds x^{s}. vij^{d} ster: ffor which he gave me his bill paiable at my pleasure.

24 ꝑ. This day my Lorde Robert digby gaue me his bill obligatory for the repayment on Michas day 1630, of the thowsand pownds ster that I lent him gratis in ready money for three yeares, to disengage him and his estate from debts, which debt of his of one thowsand pounds I do heerby give to my son Robert Boyle towards the payment of the 3000^{li} which I am to paie Sir Addam Loftus at Xtmas 1630, for the absolute purchaze of Trym and Moyare in the county of Meath, if Sir Addam at Michas 1630 do not repay me at Lismoor the two thowsand pounds ster I lent him without use for three yeares uppon the mortgage of those two mannors of Trym and Morgare. *This Thowsand pounds and other* 2000^{li} *ster: Lent him since, making in all* 3000^{li}, *he is to mortgage the barrony of Geshill unto me condiconally, S^{o} I be repayed my* 3000^{li}, *what I lent gratis, on Michas day* 1636, *which mortgage or* 3000^{li} *I heerby give to my* 5 *son Robert Boyle.*

24. I composed all differences between Cap^{n} Edward Baynard and his daughter, with James Hopkins. I gave James up freely his bill of debt for xi^{li}. x^{s}, that he did owe me for barck, I also gave him a sute of apparell, and money in his purse, & ordered Ned Baynard & his daughter to pay him x^{li} presently, xxx^{li} at Candlemas, x^{li} the xviijth of december 1628, and to keep & maynteyn James his wife with meat, drinck, aperell & lodging during her lyffe, and James to conveigh & Release his tearmes in Rich Goghes: Arthures, & Anyas his tenem^{ts} in yoghall, & to give them a bedd, the lynnen & smale household stuff.

26. Robert Taylor, the present sovereign of Tallagh, died

there this daie, and I bestowed his Herriott on my cozen Th° Boyle.

23. I lent Mr Second Justice gernon x^li^ on his bill for repayment.

30. My footman, david gibbon, who departed Lismoor the 19, butt got noe passadg from yoghall with my bills of exchandg & lettres to my lo Duke, Mr Stockdale, etc., till this day: he landed on Newyeares day in Wales, and the 5 of January was at the court.

30. My man Tottenham gaue M^r^ Th° Mawle, one of my lo Deputies gents, out of my moneis, x^li^ ster: to keep Sir Richard Smyth and ensign croker from being sheriffs of the county of waterford, which they 2 owe me, and ar to repay me v^li^ a peec.

A trew noat of all suche debts as I am heerafter to answer and paie, when certen conveighances ar perfected; before which are don I am not to paie them: And I, Richard Earle of Corke, do this firste of January 1627: solempnly and truely protest, that I do not know, nor vppon search can call to memory, that I ow any moneys at all now due, nor any other debts, then I haue heervnder exprest, testefied by my own hand.

Imprimis by my covenant I am tyed to paie dame Lettice, Barroness of ophaly, as a marriadg porcon with my daughter Sara, to her lap^s^ son & heir the L Robert digby, the some of ffowre Thousand pownds, within six moneths after the Joincture for my daughter is perfected, which although the Joincture be not yet perfected for thenglish Lands, yet I haue paid her La^p^ and her sons three thowsand pounds therof, and thother thowsand pounds I am chardgeable withall according [to] my

Covenants, and will paie so soon as my Daughters Joincture comes over perfected, god enhabling my willingness thervnto; *and this thowsand pounds I haue also sithens paid.*

I do also owe the L. viscount Beamount of Swords, as the remayn of his marriadge porcon of ffowre Thowsand pownds with my daughter Katheryne about five hundreth ster :, paiable at their marriadg. *This match broke of, & for my* 3522^{li} *paid the Lo Goring, compounded for* 2200^{li} *which he hath receaved, and is to secure me of* 3522^{li} *ster: to be paid me at Michas* 1642.

I also, when Morris Supple hath perfected me to the use of my son Roger, the assurance of the castle Lands & milles of Ballyncholly, and to pay him 250^{li} over & above cx^{li}, that I haue already paid him & Randall Hurley, & I also ow Mr Edmond Terry, now maior of corck, one C.^{li} over & above one other C.^{li} paid him for Skiddies castle in Corck. And I ow to Terry of Carricktohill lxxx^{li} of the C.^{li} for which I purchazed his lands there. Both those Laste somes to the Terries ar paiable at the perfecting of my assurances, and other debts I thanck my god I owe none. *This C.^{li} to Mr Maior of Corke, J^{o} Turner, paid primo May* 1628, *soe as now I owe him nothinge.*

R. Corke.

A true relacon of the greatest and beste speceible debts (not including Rents, and arreradges of Rents) as ar duely owing to me Richard Earle of Corke, this firste day of Januarie, Anno Domini one thowsand Sixe hundreth Twenty & Seaven—1627.

Imprimis, the Kings Ma^{ty} oweth me that I laid foorth for him in ready money uppon the Lords of his highnesses Councells lettres 1000^{li}, 500^{li} wherof I delivered Sir Edw: villiers,

then L President of Mownster, to supplie the necesseties of the ffleet soldiers, and thother 500^{li} I delivered Cap^{n} Nicholas pynner to fynishe or make tenyble the Kings two ffortes at Corke & Waterford, which I paid them in ready money, 1000^{li}.

Item. Mr Peeter Latfewr and Mr Samvell ffortree owe me 2300^{li} for 200 tonnes of Barr yron: of which 1150^{li}, is paiable to me in London at Easter next, Thother 1150^{li} is paiable to me at Midsomer following, for which debts their bonds to me are in the keeping of M^{r} phillip Burlymachy, 2300^{li}. *This money was all paid me by Mr Burlymachie in London, since the wryting heerof, as also the next underwritten some of* 96^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d}.

I lately chardged M^{r} phillip Burlymachie by my bills of exchandg of the xixth of december 1627, to paie to my cozen Thomas Stockdale, Secretary to my L Duke of Buckingham, for his grace, three thowsand pownds ster. And to Mr Thomas Adys for my son in Lawe the L. digby, 400^{li}, bothe with billes of myne: when he hath paid out of my moneis remayning in his hands, He yet will haue of myne this day 296^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d} ster: wherof the L. digby to make vp the 1000^{li} I lend him is to have 200^{li} and then will rest, 96^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d} ster.

R. Corke.

More that I lent gratis to Sir Addam Loftus of Rathfernham, to disengage his estate, for which he is by our articles to mortgage vnto me the Mannor of Trym & Moigare for 2000^{li} ster: And if he repaie me my 2000^{li} at Michas 1630 he is to haue his Lands againe (and in the meantyme Sir W^{m} parsons is to receav the Rents as his sons marriadg porcon, (with Sir Addams daughter,) But if then he fayle to repaie me my 2000^{li}, which I lend him without vse or consideracon for three yeares, then I am at Xtmas 1630, to paie him other three thowsand pownds ster:

& to haue the said Mannors without any condicon, absolutely assured to my 5 son Robert Boyle & his heires males, with such use & remaynders as ar Lymitted to my other yonger sons in my grand conveighances. 2000li.

My son the L. Barry L. viscount Buttevant, owes me by his bill that I lent him & disbursed for him in ready money (of which 850li was paid to Sir Thomas Somersett and the countess of ormond,) The some of 1261li. 10s. 7d ster:, And now I haue given a bill of exchandg to haue Mr Burlymachy paie a thowsand pounds to Mr Stockdale for my Lo. Dukes use, to haue him created Earle of Barrymore, so his whole debt to me is o— 2261li. 10s. 7d ster.

And since I haue lent my Lo Barry in ready money to pay for the ffees of his pattent of creacon, 244li. viijs. viijd.

My L. Digby owes me uppon his bill of debt one thowsand pownds ster, which over and above his marriadg porcon I lent him gratis for 3 yeares to free his estate, 1000li.

More Sir Barnard Greenvile, and Bovill greenvile Esqr, his son and heir, do owe me by bonde of 800 made to thearle of Middlesex & assigned to me 400li and thearle of Middlesex by covenant for that I paid Sir George Horsey other 200li in both 600li.

R. Corke.

More my Receavor Mr John walley hath of myne in ready money in the howse this day being the ffirst day of January 1627 above, 3000li ster. *Wherof delivered into my studdie in gold 2456li. 8s. 3d ster: which, when I cam from Lismoor to come into England was with other moneis putt into my yron chest in James ffosters Chamber, being in all 3400li ster.*

More Sir Laurence parsons owes me that I lent him in ready money gratis, for which I haue onely his lettres ccclijli o— 353li

ster. heerof paid me 200^{li} rests 150^{li}. *Which is all paid me.* [Crossed out accordingly.—G.]

More blind John power & Morris fz Eustace by bond, 44^{li}.

More Sir Henry Salisbury owes me for the Rents of Ballymackscanlan due at Michas laste 150^{li} o— 150^{li} ster.

Mr Richard dalton the yonger of Knockmoon owes me on the mortgages of the Keppagh & the Kayntie, 190^{li} ster.

More the Earle of Londonderry owes me one C.^{li} ster that I lent him gratis vppon his bond remayning in the custody of Sir Robert piggott of the dizart, 100^{li} ster.

More that I lent the L. Bicshop of Ardfert, which Dermott Dingle is engaged to paie me at gales, 50^{li} ster.

More Mathew pyne owes me vppon his bond paiable vppon demaund, 126^{li} ster. *paid M^{r} walley for me.* [Erased accordingly.—G.]

More Thomas Elwill of Tallagh owes me vppon his bond that I lent him gratis, 100^{li} ster.

More Sir W^{m} ffenton that I lent him gratis owes me by his bill o— 80^{li} ster. *paid Mr Walley.*

More Sir Edward Harrys owes me vppon his bill paiable 24 Junij 1631 o— 120^{li} ster. *paid me.* [Erased as before.—G.]

Sir Thomas Crook, barronett, owes me by his bill 50^{li} o— 50^{li} ster.

The Lady Una Boyle, my cozen Sir georg Boyles widdoe, owes me by her bill, 88^{li} ster. *These debts of* 188^{li} *haue by my will forgiven them.*

Mr Richard ffisher, the kings attorney of Mownster, owes me by byll, C.^{li} ster.

More peregryne Banaster & Harbert Nicholas owe me by their bill of debt, o— 67^{li} 15^{s}. *forgiven them by my will.*

More Sir John Leak owes me that I lent him gratis in ready

money 4 yeres since, without bill, one hundreth pounds ster, and further by his bill cccl^{li}, 450^{li} ster. *The C.^{li} lent him, I have by my will given to be equally devided between my cozen dean Nayler, my cozen Thomas Nayler, & John Allen, and the 350^{li} ster: due to me by his bill I haue given* [*blank space*].

More that I paid Sir Law: parsons that at my request he laid owt for getting foorth my brother Alexander Traverses quietus est viij^{li}. iiij^{s}. vj^{d} ster yet owing me.

R. Corke.

More M^{r} chilham of drogheda owes me for which he lyes in execucon at Dublin, C.^{li} ster. *paid.*

More that I lent my sister, the Lady Hull, which I paid for her to Sir Thomas Brown about my neec Barbary Boyle her marriadg porcon, which my said sister hath by her lettres promised to repaie me, over and above the C.^{li} sent by J^{o} Turner, lxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}.

Sir Richard Smyth and Ensign Croker owe me that Tottenham laid owt from being sheriffs of the cou^{n} was, x^{li}. *Ensign croker hath paid me his v^{li}.*

More that I lent Stephen Bradish gratis for one year on his own, and his ffather in Lawes bonds, xx^{li} ster.

That I lent the Lo Bowrck by the delivery of Mr Barber, v^{li}.

More my Servant Marmaduke Shafte by bill, x^{li} ster.

More Lent my daughter Barry by Scofelds receipt, x^{li}. *never paid me, to be called for.*

More lent Richard Barlo, clearck, by bill, iij^{li}.

More Andrew Nogle of dongarvan on his bill, xvj^{li} ster.

More lent Justice Gernon, on his bill, o— x^{li} ster.

More lent Anthony dowdall on his bill, x^{li}.

More lent Hugh donnegan on his bill, xl^{s}.

More lent patrick white of clonmell per bill, xij^{li}.

More Edmonde Condon on his bill, o— iiij^{li}. xij^{s}. *forgiven him.*

More John oge Murphie that he receaved of my Rents per bill, xiiij^{li}. iiij^{s}.

More Robert yates of Tallagh, per his bill, xj^{li}. vj^{s}. v^{d}. ^{ster}.

More Bartholow price my chaplen, per his bill, v^{li}.

More M^{r} games of Herefordship lent him on his bill, v^{li}. *paid M^{r} walley.*

More Mr Molineux of Coleorton lent him on his bill, v^{li}. *given J^{o} Nayler.*

More owen o Loghy Mc Swyny on his bill, o— xxxv^{li}. *given by my will to my cozen Josua Boyle.*

More lent Mr Henry Corkran [Cockeram] on his bill, iiij^{li}. *given John Nayler.*

More lent Teag M^{c} donnell o Hea on his bill, xl^{s}. *paid me.*

More lent Mr Massock on his bill, o— viij^{li}.

More Richard Sawnders on his bill, o— iij^{li}.

More lent Mr Thomas Crippes on his bill, o— v^{li}.

More Mr Humfrey Reynolds of Dublin, Awditor, on his bill, 20 marcks. *paid me.*

More James oge peers of odorney on his bill, o— x^{li}.

More lent Cap^{n} ffrodsham, comaunder of the Lord viscount of Valencias foot company, on his bill, vij^{li}. *paid by his Lo^{p}.*

More Laurence Taffe vppon his bill, o— vij^{li}.

More Thomas prendergast ffitz John lent him on his bill, v^{li}. *paid me.*

More Wm Starcky of Kerry that I lent him on his bill, v^{li}. [*corner torn off*—G.]

Lent since to M^{r} dean daborn, 40^{li}.

to M^{r} dean Badyn, 40^{li}.

to Wm Bragg, 20^{li} Soma 13867^{li}.

to young dick dalton, 38^{li}.

to Capten crippes o— 30 13700.

to Dick dalton, on his ffather in lawe and his unckle Richards bond, C.^{li}.

to my daughter Digby, xxv^{li}.

R. Corke.

[Blank leaf 126 here.—G.] January 1627.

2. The Lo Bourck of Brittas sent my wife a gray horse that he did long owe her, for acknowledging the ffyne of Rathjordan, which I sowld his Lo^{p}.

3. I lent my chaplen, Mr Giles Baden, 40^{li} ster: gratis, for one year on his own bond, ffor to procure him the deanery of Ardfert, and to be vnyted to his parsonadg of Tralee, and he hath promised me to send me his resignacon of the prebend of Brigoon, which I hope to gett my cozen R Nayler presented vnto. And I paid for Mr Badens pattent of the deanery; *both which debts in January* 1634 *I freely forgave his poor widdoe.*

4. My servant Tottenham paid Mr Gilbert, the purcevant, for the ffees of olde Edmond Russell of the Keppaghe, the Hamermans iij^{li} ster: and took vp Russells bill of debt with a lettre of Attorney to haue it repaid me.

10. I formerly made Margarett ny Tane, the Relict of John ffitz gerald of Camphire, a lease for lyfe of the ploughland of ogekill at xxix^{li} per annum; in consideracon of which lease, she then Released to me her right of dower in Camphier and ogekill, & in Ilane Morogie. And being weary of her lease, at her sute I accepted the surrender of her lease; paid for her vij^{li}. v^{s} to James vnyack of yoghall, who had her in sute, Released her of other vij^{li}. v^{s} she did oue me for her part of the

laste Easter Rent, and this day paid her other 20^{li} ster: in ready money: I gaue her half the fowrth sheafe that grew on ogekill the laste harvest, for her second Release and her blessing, all this being don of my own free guyfte.

11 ꝑ. I presented Edmond Hurley to the vickaridg of Ballingarry in ormond, I having formerly also presented him to the vickaridg of Kilbarrane which he enioyeth.

11. Mr John Butler this daie certefied me that his brother Thomas Lo. of Cahir died yesterday at Cahir.

12. This day I perfected all accompts between me & John Brothers, and he oweth me 25,000 pipestaves, & 59,000 hogshed staves, to be by him delivered me in my pipestave yard in yoghall, for which he hath given me his securety.

12. I wrott to ensign croker and Samuell Hill to pay Mr Baggott in payment of his Rent of the Tanhowse.

16. M^{r} ffrye the Almayn gent came to Lismoor this daie to be tutor to my son Richard, Comended by Sir Henry Wotton & Mounsier Battier.

18. I this Day lent M^{r} dean daborn gratis in ready money 40^{li} ster: on his single bond, to be repaid me the 20th of Aprill next.

19. I gaue Lowntagh x^{s} when his wife was delivered of 2 yonge children and in great wants.

19. Richard Blacknoll Landed out of England at yoghall: 20, and the day following being Sonday, he was arrested in that Town Court by Baltazar portingal vppon a bond of one Thowsand pownds at my own sute, and enlardged by the Maior of yoghall 3 ffe^{br} 1627, vppon the Lo. Deputies warrant, without my privety or consent, & before my lettres [Edge cut off in the binding.—G.].

27. I lent my godson, Mr Richard dalton the younger, xxx^{li}

in reddy golde by the delivery of Mr John walley, as an addicon to the mortgage of lx^li that I lent his ffather, Mr Roger dalton, the xvij^th of November 1617, which xxx^li to serve his present necesseties I lent him gratis for one year, and haue now forborne the lx^li ster: I lent his ffather above ten yeares without any consideracon yet, for my forbearance therof, the 60^li being lent to redeem the castle & three ploughlands of the Keppagh from Mr John Ridge, to whome it was then in mortgage for soe much money, and had then been forfeicted for want of that money yf I had not then supplyed yt. And Richard Dalton hath given me (though under age) his faith and Xtianetie vnder his hand & seale, that if he repaie me not my xxx^li now lent him, vppon the 28 of January, 1628, at Lismoor, he will conveigh and assure to me and my heires the Inheritance of the said Castle and three ploughlands of the cappagh, I then paying him other 30^li as I should haue don his ffather. And that if he do repay it me, yet then he will assure me the said Castle & Lands till I am repaid my 60^li lent theron to his ffather, with the consideracon of ten in the Cth from the tyme I first lent it, till albe repaid me.

29. The Duches of Buckingham safely, god be ever praised, delivered of her second son.

31 ꝑ. Richard waters and I concluded the difference between the Lo. Barry, and david ffitz Robert of Twormore, and garrett ffitz James Barry, of Ballytrasney, and we concluded by consent of all parties present, that the Lo. Barry should assure them & their heires according [to] the Countess of Ormonds order to the said David and gerrott the 2 ploughlands of Twormore & Ballytrasney, and pay them lxxx^li ster: in money, & they 2 too pass Conveigh & Release to the L. Barry & his heires Ballymerogh, Glanrusk, & Ballyyoran, & ffarrenfoynen.

ffebruary 1627.

1. I lent M^{r} delane to pay the Rochello^{r} that brought in the prize of ffrench wynes to dongarvan one hundreth pownds ster: on his bill to be repaid me the 21 of this moneth; *which he repaid M^{r} walley accordingly.*

3. Mr John vandenbogard paid my wife other 50^{li}, which makes one C.^{li} ster: that I gaue her, and that he hath paid her owt of the proffit of my Tymber vnder his chardg & accompt.

5 ao. My Lo. Barry is to paie my Lo. Duke for being made Earle of Barrymore, one thowsand pownds ster:, & for the ffees in England of the Kings warrant for his Lo^{ps} creacon, the privie signett, entries, and other ffees in England xxv^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster:, besides the chardg of his pattent, and other officers ffees in Ireland, amounting vnto ccxviij^{li}. xv^{s}. iiij^{d} ster:, soe as the whole chardg of procuring his Earldome, & thofficers ffees for his creacon, and chardg of his pattent amounts vnto one thowsand two hundreth fforty ffowr pownds eight shillings and eight pence ster: All which twelv hundreth fforty ffowr pounds eight shillings viij^{d} ster: currant money in England, I Richard Earle of Corke, paid & disbursed at the request of my Lo. Barry. And for the securing of my repayment he hath leased vnto me for lxj yeares the Townes and Lands of Glanruske & Ballyyoran, rout two plow lands and a half, now Leased for xxxiiij^{li} ster: a year, ffor which till a thowsand pownds of my lent moneys be repaid me, I am to paie his Lo^{p} one corn of peper a year, and afterwards during the Remaynder of the tearm one hundreth marcks ster: a year; and for my better, and further securety, his Lo^{p}, david ffitz Robert, ffitz James Barry, and his vnckle garrett ffitz James of Ballytrasney, (who indeed were the rightfull Inheritors of Glanrusk and Ballyyoran, and) did ioyn with

the Lo. Barry in my lease of 61 yeares, haue past the Revercion & Rents of those Lands to the L. Esmond, Sir W^{m} parsons, and the rest of my ffeoffees in truste to those of me & my heires males, etc, ffor 150^{li}, the two ploughlands of Ballyinvrrogh, ar conveighed vnto me, ffor 50^{li} the Rent of iiij^{li} ster :, owt of Twormore & ballytrasney, and ffor my 44^{li}. viij^{s}. iiij^{d}. The Harrisons word to be paid at all S^{ts} next, or a defezance vppon Recovery to me.

Marche 1627.

1. I lent Capten Nicholas Crippes xxx^{li} ster : repaiable at May day next.

3 ꝑ. Sir Richard Everard was to pay me 30^{li} ster : the xxvth of this moneth for the Inheritance of the gleablands of Kildarrery, which in regard that he is to pass me an estate & liberty of his yron mynes neer vnto Ardglyn, I am, by agreemt this day made with him in presence of Sir W^{m} ffenton, in regard of 2 next yeares libertie of his said mynes, to begin at our Lady day 1628, to release him that debt of xxx^{li}, and to conveigh him & his heires my said glebelands. And the xxvth of March 1630, I am to become his tennant of the mynes at one ton of barr yron Rent every year, and to paie him half a ton of Rent yron first at Michas 1630: And for that the mounteyn between the River of Ardglyn, and the topp of the Mounteyns is said to belong to Mocollop, I am to release Sir Richard my Interest in that parte of the mounteyn where I now digg my mynes, Reserving my liberty of the Mynes paying as is formerly specefied.

8 ꝑ. I sent my servants Thomas Badnedg and John clyfford and Edward overton, my Lo. Barries man, to Dublin with 400^{li} ster: in ready money, to pay the ffees of the officers, and chardges of the three pattents of creacons for my son in law

the Lo. Barry, to be made Earle of Barrymore, my second son Lewys, to be Lo. Barron of Bandonbridg, and lo. viscount Boyle of Kynalmeaky: my third son Roger to be created Lo. Boyle, barron of Broghill, ffor thentrance & forwarding of those three pattents of creacons I formerly delivered to Sir Wm Parsons other cxxxli ster:, and of my Rents of Ballymackscanlan, Mr Loyd paid him other 120li, in all 650li ster: And god graunt that those worldly honnors by me procured for my son in law, and my two yonger sons, may continew honnorable and spotless to them severally and to theires males of every their boddies to the worlds end. Amen. *My ffees of pattent of creacon of Barron & to all the officers stood me in cxijli. vijs. iiijd. My pattent of viscount & Earle stood me in 115li. xijs. iiijd in England, & 140li in Ireland. My Lord Barries pattent & ffees for being made Earle of Barrymore stood him ccxliiijli. viij. viijd. My son Lewys his pattent of creacon of viscount & Barron coste me cxlviijli. xiiijs. vjd. My son Rogers pattent of creacon of Barron and all officers ffees coste me cxijli. vijs. 4d. The ffees of knighting my sons Lewis and Roger Boyle stood me in lxxvli.*

Marche 1627 and 1628.

6. My old tennant and ffollower John Cade, esqr, was vnfortunately slayn neer Bealvilly by Mr Edmond Hunt.

11. My owld servant Cutbert ogle after a long sicknes departed this lyfe into a better at my howse of Lismoor.

12. I sent my servant Tottenham to Corke assizes to procure Wm Mellifont his sons and ffeoffees to perfect my conveighance of Cuyluyduff in Kynallea, for which I paid him 50li ster: and of the Gullane, for which I paid him lxiijli. vjs. viijd, and to haue Mr Maior of corke and his brother with their wives to acknow-

ledg me a ffyne of Skyddies Castle in the Cyttie of Cork, for which I haue paid him one C.li ster: already, and am to paie him thother C.li ster: vppon their perfecting to me of my further assurance. All which Tottenham brought me back don: saving that the deed of Culiduff hath not Livery & Seizen: Mr Maiors other 100li was by my ordre paid him on May day following by Jo Turner.

23. Mr Robert daborn, dean of Lismoor, died this day at Tallagh.

23. I delivered my daughter Sara xxvli ster: wherof 20li she will repay me & vli Mrs Lettis digby.

25. I sent my sons Lewis and Roger to Dublin to be knighted, and with them Mounsier, Thomas Badnedg, Bar: Tottenham, Wm Barber, James ffoster, John clyfford, and a yong horse for Lewys to present my Lo. Deputy withall. And there is of my moneys Badnedge at his laste being in Dublin, Lefte with Sir Wm parsons cxlvjli. xijs. iiijd ster:, which Tottenham is to receav of Sir Wm and to dischardge the ffees of the knighting of my 2 sons withall, and the chardges of their Jorney to Dublin & home agayn to Lismoor, and gave Wm Barber xxli ster: to bear their chardges to Dublin: They were staied at clonmell the 26 by ffloods.

25. I gaue my La digby a bay gelding of my own breed called bay carew to make a coach horse of. And this day shee, and her Lorde departed Lismoor (having been heer with me ever since they were married) and ar now going to my Lady of ophaly to portlester, b [*unfinished*].

25. I lent william Beag 20li to be repaid me in London on St James his day, and vli to Mrs Lettice digby, which Mr Walsingham hath order from her to pay Sir John Leek from me in London.

25. I sent a veary faier yonge brown bay stoan horse of my own breed, for Lewys to present to my Lo. Deputy.

20. Wm Luellen sold my hay at yoghall & in the barrony for x^{li} & the wool given my wife for 78^{li}, which ten pounds & lxv^{li} of the wool moneis he delivered this day to M^{r} walley & for thother xiij^{li} the Lady parsons is to pay it at Easter next.

25. This day I lent my godson Richard Dalton towards the redempcon (from M^{r} osborn) of his castle of knockmoan & other his lands, one hundreth pounds ster: in good golde for one year gratis without any consideracon, ffor the repayment wherof this day twelv moneth, I haue his ffather in lawe Mr Wm Baggott, & his vnckle Richard Dalton tholders bond of 200^{li}, with condicon that if they then faile me of repaym^{t} that day (before which day my godson wilbe full xxi yeares olde) that Richard the yonger shall make me an indeficible estate in mortgage of the Rents & Revercons of the two and half ploughland called the Kayntre parcell of Knockmoan, & the grazing of Sleivgryn and 20 acres of high woods in the Laragh, in lease to Henry osborn for and to thvse of his brother Richard osborn for 15 or 16 years to come, at vj^{li} per annum, with condicon that if he fayle to pay me my C.^{li} the 25 of Marche 1631, then all thright conteyned in osberns lease to remayn to me, and my heires for ever, and after the first year I am to haue osbernes Rent of vj^{li}, the counterpart of whose lease was now given me vp, and I haue lefte that lease, yong Richard Daltons deed of mortgage to me, and the bond for 200^{li} with M^{r} walley. As also all my wrytings I had from Roger and his son Richard Dalton concerning the three ploughlands of the Kappagh with M^{r} walley.

26. This day I agreed with Roger Carew to make him a graunt for tearm of his lyfe of the ffishing of Lisfynneen at v^{li} ster: a year, he bwylding me at or neer the place where the ould

wear stood below the ffoord, a strong & sufficient wear & vpholding it.

28. Mr James ffitz gerald my tennant of Ballym^c Danyell in Kerry bestowed vppon me a faier yong bay ambling horse, and I delivered him to be kept for me till my retorn owt of England my bay Stonehorse called bay ffoster: the horse he presented me with I gaue to M^r W^m villiers.

28. M^r dean daborn was buried in the chancell of Lismoor.

31. I cleered all accompts with Th^o Mason, Robert Soden, and Andrew Tucker, which remayn with M^r walley.

31 ꝑ. I gaue John Lowntagh iij^li. vij^s that Thomas Syms the cook did owe me for arrears of Rent due out of the [*blank*] particles of tyethes.

31. I receaved from M^r walley lxv^li in part of 78^li for the Spanish wool of my wives that Luellen solde M^r parsons of Bristoll.

Aprill 1628.

1. I cleered all accompts with Mr George peers, and owt of his receipts I allowed him ffyfteen pounds for the debt of Mr Andrew Skiddie, for whome I was engaged for the payment therof, and I also allowed him in his accompt xxx^s for the kings Rent of the north Abbey of Corke, which he paid for me.

2. I forgave M^rs daborne vj^li ster: due vnto me for 3 herriotts vppon her husband dean dabornes deathe, or xl^s ster: for each of them.

3. I haue this daie in presence of Sir Richard, peercy Smyth and Th^o Salisbury forgiven Stephen Bradish the 26^li he did owe me for the corn and first yeares Rent of Liscolane, in regard of his poverty, his chardges in bwylding, and princepally in regard of his great mortallety of his Cattle this vnseazonable year.

3. I haue agreed to make a lease to Roger Carew of the ffish-

ing of soe muche of the River of the Bryde as aperteigneth to my mannor of Lisfynneen, for tearm of his lyffe, at v^{li} ster per annum, to begin at Easter next, He bwylding the weares and maynteigning them at his own chardges, provided in making the weares & hedges he do nothing to the preiudice of my yron worcks, or stopping or quarreing vp of the River or waters to the preiudice of my ffordges or yronworcks.

3 ꝏ. In regard of the chardges in bwylding that my tennant Ensign Hugh Croker hath bestowed on the Castle of Capoquyn, I haue promised him a lease of Capoquyn according [to] his former lease in Revercon for xxi yeares, & of three acres and a half of land, paying me lx^{li} a year, and of the benefitt & customes of the ffayers & marckets of Capoquyn during his lease in being, and in Revercon, He presently going in hand with, and bwylding me a faier market howse with a prizon, with Lyme, and stoan, and a cessions howse over the marcket place slatten, towards wch bwylding he is to haue the whole benefit of my ffaires & marckets, free for the first 5 yeares & afterwards during the remayn of his lease in possession & Revercon x^{li} ster per annum.

5. I receaved of my servant Salisbury xvij^{li}. x^{s} and xxviij^{s} for the Lycensing of one hundreth Alehousekeepers within my Liberties heerabouts for the year ending on May day 1628: Those of Kynalmeaky are to be lycensed & rec[eaved] as also accompted for by M^{r} wiseman. The barrony by Mr Brevmlige who is accomptable for 3 yeares.

5. I gave John Lown^{te} [= Lowntagh] lxvij^{s} that Syms the cook did owe me for his rents of the tyethes Kilcannan, And I made John Lownte, a lease for his own life, his wives, & his first sons that god shall send him, in Revercon after Edmond oge powers lease of Ballinvelly is ended or forfeicted, He paying me

the former Rent of v[li] a year, in Consideracon wherof the said John Lownte gave me vp all his owld deeds & wrytings, and perfected me a generall Release of Ballynvelly, with his blessinge & praires.

8 *ao.* wheras Sir Barnard Greenvile before my purchaze of Kynalmeaky, for one C.[li] ffyne before hand paid him by Thomas Hill of Inishonan, did lett him a lease in Revercon for xlj years to begin at May daie 1629, of the 3 ploughlands of the East ffynnaghes, and the half ploughland of Killegadanagh at the yearly Rent of lx[li] a year, I haue this daie compounded with the said Thomas Hill for his said lease, and in consideracon of one hundreth pownds in golde which I this daie paid him, & that I haue made him a new lease to begin at May daie now comying, 1629, of two ploughlands of the said three plowlands and a half for xlj yeares at the yearly Rent of xxx[li] ster (wherof Kilmoor & Killegadan[agh] ar no parcell) the said Thomas Hill hathe reconveighed to me his former Interest & tearm, & surrendered his orrigenall Lease to me as apereth, and this is don with his blessinge.

10. My daughter Mary was fetchet from Lismoor by the La. cleyton and I gaue her 2 gentlewomen xx[s], to the ffrenchwoman x[s], and to her La[ps] coachman x[s], and the same day my mother departed Lismoor to Mitchelstown, and my son ffrances to Sir Lawrence parsons his Lady.

ao 15. This day, with 40[s] lent to M[r] glover of corke, I sent Richard Newton thelder, Richard oge Newton, and Nicholas ffitz Richard 194[li] ster: in golde by Thomas Harrison & Edward Hall to be paid to the said Newtons and their ffeoffees when they all had perfected a Release of condicons & tytle to the Lands & tenements in carricktohell, that were formerly mortgaged by the Newtons & their ffeoffees to georg waters of Corke

and John Connell of carrictohell for 207^{li} ster:, which money I paid in ready gold to waters & Connyll for their mortgage, and when Newtons haue made me a deed of Castlegar & other lands & tenements in Carricktohell, and the half ploughland in Ballnelagh after old Richard Newtons death, and acknowledg my ffyne. [Apparently a line gone.—G.] 400^{li} *ster.*

17. This day my wives woman Mrs Mary Evesham was contracted to Mr Joab warde of Dublin, pro verba de presenti, by my cozen Robert Nayler, my Chaplen, in the nursery of Lismoor: present myself, my wife, and my son, thearle of Barrymore, & M^{r} walley, and in th[e] presence of them all I gaue her one hundreth pownds in golde in xx^{s} peeces, which she presently gaue her new betroathed husband.

17. Sir Laurence parsons repaid me 200^{li} of the 350^{li} I lent him, & owes me still 150^{li}.

17. This day I made my laste will and testament, with a dowble therof, both signed, & severally by me sealed, to prevent the danger if any of them should be miscarried and loste, they being bothe agreeable, and thone of them I haue lefte in my great yron chest at Lismoor, thother I brought along with me into England. *Me: that I haue in A° 1633 Revoked & disannulled those wills, and made my laste will and testament as I desire it should be performed.*

17. This day I gaue my warrants to John Turner to enter at May daie next in & vppon two severall plough lands of myne, which wilbe out of lease on May day next; thone is called Muskerry in Kynalmeaky parcell of the three ploughlands of theast ffynnaghes now held by Domynick Terry of Cork, which J° Turner is to howld for one year at xxx^{li} ster: a year; thother is the ploughland of theast Mauchie, which I purchazed of lyttle david Terry and others; wherof he desired & I am inclynable to make

him a lease of 41 yeares at xvj^{li} ster: a year. I also this day renewed John Turner a new lease, uppon surrender of the former lease I made him of the parsonadge of Ballymodane of 21 yeares, ꝑ wherof half was spent, for 31 yeares at viij^{li} rent, being offered 40 marcks per annum therfore.

17. I this day, when John wilmot, who ran away in my debt 200^{li} was gotten away, gaue John Turner warrant to lett my mills of eastgully and coolfaddae, with the new mill John Wilmot buylt at his own chardges on part of the lands of Ballymodane for 240^{li} ster: a year, so as I haue encreased the Rents of my mills xx^{li} a year more than Wilmot paid me, in lieu of the 200^{li} of arreradges I lost by Wilmott.

18. I receaved of Sir W^{m} power for his nephue Mellon power one C.^{li} ster:, which I delivered Sir W^{m} ffenton uppon his bond to me for repayment therof, with x^{li} per annum for the forbearance therof, which bond of Sir W^{m} ffentons and in his presence I this daye delivered up to Mellown power, uppon his noat to dischardg me therof.

19 ꝑ. I gave my daughter Barry a new bason and Ewer of silver.

19. Sir Wm Hulls 2 severall bonds of 200^{li} apeec for unto Sir Thomas Brown for the payment of one C.^{li} at all S^{ts} next, & thother C.^{li} at all S^{ts} 1629 ar by my cozen Louther given up vnto me, & by me left with M^{r} walley, the first of which C.^{li} Sir Thomas Brown is to receav in full payment of my neec Barꝑ barys marriadg porcon. The last C.^{li} is paiable to the Mayor & Corporacon of yoghall, being given them by the Kinge of Denmarck & given up to me by the town for the new bwylding of the north gatehowse of yoghall which the Corporacon ar to make a lease of to Sir Richard Smyth according [to] our agreem^{t}.

19 ao. wheras Wm Mallifont with lxxiij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} of my moneis by me delivered him to my use, purchazed the ffee simple of the ploughland of Gullane neer Cloghnekeelty. He hath this day delivered upp vnto me all the deeds and wrytings made to him of that ploughland. And by his deed hath expressed that he stands seized therof in truste onely to thvse of me & my heires. But owen M^{c} cnogher M^{c} ffynneen o crowly affirmeth that he paid him & his ffather but lx^{li}.

19. Sir Arthur Hyde having given notice to John Horsie that he will redeem his lands at Midsomer next, there wilbe then due 735^{li} ster:, which being paid Mr Walley to my use, he is to deliver up all the wrytings I haue this day left with him, being 2 deeds & one bond from Sir Arthure to John Horsey of carrickebrick, etc, & John Horsies deed of them to me with the ffyne. 735^{li}.

19. I lent peeter Reynold of Mynhead, Sailor, one C.^{li} in golde to be repaid me within 2 daies after my arrivall in england or at my will & pleasure. Given the page 40^{s}.

20. The 65^{li} M^{r} walley receaved of Wm Luellen, for my wool sowld M^{r} parsons of Bristoll was delivered to my servant Bar: Tottenham, and 20^{li} for licensing my Alehowses to Willm Barber, with iiij^{li} from Brvning, xvj^{s} from Morris Condon & one C.^{li} from Mr Walley, the carriadg of 50^{li} wherof Badnedg had, & thother 50^{li} Boothe, and this was all the moneis I brought with me out of Ireland, excepting one C.^{li} I lent peeter Reignolds of Mynnett, to be repaid on my arrivall. *xij^{li} M^{r} parsons owes by bill, which I assigned to Mr J^{o} Doughty in full payment of the lead he sent me to Bandon.*

I left Lismoor to goe for England 21 *Aperlii*, 1628.

Aprill & May 1628.

The 21 of Aprill 1628 I departed Lismoor and staied at yoghall till the 7th of May, and that day putt to sea, and god be thancked we all landed safely at Mynhead, the nynthe day of Maye 1628, and came to London the xvjth. My self, my wiffe, my 2 daughters Lettice and Joan, Arthure Loftus, Hodge poor, with my servants, cam from Lismoor to yoghall, & the 7 of Maye we in gods name putt to sea (in the name of god,) at the key of yoghall this 7th of May 1628, about 5 of the clock in thfaternoon, and the next day being the 8th of this moneth and thursday, we were chaced all day by a dunckerker of 300 ton with Two Tyre of ordenance, who in thevening neer Milford in or view took the barcque wherin 3 of my ffootmen and three of my horses were & carried them to sea, having first in or sight and havring 20 peecs of ordenance shot at them. [Beneath "7th" xvi is written and erased, and "8" is written xxij, and erased. And so in next entry "xxiij" is erased, and 9 put above it.—G.]

9. God be ever praised we all landed safely at Mynhead the 9th of Maie 1628, about eight of the clock in the evening, and the next morning I dischardged Capn Jones and his Biskaner, who I hired to wafte me over, and gave him 40li ster :, to his leeftennant 40s, and to Cornelius o driskoll, Mr of the man of warr, xs, and to him Capten walles night cap, and my sea coat, and to the Capn & leeftennant, each of them a night cap, vnto peeter Reignolds for his ffraight two Tons of barr yron, and to the men that towed us into the key, and his men xxvijs.

10. we departed Mynhead, and Rod to Tawnton, where I bought of Mr Bushop, the Searcher of Mynnhead, one hundred bristoll bond barrels of wheat to be delivered free of all hazard,

freight, and customes at yoghall for xxij^{s} the barrell, and assigned the corn to Thomas Dawntsey to be receaved & sold at yoghall xij^{d} in a barrell, better cheap then the marcket, & to make over the moneis for me to Mr Walley. And I assigned peeter Reynolds of Mynnhead, to whome I lent one C.^{li} ster: at Lismoor, to paie it Mr Bushop vppon sight of Thomas dancie his receipt of the wheat, and thother x^{li} I am to paie Mr Bushop.

11. We rested all day being Sonday at Tawnton: the 12 we cam to Sherborn, 13 to Alunesbery, 14 to Basinge, the 15 to Staynes, the 16 being ffryday to London.

17. I gaue Badnedg 10^{li}, Booth 10^{li}, Tottenham x^{li}, Wm New [*torn*] a grogran dublet & 40^{s}, Henry the Cochman 40^{s} & a cloke.

17. I was honorably receaved at Court by my Lo. the Lo. Duke of Buckingham, who after some good promises of respec and favor invited me to stay dynner with him, and after dynner presented me to his Ma^{ty}, whose Royall hands I had the honnor to kiss, accompanied with graceous language full of comfort.

17. I enterteigned William Button to be my steward at 20 marcks per annum.

17. Mr John More of Sherborne this day shewed me a bond of three thowsand which the Lady Raleigh and her son Mr Carew Raleigh had signed & sealed and sent to Mr John Meers by one Thomas Marett, a servant of the said Lady Raleigh's, who was the onely witnes of the bond. The obligacon was made to Elizabeth Meers, daughter of the said John Meers; the condicon to give and assure her a sixt part of all the lands & leases, or the sixt part of the benefitt of any composicon that should be made towching any lands that should by any deeds or wrytings John Meers should produce made by Sir Walter Raleigh to thuse of his Lady or children, etc.; This obligacon,

after John Meers had given me to read, he in my presence in my studie at my Lo Grandizons howse in Channell Rowe, did tear in the myddle of that side of the paper that was wrytten uppon, And then put it up againe in his pockett; But left another lyke to yt with me to prove the combynacon.

19. I gaue the Kings Trumpetters 2 peeces, his Ma^{tys} Deviners a peec, And to Archye, his Ma^{tys} Jester, another peec, and to other Trvmpetters x^{s}.

19. I gave his Ma^{tys} Attorney generall x^{li} ster: to be of Councell with me in the cause of Mr Carew Raleigh's bill in parliament for restitucon of his blowd, to haue a provise incerted of saving my right to the lands I purchazed of Sir Walter Raleigh, Mr Staynes having formerly given him other v^{li}.

20. Given Mr John Meeres of Sherborn towards his chardges in London, about his sute in chancery with the Lady Raleigh and her son Mr Carew Raleigh 40^{s}.

20. given to releve Mr Thomas Stephens, late of Broghill, in presence of M^{r} W^{m} ffreeke, 40^{s}.

20. I paid Hamond ffranckeleyn, servant to the La villiers, for her La^{ps} vse 50^{li} ster: that my lo president sent her La^{p} by me: And I gaue Mr Wm Villiers my bay ambling stoan horse that David ffitz Thomas, Esqr, brother of Kerry, gaue me.

20. M^{r} phillip Burlymachie sent me by his man this day 200^{li}, and one other C.^{li} before by Mr Staynes, in all 300^{li}, and a hogshead of wyne, price —— to call for o^{r} receipts.

21. I receaved formerly in golde from Wm Barber x^{li} and this day other 5^{li} for ydle expences; and gave thereof x^{s} ster: to my godson Richard Villiers his french nurse.

22. Lent Mr John Meers, in presence of M^{r} W^{m} ffreeke, v^{li} in golde, which makes vij^{li}.

22. Lent in golde to thearle of westmeath vppon his honnor, reputacon and bill, one hundreth pownds ster: to be repaid within 40 daies: *which he repaid me.*

26. I receaved of Wm Barbor x^{li} Ster: and gaue it for a ffee unto Sir Hennage ffynche, Recorder of London, to be of councell with me to haue a provise for saving my right to the lands I purchazed of Sir Walter Raleigh in thact of restitucon for his ton, the bill being now in the vpper howse of parliam^{t} with the Lords of England.

26. delivered by Wm Barbor to Mr Staynes his man 40^{s}, to be given to the clearck of the parliament to bring to the Lords for presidents other acts of restitucon that have formerly been past.

26. I presented my Lo Duke with my yonge stoan horse called bay Robyn, which Mr Grymes receaved.

26. I receaved of Wm Barber in golde v^{li}, wherof given Mr Calthropp 40^{s}.

27. I receaved of Mr Callandrino, at his brother in law Mr Burlymachies howse, one hundreth pownds, which makes in all 400^{li} since I came to London, wherof 25 was delivered Hodge power, which makes 50^{li}.

29. I gaue Mr Thomas wakefeild, my goldsmyth, at the sign of the black spred eagle in cheapside, my lettres to Mr Burlys machie to receav other 400^{li} in part payment for my son lewys vessell & plate, which makes 800^{li}.

29. Wm Barber delivered Mr Meeres xx^{li} in gold, which makes in all xxvij^{li} delivered him.

June 1628.

1. At my being in Ireland I lent Cap^{n} Crispe xxx^{li}, and as he desired I gaue him my lettres to chardg any monies vppon

me not exceeding 200^{li} that his wife should deliver Mr Burlymachie in London, who first delivered him 50^{li}, and after that other 60^{li}, in all 110^{li}, which Mr Burlymachie by his bills of exchandg hath chardged vppon me to be paid Cap^{n} crips in Ireland, so as the xxx^{li} I lent Cap^{n} crispe being defalcked, M^{r} walley is to pay him for me other lxxx^{li}, wherof he is to receav 50^{li} of my sister power that I furneshed her son hodge heer withall owt of Cap^{n} cripses payment, and thother 30^{li} M^{r} walley is to pay him out of my moneis.

2. Sir Thomas Stafford with the great Ladies in Court presented my wife & daughters at Court to the queens Ma^{ty}, who kissed them and vsed them all most graceowslie.

3. I cawsed Wm Barber to deliver Mr Staynes xv^{li} to pay my cozen Stockdale, he having formerly borrowed the same of him to my vse.

3. I gaue the Lady Cowntess of Buckingham my faier gray ambling called bay ffoster, for her own Saddle.

3. M^{r} W^{m} ffreke delivered Mr John Meers for releasing me his right and tytle in Kilmackee and Strongcally, which he held by an ancient graunt & deed from Sir Walter Raleigh 50^{li} ster, which with 27^{li} formerly paid him for his said former release, makes in all lxxvij^{li}, over and above the white gelding that I had from M^{r} wingfeilds herriott, and a peec of plate to Mrs Meers.

4. Wm Barbor paid thofficers of the vpper howses of parliament xxvij^{li} od money for entring a provise in M^{r} carew Raleighes act of restitucon of his blood, that he & his heires shalbe lyable to all such bonds, covenants, & warrantize as his ffather had entered into vnto me.

5. Wm Barber delivered Mr Henry Staynes 20^{li} ster, which with 25^{li} paid him by Mr Burlymachy maketh xlv^{li}, in part of

his allowance of one C.^{li} ster:, that I give him for sollyceting my sutes at court for one year, which began at Michas 1627.

6 ⁂. Sir George Horsey sent me by his man, Sir Barnard Greenvile and his sons bond of 800^{li}, made to thearle of Myddlesex, and the covenants between the said Earle and Sir Georg touching ffermoy, for recovery of which bond I am to procure thearles lettre of Attorney or assignment, the 400^{li} being paiable to me.

6. I sent my lettres to my Lo Deputy & Sir W^{m} parsons by Mr Mawle.

7. uppon John Meeres oath to retorn it me safe & vncancelled before next Monday night, I gaue him backe to shew thearle of Bristoll, the bond of 3000^{li} that the Lady Raleigh and Mr Carew her son had entered into to Elizabeth Meers, the daughter of the said John Meers: which bond for assuring of a sixt part of what they shall recover by the testumonie of John Meers proves their combinacon: *which bond he brought and redelivered me vncancelled the 9th of this moneth.*

9. I wrott to Mr Burlymachie to paie to my vpholster[er] Mr Angell, dwelling at the signe of the Angell behynde the Royall Exchandge clxxij^{li}. vj^{s}. 4^{d} ster: for bedding and other vpholste^{rs} wares Sir John Leek bought of him for me.

10. Given M^{r} calthorp my councell for his ffee 40^{s}.

I appointed W^{m} barber to deliver Arthure Loftus v^{li}, and to Mr Staynes other v^{li} for to disburse to my Councell, etc.

15. I wrott to Mr Burlamachie to paie Mr Hill at the 7 stars in Lombard street, my mercer, for wares, 140^{li} ster:, over and above cxxxix^{li}. vij^{s} ster: he sent me by gerarde booth which he delivered Wm Barbo^{r}, so as now Mr Burlymachie hath of myne in his hands but lx^{li} ster: towards the payment of Sir Th^{o} Stafford, M^{r} perckins my taylor, and my lynnen draper.

19 ꝑ. The great heering between Mr Carew Raleigh, and me, was in the howse of parlyament before the comons, where it was then adiudged, that a proviso for my safety should be incerted in thact of parlyam^t, wherby Mr Carew Raleigh was to be restored to his blood; which provise hath in ffees to councell & officers coste me one hundreth pownds ster.

20. Given Sir Alexander cliffords widdoe x^s, and to M^r calthrop 40^s.

22. I directed Mr Burlymachie to pay M^r daly for Lynnen cloath for my howse lxx^li ster, which Wm Barbor paid him.

24. I sent the remonstrance with my lettres to the L. president to my son Richard, M^r walley, and M^r godwin with some books by M^r ffynche of Killeigh.

25. M^r phillip Burlymachie had of myne at Midsomer day last, but onely 60^li then Remayning in his hands, and yesterdaie he was to receav for me of Mr Samuell ffortrye ealeaven hundreth and ffiftie pounds more, in all 1210^li ster, wherof I this daie wrott vnto him to send my [me] by my servant Gerrard Booth ccx^li, which when he hath sent me, then will he haue of myne in his custody iuste one thowsand pownds ster: to bear my chardges till Michas next: the said 210^li he sent me by Booth.

26. I haue this day receaved of Sir John wynter, knight, xxviij^li ster: for 4 tonnes of Hamers and Anvyles sould his man at vij^li ster: the ton, which were delivered his yrishman vppon his said M^rs [masters] lettres at my ffurnace skales.

26 ꝑ. I haue this day paid Mr John doughtie of Bristoll, alderman, the some of 95^li. 6^s. 8^d ster: as apereth by his receipt therof endorsed on the lettres of Symon plvmer of Bristoll, and is for ten tonnes of lead which M^r doughtie on my lettres bought for me of the said Symon plvmer, and sent over into Ireland vnto me by my Mas[on] John Lodden, to cover my castles and

Turrets of Bandonbridg, wherof I paid him this day in ready money 83^{li}. 6. 8^{d} ster. And I also now delivered him a bill of xij^{li} to receav of Mr Thomas parsons of Bristoll, being in full of the spanish wool I sold him, wherof x^{li} is to full paie for my lead, which cam to 93^{li}. 6. 8^{d}, and thother 40^{s} to bestow as a gratuety, on the vnder officers of the custome howse of Bristoll, for passing my Lead for my own vse by bill of store, without paying custom. And this day also Mr John doughtie, and I past generall Releases each to other.

28. My lo viscount wymbleton this day sent me half a buck and I gaue his keeper that brought it x^{s}, & Sir Geddon Anshams daughter sent my wif a whole Salmon baked in a pastie, which I sent thearle of Manchester, L president of ye councell.

29. I delivered by my L dukes order my 2 peticons, one against the L chancellor, thother against Blacknoll & wright, to be preferred to his Ma^{ty} by Sir Henry Holcroft, to whome I gaue 20^{li} in gold.

30. Given M^{r} williams, the keeper of my Lo Dukes chamber, 2 peeces, and to his graces porter x^{s}.

July 1628.

1. Wm Barbo^{r} by my ordre delivered Mr Staynes 20^{li} in golde, which, as he saith, maketh but lxx^{li}, of the 3 quarters allowance I give him for solliciting my sutes after the rate of one hundreth pownds a year, he entering on that my employment at Michas 1627.

3. I entered into covenants with John worroon of glannebwy and gave him x^{s} to carry him home.

5. I enterteigned Sir Hennage ffynch, Recorder of London, to be of councell with me against the L chancellor, and gaue him

ten peeces for his ffee, having this tearm in M^r carew Raleighs cawse given him this tearme other ten peeces before, in all xx^li.

5. Lent Arthure Loftus formerly vj^li, and now other v^li, in all xj^li ster.

6. Given Sir Henry Holcroft xx^li in gold as my gratuety; in all since my difference with the L chancellor I haue given him lx^li ster. My Lo chancellor of Ireland had an howres heering this afternoon before his Ma^ty & the Lords.

7. I this day wrott to Mr Burlymachy to deliver my servant Gerrard Booth 200^li ster: which he hath don, wherof Booth by my order paid Sir Th^o stafford presently liij^li. xv^s, 50^li wherof Sir Thomas had lentt Mr Henry Staynes for sollycitinge my causes, before my arrivall in England, thother lxxv^s was to paie for a peec of plate, that M^rs dendy bestowed on the gent that lent her a howse for me laste somer, when I should haue come into England, so now Mr Burlamachy hath of myne but 800^li, if he haue not paid my nephue J^o Boyle x^li: if he haue then but 790^li: Sir W^m power & I had a heering before thearles of clanrickard & Totneys.

8. The Kings Ma^ty, the Lo Duke, and moste of the Lords bestowed 4 howres in the councell chamber this day in heering and examening the retorn of the Lord deputie and comittee, and all my grevances against the L chauncellor of Ireland, but haue yet concluded nothing.

10. Thearle of westmeath retorned me by Badnedge the C.^li I lent him the 22 May laste, & had his bill back.

11. John Hampton deceased owes me vppon accompt, as my lettres to his brother shew, cxij^li ster, which lettres remayn with Mrs Hampton, who this day shewed them vnto me, and at her departure, 19 July 1628, I gave her an angell in golde.

xj. I paid Mr Edward Spence of London, vpholster[er] dwell-

ing at the sign of the grashopper, cliiij^{li} ster: for 2 sutes of tapestry hangings, 2 long turcky carpets, the first sute of tapestry cout [= cut] 195 els at vj^{s}. viij^{d} the ell, thother cout 112 and a halfe at v^{s}. iiij^{d} the ell, one of the carpets xj^{li}. x^{s}, thother x^{li}, one green cloath bedstedd with the counterpoint & ffurneture, 2 great chaires, 2 high bucket chaires, 2 low backt chaires at xxxiiij^{li}, one ffetherbed & bowlsters at v^{li}, in all cliiij^{li} ster, for which goods I have his bill of sale.

14. I this daie receaved of Mr Samuell ffortrie of London, merchant, 700^{li} in golde, and it was paid me in part of the 1150^{li}, paiable to me at Michas next by his bond, which is in Mr Phillip Burlymachies hands, to whome I haue given ordre to redeliver M^{r} fforties bond, and to take his bill for the payment of the remainder (first abating vij^{li} for the vse of this 700^{li}, for the tyme it was paid me before it was due), so then there will remayn due to me at Michas next of the 1150^{li}, 442^{li} ster:, ꝏ. And this 700^{li} my servant Badnedg this day paid to the Countess of Buckingham, and is for procuring his Ma^{tys} warrant to haue the Lorde of Killeen created an Earle, Sir Roger Jones having vndertaken to her La^{p} to paie this 700^{li} for the L. of Killeen in Dublin, to her vse, which at her La^{ps} request I thus took vp, and paid her now: heer vppon Sir Roger Jones promised to me to pay it me againe to whome I shall direct in dublin, which when I am repaid, yet I am looser viij^{li}, that I allow M^{r} ffortrie for vse: today the Countess, and Sir Roger Jones with the Lo of Killeen this curtesed (?).

14. My second heering before the comissioners for the causes of Ireland, my first being on Tuesday was Sevenight, my third should have been 25 July, but deferred till wednesday following.

15 ꝏ. Lent John Mc Cragh of Boherisarne, in the County

of Lymerick, 40s, on his bill repaiable to Mr walley Xo octobris next.

17. delivered Mr Henry Staynes vli in golde to give Mr Stacie, the Kings attorneijs clearck, for the coppie of Mr Hadsores case, wherby he would entitle the King to the lands I purchazed of Sir Walter Raleigh.

17. I wrott to Mr Burlymachie to paie Mr Wm Hayward Silckman, in Lombard Street, one C.li ster, in part of the 136[li] for golde & silver lace bought of him for my wives & daughters cloathes: so rests of myne with Mr Burlymachy 690li.

18. I and my wife made or firste jorney to North hall to see the howse the Earle of Bedford soe nobly lent me.

21. At the request, and vppon thassurance of repayment of Sir Thomas Stafford, I lent Mr Robert Tynt xvjli. xiijs. iiijd, which Wm Coates receaved of Robyn Tynt, and tyed himself by his bill to repaie it Sir Tho Stafford, which bill he left with me to demaund back my money of Cootes; and therfor Wm Coates, by peeters Bakers Son, of Tallagh, sent me to North Hall xvli. xs: I stand 15li. 10s.

21. I rodd with my wife to thearle of Totneis to Nonesuche.

21. I lent Sir Roger Joanes by the delivery of Tho Badnedg 250li in golde, without bill or bond, which Badnedg receaved of Mr Burlymachie, so rests of myne with him but 440li.

21. uppon the Kings direction grounded on my peticon against Blacknoll & Wright, his Maty referred it to the Lo privy Seale; and the chancellor of the dutchy, who this day made retorn of their opynions to his Maty: I gaue my Lo privie Seales Secretary 40s in golde.

22. Edmond poynes delivered Wm Barber as sent me by Sir Robert Tynt, 46li, to be delivered & disbursed to his Son, Mr John Tynt, as occation should reqiuer, which money I thought

to haue accepted, but left it with poynes because Sir Robert by his lettres, menconed no ordre to receav it.

23. I receaved of John James 10^{li} vppon accompt for his rent & arrear of certen lands he holds of me in clonmahown aud gortroe parcels of Broghill.

☞ 23. I sent Wm Barber to Sir Roger Joanes, who brought me 50^{li} of the 250 I lent him, and I took other 50^{li} out of the C.^{li} that Tottenhams brother delivered Wm Barber, to be paid him againe by exchandge in Irelandes, and those two ffiftie ☞ pounds I exchandged into golde, and presented the Kings attorney, Sir Robert Heath therwith, uppon my receipt of Mr Hadsors case by him drawn vp to entitle his Ma^{ty} to the lands that were Sir walter Raleighs, dongarvan & Tracton abbey.

24. Wm Barber by my order delivered Arthure Loftus v^{li} ster: more, which makes in all xvj^{li} lent him since I cam to London, and the x^{li} more at Oxford.

26. Sir Roger Jones delivered back other 200^{li}, which with the 50^{li} he formerly delivered him for me, makes vp the 250^{li} I lent him.

27. I am bound with Sir Roger Jones, and Mr Bemamyn Henshaw of London, esqr, vnto Owen vaghan of Newhaven, in the county of Suffox, in 400^{li} for payment of 205^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} 28 9^{bris} next, and haue Sir Roger Jones his bond of 600^{li} (who had the money) to save me harmeless. *This bond is cancelled and so should me* [mine?] *by Mr Jones.*

28. I paid my goldesmyth M^{r} wakely by Mr Burlymachie for Lewis, his silver vessell and plate 400^{li}, and this [day] I paid him another C.^{li}, in all 500^{li}.

27. Lent Hodg power by the delivery of Wm Barbor v^{li}, which makes 55^{li}.

28. As suerties for Sir Roger Jones, my self, and Mr Bema-

men Henshawe of London, esqr, entered into a bond of 400^{li} with Sir Roger, to Mr Thomas Tyler of cheapsyde, cittizen and haberdassher of London, for the payment of 205^{li}. 6^{s}. 2^{d} the laste of November next, and Sir Roger hath given me his counterbond of 600^{li} to save me harmless.

28. given Mr Richards, a follower of the late Lo Chichestere, who presented me with a pamphlett he dedicated to me, xx^{s}.

30. Sent Sir ffrances Michill by my servant Badnedg to releev his necesseties, as a gratuetie from me, v^{li} ster.

30. Sir Roger Jones departed London for Ireland, with my lettres to Sir W^{m} parsons & his Lady, Sir Addam Loftus, & Sir Lawrence parsons, and the writings between my cozen Lowther, and Mr Henry Staynes, for the purchaze of his lands in Ely o Carroll, for which my cozen Lowther is to paie Mr Staynes 2300^{li} ster ; for the last thowsande pounds wherof I haue vndertaken the payment therof to Mr Staynes, wherof 500^{li} is for the debt of Blacknoll, which I stand engaged as blacknols suertie to my cozen Lowther for, thother 500^{li} my cozen Lowther is debtor, & to disengage me therof.

30. Sir Roger Jones gave me his bill to pay for me to Sir Wm Parsons within ten daies after his first arrival in Dublin, the 700^{li} that I paid for him in golde to the Cowntess of Buckingham : my cozen Richard parsons also departed London.

31. I and my wife went from London to Thistleworthe to see old Sir Geddon Ansham. Me: that the xxjth of Aprill, 1628, when I was ready to depart from Lismoor, to take my passadge into England, I did in the presence of my brother, Sir W^{m} ffenton, Mr John walley, & James foster put into my great yron chest with 3 locks 3400^{li} ster, and lockt it all up therin, and gaue to every of them three, one of the keys, and since I came into England Sir W^{m} ffenton & Mr Walley haue by their

severall lettres (which I haue) certefied me that they haue putt 600^{li} ster more into my said yron cheste, soe as I haue now full 4000^{li} ster: therein; and since that other 1200^{li}, which makes it 5200^{li}.

Auguste 1628.

1. given M^{r} dickenson, the clearck of the councell, xl^{s} and to Cap^{n} Huggins, my lo. presidents porter, x^{s}.

2. paid Mr Samuell cole of cheapside, lynnen draper, for 8 table clothes, & 4 dresser-boord cloathes, iij^{li}. ij^{s}. iij^{d}, and by Wm Barber to M^{r} daley for lynnen 70^{li}, and to the Lynnen draper at the golden key in cheapside for Lynnen xiij^{li}, so as I haue paid for lynnen for my howse since I came to London, in all to those 3 drapers lxxxvj^{li}. ij^{s}. ij^{d} ster, To M^{r} wakefeild, my goldsmyth, for plate & silver vessell for my son Lewis, 500^{li}, to my vpholster for hangings, bedding, chaires, stooles, carpets, cowch, cusshions, Etc, 324^{li}. vj^{s}. iiij^{d}, and I owe him about 66^{li} more for 2 sutes of Tapestry, which Mr Burlymachie had my warrant to pay him.

4. I wrott 2 severall noates to Mr Burlymachie to paie presently to M^{r} W^{m} parckins, my tayler, lxxx^{li} for cloathes for my self, a coachmans cloke, 4 footmens sutes, wherof 2 for davie; as also to paie out of my next Michas receipts from M^{r} ffortrye, for 2 sutes of tapestry hangings to Mr Angell my vpholster, 66^{li}, to be paid within 12 daies after Michas next.

5. This day the god of heaven guyde and bless us, wee remooved o^{r} selves and ffamuly from channell Row to North hall, and I wrott to Mr Burlymachie to deliver my stewarde Wm Britton clx^{li}, which when that is paid to him, and lxxx^{li} as I formerly wrott to him to M^{r} parckins my tayler, then will he haue of myne remayning in his hands but 200^{li} ster: Me: I

departed London 5 Auguste 1628, and retorned thither the vijth of october, with my daughters digby and Kathren.

6. I caused Wm Barber to pay my steward Wm Britton xxxv^{li}. x^{s}. x^{d}, ffor my sute, dowblett, breeches, and cloke of hear colowred watered phillip and sheyney, ready to put on, vij^{li}, and (to Wm Newce, to whome I gaue xl^{s} before) for his half yeeres wages before hand, not due till Michas next, 50^{s}.

8. I sent Mr Staynes uppon accompt by my steward v^{li}, and this day by his man James other v^{li}, for which x^{li} he is accomptable.

10. John Nogle of dongarvan sent me to North hall by his son Michael a small Renlett of vsebagh, and ffrize for my winter sute, & I gaue him in reward x^{s}, and wrott by him to his ffather, M^{r} walley, Ensign Croker, Mr Bogard, Charles pyne, & Adam de Carig (?).

12. Triser peercies showed me a Receipt vnder peercie Smythes hand, dated 16 Juny 1628, that since my departure out of Ireland, he had receaved of her xlviij^{li}, wherfore I wrot to haue her howshold stuffe restored & her arrears forborn, so she pay her next Michas Rent.

14. Receaved by Wm Barber of W^{m} baker for Wm Coates his Rents in Kyntalloon xv^{li}. x^{s} ster.

14. I with my wife, and 2 of my daughters departed North Hall this daie, towards Colsill, and in thafternoon of that day visitted the noble Earle of Bedford, at his howse of Oburn [=Woburn].

15. And came that night to Brickhill; the 15 we came to Deyntrie.

16. And the xvj we came to the Lo digbys howse at colsill in warwickshire, where we staied 3 nightes, and there I fownd my daughter Katheren at colshill.

20. we cam from Colsill to my Lady Beamounts howse of

coleoverton, in Leceistershier, bringing with us the Lo digby and his Lady, my daughter Kate, & Mrs Mabell [Lettice written and erased.—G.] digby, and there we staied till the 23th; in which tyme there cam thither to visit me Sir W^{m} villiers, and Sir wolstane dixie, and there I had shewen me by the Lady Beamount (and by her La^{ps} licens took coppies of) the former conveighances the perfiddeows Lo Beamount deceased had made of all his Estate, before the ffynes, statute, & other conveighances he had entred into, & made me for & to thvse of my daughter Katheryne, on which I had paid him 3522^{li} ster, in part of 4000^{li} ster, being the marriadge porcon I had by my covenants agreed to paie him, with his son & heir, the now Lo viscount Beamount; of which 3522^{li} I fynde my self in danger to be cozened, by my said wives cozen, who with her kyndred & ffrendship drew me much againste my disposicon to yeald to that vnfortunate matche.

23. I departed Coleoverton and came to Lytchfeild, & lay that night, and the next day at Sir Symon westons.

25. we departed Lytchfeild, and came to the olde Countes of Leycesters to Drayton, where ffranck ffookes paid me his Easter Rents, being lxiij^{li}. x^{s} ster: on the 26th.

26. we had news brought to Dreyton, that on Bartholomew eve being the 23 of this moneth the Duke of Buckingham was murthered att portsmouth by one John ffelton.

27. I departed Drayton and retorned to Colsill, where we staid that night, and till the first of September.

September 1628.

1. The firste of September I lefte Colsill, and with my Lorde 2. Digby his Lady, Mrs Mabell digby, and their servants, & laie that night at Banburye. The second we cam to oxeford, and

3. the 3 my daughter digby, about the howr of xj before noon, ao was (god ever be praised) safely delivered, in my wives vnckles howse in christes churche in oxford, of her second daughter, who was Xtned by the name of Lettice, and Mr docter weston lent me his howse and furneture, & there I kept house till the vjth of october following.

17. I rod from Oxford to Mr John Glanvill, the lawyers house of Broadhinten, in wiltshire, to take Councell vppon Hadsores case to entytle the king to my lands, where I staid till the xxth, & that night I retorned to Oxford, having bestowed on him (20th) my own choice saddle horse, called bay Roche.

22. Addam Loftus fell sick of the smale poxe at oxford, to whome I lent xli, which makes in all xxvjli that I haue lent him, & with him I left my medecinable stoar.

26. I gaue Mr Rossington my bill, chardging Mr walley to pay him one hundreth pounds ster in Ireland, which he assigned me to receave in London, where it was paid Britton.

27. I receaved Tobias his certeficate that the 18th of August last he had receaved for Mr Latfewr the hundreth tonnes of Barr yron, deliverable the 24 of June preceding.

23 ao. Me: that on Tuesday, being the xxiijth of September 1628, the river of the broadwater did soddenly rise eight foot higher then ever was seen by theldest man Livinge; it carried awaie the bridge of Moallo, as also the new bridge that at my own sole and proper chardges I bwylt over the broad water at ffermoy, which Coste me in ready money (not reckoning therin my yron, tymber, and other materials) above ffive hundreth pownds ster: yt also carried away a great part of the new bridge of Capoquyn that at my own chardges I bwylt over that River, with Sir Arthure Hydes & Mr Anthony dowdals howses, and many others, with abundance of Reeks of corn and hay.

October 1628.

6. The sixt of october we departed oxford, and that day my Lorde Digby departed thence also to sell his devonshire Lands, and with the moneys to cleer his estate from debts: I laie that night at Maydenhead.

7. I cam from Maidenhead to Eaton Colledg, where I took my Lady Villiers, her 3 sons, and M^{r} glanviles two sons to dynner with me to windsore, where I gave the 5 children xxx^{s}, and that night, god be ever thancked, I and myne retorned all in safety to London.

8. Wm Britton receaved the C.^{li} in Seething Lane, for which I gaue Henry Rossington my bill of exchandge, & delivered the money to Wm Barber.

8. Wm Britton delivered Mr Pompow Callandrino, M^{r} phillip Burlymachie, his brother in lawe, Tobias de Buismetts his receipt for the C. tons of yron, for Mr Latfewrs proporcon of Midsomer, for which I am to be paid at Xtmas next 1150^{li} ster, for which Mr Samuell ffortrie entered into bond to my vse, which remayneth with Mr Burlymachy.

9. Geven Morrice ffitz gerald, late of garran James, my pass for him, his wife, and 3 children, to retorn from begging heer into Ireland, & gaue them x^{s}.

10. Lent John Tynt x^{li}, and the xvth of this moneth other x^{li}, in all 20^{li}, wherof M^{r} J^{o} doughty retorned me 15^{li}, thother v^{li} Jack Tynt owes me.

11. I sent Sir Addam Loftus, Sir Lawrence parsons, his noate of the Agreement he made with Xtofer Chilham, of drogheda, for a debt of ciiij^{li}. v^{s}. viij^{d} ster: that for iron, he was in execution at the sute of Richard Blacknoll: the debt being myne, He is to paie xxiiij^{li}. v^{s}. viij^{d} ster: this Michas tearm,

and thother 80li by 20li every Michas tearm; his ffather, Robert chilham, & his tennant, James Langan, are to [be] bound with him to make the 4 laste payments, which bonds & money I haue entreated Sir Addam to receav, to reserve the bonds for me and pay the first receipt now due to Sir Wm Parsons for my vse.

11 ꝑ. given Mr Wm Noye, the great lawyer of lincolnes In, ten peeces for a ffee, wherof he took but 2, and enforced thother 8 back vnto me, and I also gave his clearck xxvjs, and presented him with a faier young mastiff dog, gottin from [for?] him from the Mr of the Kingshead in fleet streat.

12. paid for a footcloath of black vellet laced & fringed with go[lde] John Leek bought for me of Sir Henry Spries Lady, viijli ster.

13. Receaved of Hawtrie Brudenell ixli, which with 40s he paid peercie Smyth for me, for which he shewed me peercies acquittance, maketh vp the xjli due to me by his fathers bond, which I wrott to peercie to deliver up unto him as apereth vnder my hand, endorced on peercie Smythes own acquitt.

16. wheras Mrs Hancock at two severall tymes sent by her servant, one John Jackson, 200li ster:, to be repaid in Mounster by exchandg, which some by one C.li at London, thother C.li at North Hall, my servant Wm Barber receaved of him, and thervppon I sent her my bill of exchandg to haue the said 200li paid by Mr walley in Ireland to her son, Mr Hancock, who died soddenly by the fall of his horse heer in england, before he went into Ireland; whervppon her said son being dead, and shee altering her purpose of goinge into Ireland, & of disposing her said moneis there wrott vnto me, praying me to paie back her 200li to the said John Jackson, that paid it to my said servant, by whome shee retorned me my said bill of exchandge, which

I held iuste, and accordingly gaue order vnder my hand & seale to M^{r} phillip Burlymachie, out of such moneis as he had of myne in his hands, to paie to the said John Jackson to thvse of his said M^{rs} the said 200^{li}, which was performed accordingly.

17. I bought better than 8 yards of ritch cloath of golde of the Lady varneys man, by the means of Sir John Leek, for which I paid xij^{li} ster.

18. I paid the Lo grandizon x^{li} formerly, and now other xxx^{li} for my half yeares rent ended at Michas laste, for the howse I took of his L^{ps} in channell Row, and the 9 of January other x^{li}.

18. I lent Thomas Smyth of gill Abbeys son in lawe, 40^{s}, which his ffather in lawe, Thomas Smyth, repaid me.

18. The heering between me and Sir W^{m} power, before Thearle of Totneis, the lo grandizon & the Lorde wilmot, for his reputac̃ón was at the Lo wilmots.

20. Barnabas Tottenham, als Hancock, havinge by his mothers guifte and direction receaved from her servant, John Jackson, the 200^{li} that by my ordre Mr Phillip Burlymachie soe lately repaid him, did deliver the moneis to Wm Britton, my steward, and that don I gaue Barnaby my firste and second bils of exchandg, chardging Mr John walley to paie it vppon sight at Lismoor. And by him I sent to be delivered into chancery, according to thordre of that court, the lease of Mocrorm, the 2 books of thiron worcks accompts, and the severall specialties claymed by Mr Latfewr.

20. lettres by Tottenham to Sir W^{m} parsons and his Lady, the lo of Rannelagh, Sir Addam Loftus, my cozen Lowther & his mother in law, my 3 sons, M^{r} walley, Mr Th^{o} Temple in favor of Tottenham for Temples sister, my Lo Deputy, my lo president, my Lo Esmond & Sir Charles Coot, and lettres in

favor of Tottenham for Mrs Temples marriadg to him to Mr Thº Temple.

21. Tottenham departed London with the books of Blacknoll & Wright for their accompt of my Ironworcks, the lease of Mocrom, the specialties vniustly pretented to be for part of Mr Latfeurs yron, the orders and papers for which I haue a note vnder his hand, and I gaue him vli to bear his chardges, & he landed at Dublin the 18 November, & wrott to me from thence the 22nd.

21. Mr John doughtie of Bristoll, retorned me Mr Thº parson his bill of debt of xijli, which I assigned him to receav to even the accompt for the ten tons of lead he sent for Bandonbridg Turrets and portes, which for that Mr parsons was gon into Ireland, he abated out of 15li he had remayning in his hands of 35li sent by Sir Robt Tynt for his son Jack, and sent me thother 3li in regard I had lent Jack 20li, and I paid his son Mr puleston, vs. vjd that Mr doughty had as he wryteth when he made me his generall Release, so as Mr parsons owes me xijli & Jack Tynt vli, and I wrott to Mr pilston, of cheapside, to deliver John Tynt other xli.

21. Mr Marshe paid me the viijli he owed me vppon his bill, which I freely gaue my Servant, Wm Newce, with 40s before, as also 50s for his halfe yeares wages ended at Michas laste, in all xijli. xs, and to Thº Badnedg I gaue 3li I lent Ensign Stewarde, and vli I lent Capn Hvncks.

22. Me: that besides the moneis I brought out of Ireland, being ciiijxx. vli. xvjs, The moneis receaved from Mr Burlymachie since I came to London till this day, amounting vnto 2267li. 13s. 4d, I haue receaved of Sir John wynter for Hamers and Anvilds xxxviijli, of John James of Broghill, for arrear of Rent xli, of Mr ffrances ffooks for his laste Easter Rents lxiijli. xs,

of yonge Brudenell, due vppon his ffathers bill, ix^{li}, of Mrs Hancock, widdoe, to be paid her son Barnabie, to be repaid in Ireland by exchandg 200^{li}, and of M^{r} waltons wife, in seething Lane, to be repaid her brother, Mr Henry Rossington, by exchandge in Irelande, one C.^{li} ster, in all brought out of Irelande, receaved in England, and so spent since the xxith of Aprill 1628, that I left Lismoor till this 22 of october 1628, o—, 2862^{li}. 19^{s}. 4^{d} ster:, of which laid owt for plate, Silver vessell, Tapestry hangings, bedding, Lynnen, pewter, brass, and other vtensils much about one thowsand pownd, the remaynder all spent in the last sixe monethes, being 1862^{li}, or neer there, besides 20^{li} delivered pomfrett at Lismoor, when he came before me to Mynyott with my coach and horses.

23. My wife [&] my daughters rod with me to my vnckle Brownes to deptford, to view the momument erected in that church in memory of my eldest son Roger Boyle, which Coste me ten peeces first to my Cozen Evesham that began it, xl^{s} to redeem that part of the worck which he began and pawned for, 20^{li} to M^{r}. whyte, Tombemaker, for the Stoan worck and for guylding therof, to M^{r}. Monday v^{li} and other v^{li} to M^{r} whyte for thaddicon concerning my wives vnckle, Cap^{n} Edward ffenton, who was formerly in that part of deptford church in Kent buried, where my son Roger Boyle was interred, so the whole chardge stood me in xxxviij^{li}.

24. The Earle of Middlesex this day signed & sealed vnto me a lettre of attorney enhabling me to Sue & Recover of Sir Barnard Greenvile and Bovill greenvile, esqr, the some of 800^{li} ster: due by their bond made to his Lo^{p}, eyther to procure walter cottle his leases in Revercon to be surrendred at a daie past, or to paie him 400^{li}, which moneys I paid Sir Georg Horsey, and am to be repaid vppon their bond by thearle of

Middlesex now made over vnto me: His Lo^p also by that Instrument Released Sir George Horsey, Sir Lawrence parsons, Sir Thomas Brown, Sir Richard Smythe, Raphe Horsey, & John walley, and Sir Randall cleyton from all debts, sutes, & demaunds concerning the payments they were bound for for the purchaze of ffermoye, Gill Abbey & the seigniory of Kynalmeaky and acknowledged himself fully paid of 4500^li ster: for the purchaze of those lands & tyethes.

24. Henry Cockram Steward to the late Lo: Beaumont gaue me a receipt all written with his own hand acknowledging truely that I had paid 3522^li to his Lo, and himself, and others by his lo^ps direccon so muche money in part of my daughters marriadge porcon of 4000^li and thervnto hath subscribed his own name.

24. Given Mr Branthwaite, clearck to the comissioners for yrish causes, v^li in golde.

24. Sent a Trunck corded up, with a sute of aparell which muste coste 20^li for my son Richard, and all the pleadings of my Ironworcks by the carrier of westchester to M^r walley at the Redd Lyon, with my letters to him & myne to Tottenham inclosed: ffor which sute for my son Richard I paid xix^li ster.

27. I paid bothe my stable groomes their wages & dischardged them out of my service.

27 ^do. I sent my manuscript byble to my vnckle, Doctor weston, to be as my gift given to the library of christchurch colledg in oxford, and paid 3^s & 6^d for bynding.

28. This day I delivered in Mr Nicholson, John Turners accompt of the debts and goods that were seized at Bandonbridge Left ther by one Shepheard, Mr Nicholsons servant that ran away with 1000^li of his said M^rs [master's] goods, for which

he was executed. Badnedg & Wm Barber were present when I delivered him John Turner's accompt.

29. I wrott lettres by Mr Searle of the gagen to my lo president, John Turner, for cane appletrees & pickled scallops, to M^r walley, that the yron money being about 730^li in david beg of Dublin's hands might be presently paid to Sir W^m parsons (who formerly hath of myne in his keeping one C.^li receaved of my Rents of ballymacskanlan, and 700^li that I lent Sir Roger Jones, which by my ordre, was repaid vnto him for me,) and that he should send no yron at Xmas to Dublin, but that those 30 tonnes should be reserved, and made vp 50 tons at the least against Candlemas for the 4 yronmongers of Thames streets in London.

30 ae. I delivered my lo Esmonds lettres to thearle of Arundell, & presented him with a rare lyttle book in decimo sext of the formes of the rare monuments of the world, don by art perspective in virgin parchem^t with the pen, which his Lo^p accepted vary thanckfully & I sent thearle of Suffolck Some vs[qu]ebagh.

31. The xxvj^li that at severall tymes I supplied Arthure Loftus withall at London and Oxford, this day Wm Britton owt of the 90^li he had of Arthures in his keeping he repaid Wm Barbor, so as now he hath but 64^li of Arthures in his hands.

31. I this day perfected my Contract with the 4 London yronmongers, viz, Roger pettiward, salter, Edmond Turvile, grocer, Samuell Gott, yronmonger, and Thomas pettyward, Salter, all dwelling in Thames Street in London, for 50 tonnes at the least of barr yron, wherof 44 tons long squares, and thother 6 tons of inche squares at xiij^li the ton, all chardges from my ffordges, and all customes & adventures to be by them born and vndergon: My moneys to be paid in London

within ten daies after sight of the M^{r} of the Rebecka of London, named Thomas Nichols of London, marryner, his receipt shalbe tendred vnto any of them, who is to give 3 receipts to M^{r} walley, vnto whome I haue wrytten by the M^{r} & sent my lettres vnsealed.

November 1628.

1. Hodge Power receaved this day 30^{li} of Mr Leenard Knowells son, wherof he paid back to Wm Barbor the x^{li} I lent him.

3. I sent lettres by thearle of Totneis his o daly, to Sir Wm Hull, Sir vallentyne Brown, and Mr Davenant for cane apple trees, and to M^{r} walley to haue 50 tonnes of yron made ready for thironmongers of London against Candlemas..

3. The parliam^{t} in Ireland was Somoned to begin this day, & by his Ma^{ty} dissolved.

5. I sent lettres and Sir Thomas Crookes bond of one C.^{li}, wherof 50^{li} is vnpaid by Ned Hall to Sir Randall cleyton to receav the money and send it to Mr Walley, to whome I Sent by the Same messenger Wm Brags bill for 20^{li}, and John M^{c} craghes bill for 40^{s}, being moneis I lent them, with other lettres to my lo of Barrymore & his Lady, my son Lewis, M^{r} godwyn & Th^{o} dauntsey.

5 ꝑ. I wrott to Mr Burlymachie to paie one hundreth pounds ster to my Lo digby, which C.^{li} I promised his Lo^{p} if he should purchaze of theires of John Lye thabbey of Killeigh, which lyes within the lands of Geshill, as a help thervnto, condiconally that he should Joyn my daughter purchazer with him, and to haue it assured to them bothe, and theires of their two boddies, and if they both should die (as god forbid) without any heir, that then the said Abbey should remayn to me, and my heires, till we should be repaid the C.^{li} now lent him. the purchaze to be

made, or the moneis repaid me, by Michas 1630, as his Lo^{ps} deed to me Sheweth.

6 ao. Sir Georg Horseis solicitor brought me a coppie of the bill in chancery which Sir Georg brought against me & Sir John Leek for my lo Barrymores diett : Sir John, who was served with a subpena for want of a bill had xx^{s} costes awarded him.

7. Lent my son Lewis his chaplen, Mr Eveling, on his bill with Wm Barber to fee his councell against his heering in chancery, v^{li} which is allowed & abated out of the C.^{li} I receaved of him heer, his bill of exchandg being but for 95^{li}.

7. Lent Sir Henry Lea, which Mr Wray hath by his noat promised to repaie before thend of this Michas tearm, x^{li} ; *which is repaid me.*

8. geven Richard Roch, my witness against Sir Wm Power on my mearing, v^{s}, and after ij^{s}. vj^{d} : more ij^{s}. vj^{d}.

8. I sent Badnedg to Mr Burlymachie geving him order out of the 1150^{li} due and paiable vnto me by Mr Samuell ffortrie at Xpmas next, then to paie Mr Hill, the mercer, 50^{li} for wares delivered for my wife and daughters, to which effect I wrott to him 15 9^{bris}, 1628, but he paid it not, and thervppon I paid it Mr Hill.

11. I gaue my cozen, John Nayler of Cawkett, Mr Crippes his bill for v^{li}, or 7^{li} I lent him, to pay for my cozens admittance in Graies In.

13. I wrott to M^{r} phillip Burlymachie to deliver Wm Britton, my steward, for thexpences of my howse one hundreth pounds ster, wherof he kept lx^{li} for that vse, delivered x^{li} to Mr Staynes, who gave v^{li} therof to Mr Glanvile, v^{li} to M^{r} calthrop for their ffees, and thother xxx^{li} to Wm Barber, which he is to accompt for ; so as now I haue receaved of my Michas payments 700^{li} of ffortrye, & 200^{li} of him.

17. I this daie receaved in golde of Henry Brown, servant vnto Capten Nicholas Crippes, cxx^{li} ster, and gave him my first and second billes of exchandg, chardging Mr John Walley to repaie it vppon sight, or within ten daies next after taking Cap^{n} Crippes his acquittance endorsed vnder his hand: which 120^{li} Wm Barber receaved, and by my order delivered it to Wm Britton, my steward, so as in all since I lefte Ireland, I haue (with this 120^{li}) chardged M^{r} walley to repaie by exchandg 450^{li} ster, and C.^{li} of Mr. Eveling, 550^{li}.

18. I gaue Mr Thomas Stephens of Broghill (who those two moneths had his diett in my howse), in regard of his extreme [poverty], my sute of chamlett dowblet hoss & cloke, and before 40^{s} in money, being now preferred to be Sir Edmond Varnyes butler.

19. Lent Mr John Meers by his man 40^{s}, by whome I retorned him the coppie in paper written with his own hand, which he sent me sealed vpp in stead of the counterpart of that, which by his lettres he wrott he had sent me, but no suche matter was sent.

20. Wm Barber receaved of ffranck ffookes his Michas Rent, being lxiij^{li}. x^{s} ster:, wherof he paid presently to Mr Hill, my mercer, the 50^{li} (for wares for my wife and daughters) that I had formerly written to Mr Burlymachie to pay him at Xtmas, who on receipt heerof redelivered me my noat.

23. As Mathew Brown of galwaie desired, I wrott by him to Adam wearing to supply him with 20 or 30 tonnes of groce spanish yron to be delivered at the skales for 14^{li} ster the ton, half ready money, and peers Meaghes bond for thother moiety at 6 moneths end.

23. Wm Barber receaved of my steward (out of the cxx^{li} Cap^{n} crippes now delivered him) 50^{li}, and paid it to Mr Henry

staynes for his half yeares stipend ending at Xtmas next, for soliciting of my causes.

23. I receaved from Mr Hutchinson, late servant to my cozen Henry Boyle, the scrivener, John Champens bond to Bovill Lewis for payment of cvj^{li}, his lettre of attorney to me, the proces to owen o Swillevant & owens lettres to me about champens pipestaves in his woods, in all 4 papers.

24. I this day redelivered Mr John Meers the Lady Raleigh & her sons bond of 3000^{li} made to Meers his daughter vppon his book oath, & noat to deliver it me safe and vncanceld within 4 daies, which afterwards he did.

25. given Mr Westcombe, Mr Noyes clearck, xx^{s}.

26. John Meers served a second subpena vppon me.

29. I gave my grey horse that the Lo. Roche bought for me from M^{r} donogh obreen, of carrig o gonnell, for xxv^{li}, to Mr Wm Noye, my councellor.

29. I sent Cap^{n} Butler & Mrs Gillet, his wife, x^{li} ster by Badnedg and Salisbury for making me their generall Release of the lands in Ballingarry, wherof John gillet had a lease from walter st leger, which they bothe formerly conveighed & assured vnto me for C.^{li}, as also released to me all their vniuste demaunds of 50^{li}, a horse, & a sworde, nothing therof being due vnto them, yet they, referring them selves to me, I bestowed on them as my gratuety x^{li} to cease their vniuste clamo^{rs} & haue Release.

31. Given Mr Barloe the mynister x^{s}, with my letters in his favor to the Lo. Bicshop of Corke.

December 1628.

1. The Lo. Digby and his Lady with M^{rs} mabell digby and xj of the xiij of their ffamuly this day departed my howse at

Channell Row and went with Sir Lewies dives to keep their Xtmas at Sherborn with thearle of Bristoll.

1. I bought of Mr Hill, mercer in Lombardstreet, 32 yardes of purple vncutt velvett, at 25^s the yard, to be paid for 25 m^rty next 40^li.

3. This day my councell, Mr Wm Noye, Mr John glanvile, and Mr Calthrop answard Mr Hadsors case the second tyme, first before Sir Robert Heath, his Ma^ts attorney generall, and now againe before S^rieant crew, S^rieant davenport, S^rieant Henley, the kings attorney & Soliciter, with Mr Hadsor.

3. This daie I receaved lettres from Tottenham of his arrivall at Dublin the 18 of November, and of his success in chancery the 21 of that moneth.

10. This day I receaved from Thomas Smyth of Gill abbey, the 40^s I lent John Bayly, his son in law, & a gardeviance [garde de vine] of usquabagh, and I sent him my lettres to peeter Reignolds of Mynhead to pay him the C.^li I lent him, which at Mr Smythes request I lend him for 3 moneths, if he can gett yt of Reignolds. But he had it not, the C.^li being sent and paid to me.

10. Mr John evelyn, chapleyn to my son Lewis, repaid me the v^li I lent him, and made it up one C.^li ster:, which he delivered to Wm Brytton, my steward, & I wrott by him to M^r walley to pay him thother 95^li in Ireland, if he demaunded it before my retorn thither, & by him also sent lettres to my mother, and Sir W^m ffenton.

10. I presented my Lo. of Canterbury with a Ronlett of vs[qu]ebagh bettered, that was sent me by John nogle of dongarvan.

11. This day at the instance of phillip Burlymachie I wrott to david Beg of Dublin to deliver vnto Sir W^m parsons all such

monies of myne as he had received for yron, and vnto Sir W^{m} parsons to deliver those moneys with 700^{li} paid him to my vse by the Lo. of Rannalagh C.^{li} for the Rents of Ballym^{c}scanlan, with all such other moneis as he had of myne to Xtian Bor, with other lettres of myne to him, to receave them of Sir W^{m} parsons, and to chardg them being about 1500^{li} on Mr Burlymachy by bill of exchandg to be repaid me in London: Those three lettres I delivered Mr John Bor, his servant.

11. I sent Sir James ffullerton by Badnedg, the King of denmarcks meddall chayn of golde & lettres, to be shewed his Ma^{ty} & had it back againe.

16 Lent young Richard osberne, my godson, vppon his bond & M^{r} [*blank*] soll of cashell 20^{li} in gold, to be repaid at 3 moneths end.

16. Receaved of peeter Reignolds, of Mynhead, the hundreth pounds ster: I lent him in Ireland, which Wm Barber receaved & delivered up his bill, wherof the 20^{li} lent dik osborn is parcell, this C.^{li} I purposed to haue lent vnto Mr T^{bo} Smyth of Gill abbey.

17. My cozen peacock delivered Wm Barber 200^{li} ster: of my cozen Thomas Naylers, for which Wm Barber gaue him his receipt vnder his hand acknowledging the receipt therof and that I was to repaie it my Cozen Thomas Nayler by waie of exchandg in Mounster, which 200^{li} he delivered my steward.

17. This daie I wrott to Mr Burlymachie that if he supply thearle of westmeathes occations he would furnesh his Lo^{p} with 50^{li} ster: to be repaid Mr Xtian Borr in Dublin within ten days after his Lo^{ps} arrivall there, that if his L^{p} did not then repaie it him there, I would.

18. I gaue Badnedg ensign Stewards bill, on which I lent him iij^{li} ster: and now Cap^{n} Huncks his bill, on which I lent him other v^{li} ster: in all viij^{li} ster.

20. I lent my servant Thomas salisbury x^{li} ster: in ready money on his bill, to be repaid me the viijth of ffebruary next.

21. I gaue my 3 daughters x^{li} in golde amongst them to buy them trifles against Xtmas.

22. I sent the Lo. Archbicsshops grace of Canterbury his certifficate to his Ma^{ty} in favor of dean Andrews to be Archbicshop of Tuam, to Sir Henry Holcroft by Badnedge.

23. This day I wrott to Sir Wm Lovelace, who by his lettres entreated me to lend him some moneis, to repair to M^{r} dean of Canterbury, to whome by my other lettres I made request to supply Sir Wm Lovelace with xx^{li} ster: vppon his bill, and I would repaie it vppon the first demaund in London, which he did on his bill to be repaid me the xijth of october next.

24. I receaved by John oge Murffy lettres from M^{r} walley signefying he had bought for my ffurnaces in Ardglyn of M^{r} ffleetwood 10000 cords of wood at 7^{d} the cord, to be cut & converted into charcoal in the next 3 yeares, for which he paid him before hand CCC.^{li} ster:, it comes to 7^{d} the cord, and in the whole viij^{li} overplus.

24. The stock of all my ffurnaces, ffordges and yronworcks in generall, etc., at Michas laste 1628, amounted vnto, as by the book of accompts ended the 29 of September, 1628, delivered me this day apereth 3782^{li}. 17^{s} (including as part therof the 644^{li}. ix^{d} that peeter Baker and John Shepheard are overpaid), besides the moneys due to me for yron at Dublin and in sondry other places, and by specialities then delivered M^{r} walley 191^{li}. 13^{s}. 8^{d}, in all 3973^{li} ster.

30. I wrott to M^{r} walley, Sir w^{m} ffenton, the Lo Bicshop of Cork, ensigne croker, Charles pyne, james ffoster, peeter Baker, John Shepheard & Sir R Smyth, & sent my packett directed to Thomas Dawntsey by Mr Bicsshop of Mynnott, to be by him

sent by a trusty messenger to yoghall, Mr Bogard, Tho dawther, [*name illegible*].

31. Mr Wiseman sent me a Ronlet of Vscebagh, which I sent my Lo Totneis, and I exchanged my peec of dongarvan mingled colored ffrize with John Buckner, for a peec of black ffrize, which I sent my lo of Canterbury to make him a cassock.

31. Lent Jack Tynt another v^{li}, which makes x^{li}, and to Hodge power v^{li}.

Januarie 1628.

1 ꝑ. Given this day those new years guiftes following, viz, to the Lo. Treasurer a great gilt covered cupp, weighing 63 oz 11^{gr} at vij^{s} vj^{d} the ownce, to thearle of Mowntgomery the lyke, to the Lo. Keeper coventrie the lyke, to the L privie Seale the lyke: To the Lo. of Dorchester the lyke, To Sir ffrances Cottington the lyke, To thearle of pembrock, Lo. high steward, a great cream bowl guylt, weighing lxj ownces, at vij^{s}. ij^{d} the ownce, price xxj^{li}. xv^{s}. vj^{d}. To thearle of Holland a curious silver chafing dishe, weighing 47 ownces and a halfe, at vj^{s}. vj^{d} the ownce, price xv^{li}. viij^{s}. ix^{d}, To Sir Humfrey Maie a silver standish, and a pair of silver snuffers, price x^{li}. vj^{s}. ix^{d}: To Sir Wm Jones a standish of silver, a candlestick of silver, & a pair of snvffers of silver, price xj^{li}. iij^{s}. To the Lo conway a curious case of knyves, consisting of 12, all the handles of Aggetts, in a case of green vellett laced with silver, which Mr Sympson, an officer of the customes of Corke, bestowed on me for my New yeares guifte: To the Lo cheef Justice Hyde, a silver standish, price vij^{li}. xvj^{s}, To the Lo cheef Justice Richardson a silver standish, price 8^{li}. 16^{s}, to Sir John Denham, not accepted, a ꝑ silver standish, price vij^{li}. xvj^{s}, soe all the New yeares guiftes I haue this daie given awaie coste me ccxvj^{li}. x^{s}, besides the case

of knyves which were given me, and coste me nothing. To my Lords grace of canterbury, a peec of very fyne black irish ffrize to mak him a cassock, and to thearle of Totneis a Renlet of vs[qu]ebagh, sent me by Mr Wm wiseman: and to the Lo cheef Justice of the Comon pleas his Lady, a faier wrought purse of golde, which thearle of Manchester sent me for my New Years guift; & I gaue the bringer half a peec.

2. I was before the Lords at the councell table to gett their lettres signed, for staying all sutes against me in Ireland, which were formerly ordered.

3. I gaue the Kings guard xls, and to his porters xxs, & to other boxes in court xxs, and to Archie xxs, to the kings trumpetters xxs, to his drvms xs, to the attendants of the Councell chamber 40s, to the knight marshals men vs, and to the Lords trumpetters vs.

7. Uppon Mr dean of canterburies lettres, with Sir Wm Lovelaces bill in the said lettres inclosed, I repaid the bringer of them, Mr Barnard clyff, the xxli that Mr. dean delivered, and I lent Sir Wm Lovelace, which by his bill obligatory he hath bownd himself to repaie me the xijth of october, 1629, it being lent gratis in redy money by me.

8 ao. I agreed with Mr James Whyte, a tombmaker, dwellinge in longacre, who made my eldest son, Roger Boyles, monvment in the churche of Deptford, in Kent, to make an Alabaster Tombe over my father and mother, and to fynish, carry, and sett it vp in the chancell of the parish churche of preston, neer ffeversham, in Kent, before the xvjth of May next, withall my ffathers childrens pictures, matches, and armes cut in allabaster theron, ffor which I am to pay him one hundreth pownds english according [to] our covenants, and I to be at the chardges of the yron grate, the guylding, and paintinge onely, of which

C.^{li} I have this day paid him xx^{li}; *and the vjth daie of ffebruary next following I paid him other xx^{li}; and the* 6 *day of Marche other xx^{li}; and the xvjth Aprill,* 1629, *x^{li}, and made vp the full C.^{li} when he had perfected his worck; to Mr Monday, the painter, for paynting & gylding it, xx^{li}, and for the yron grate I paid the smyth of ffeversham* 20^{li}.

9. Paid my Lord Grandizon for his Xtmas Rent of my howse in channell Rowe, x^{li} ster :, which, with 40^{li} before paid him, makes 50^{li} ster.

10 ꝑ. Jack Tynt was arested 3 tymes at 3 Taylors sutes; the first by my order Mr Puleston, Mr John Doughties son in law, paid, & for the other two laste arrestes Mr Wm Parckins, at my request bayled him, for his dischardg wherof and of the second Taylor, in which Jack Tynt cozened me, I paid 24^{li}, & [*lost in binding*].

13. I wrott this day to Mr Burlymachie to paie M^{r} Th^{o} wakefeild, my goldesmith, 200^{li} for plate given away for new-years guyftes, & this being paid, Mr Burlymachie hathe of myne in his hands about 1100^{li}.

13 ꝑ. This day the Lo Treasurer shewed me the proiect of Richard Blacknoll, Luke Brady, and Henry Wright, Esqrs, for making of iron ordenance at 7^{li} the ton, for which they would give the king 4000^{li} per annum, & for having such woods & mynes as might be compounded for in Ireland by, or for his Ma^{ty}, and therwith to make barr yron, for which they would give the king 4000^{li} more per annum; to make their first payment at o^{r} Lady Day 1631, and that firste yeare's they to haue for making & bwylding their severall worcks, with this addicon, or postcript, that if the kinge recovered Sir walter Raleighs lands from thearle of Cork, on which lay the greatest part of thearles yronworcks [that] were buylt, that then they might be tennants

to those worcks also for the rent of 4000^{li} more, as they formerly paid thearle. *Sir Sackville Crow, who hath the licens to make iron ordenance in Ireland, offers for the vse of the ffurnaces, Etc, xx^{s} vppon every ton that shalbe made, xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} for every load of coles, and viij^{d} for every ton of good myne, the coals & mynes to be delivered him free at the ffurnace.*

14. I sent david gibbon this daie vnto dublin with the Lords lettres expressing his Ma^{tys} pleasure to the Lo Deputy and councell to haue all sutes that ar presented or to be comenced against me in Ireland, staied & forborn till next Easter tearm; for which lettres I gave vnto Sir Wm Beecher & his man v^{li}, to Mr Trumball v^{li}, to Mr Wolley 40^{s}, & to david for his chardges xx^{s}.: *& david arrived at Dublin 6 ffe^{br}.*

16. I gaue my cozen crippes that was at Ballynetra xx^{s}.

18. Sir Addam Loftus wrott vnto me that Mr Loyd out of the Rents of Ballym^{c}skanlan on accompt had delivered to Sir Wm Parsons for me clx^{li} ster:, and another C.^{li} before, wherof Tottenham had 20^{li} and george Boyle 5^{li}.

19 *xo*. I wrott to M^{r} walley to repaie my cozen Thomas Nayler, in presence of sister power, those 200^{li} of my Cozen Naylers that his brother peacock delivered Wm Barber to my vse, to be by my order repaid him in Ireland. And I also gaue Mr Walley ordre to wryte to the Lady of ophaly by peercy Smyth, that the last thowsand pounds of the 4000^{li} for my daughter Saraes porcon to the Lorde digby was ready to be paid her vppon receipt of her acquittance, which by those my lettres, I directed Sir W^{m} ffenton, M^{r} walley, & James foster to make payment of by Easter next, and that peercy Smyth should carry M^{r} walleys lettres, and gett livery & attornment of the mannors of Trym and Mogare by direction of Sir Addam Loftus, and my cozen Lowther, all vnder one Jorney; & sent

my letters by my tennant, Mr Mayn, in the Key Lane of yoghall, and by him I wrott to Lewis & Hodge.

19. I wrott to Sir Addam Loftus according [to] his proposicon for Mr Loyd, that vppon good securety of repayment he should haue 150^{li} of the 200^{li} rent due for Ballym^{c}skanlan at May next, therwith to stock the demeasn Lands therof, and to haue all for 400^{li} ster: per annum, and sent my lettres by thadvice of Wm Haly, by thearle of clan Rickards footman, Bowrck.

20. I wrott to M^{r} phillip Burlymachie to deliver my steward Wm Britton CCCC.^{li} ster:, and therof he delivered Wm Barber one C.^{li}, out of which C.^{li}, xix^{li} was paid for dicks sute of aparell sent him into Ireland, 81^{li} Wm Barber hath to lay out, and accompt for, and thother 300^{li} Wm Britton hath to defray the chardge of my howse till our Lady day next, and this 400^{li} now receaved of Mr Burlymachie, and 200^{li} by him paid for me to M^{r} wakefeild, my goldsmyth, leaves but 700^{li} of myne in Mr Burlymachies hands: Carew Raleigh this day sent me a subpena to appear 24 January, 1628, in Chancery.

25 ꝏ. Me: that the 26 of Marche, 1627, Baker & Shepheard for 4 yeares were to serve me, and deliver at my ffordges 1200 tonnes of good sow yron, from Capoquyn at lvij^{s}. vj^{d}, and from Ardglyn at l^{s}. vj^{d} each Ton, and to be supplyd weekly for the somer halfe year with lx^{li} a week, and the winter half year with 50^{li} a week: This demaund and proposicon of theirs M^{r} walley hathe by me retorned vnto him this day by Wm Heal vnder bothe their own hands. when they two enterd into the contract, the landing & carrying the mynes from Bally regan & balligarran to the ffurnaces coste 6^{s} the ton, which they haue reduced to iiij^{s}. The mynes of Ardglyn from 4 and 3 vnto 3, and 2^{s} le ton. The casting the sow yron from 4^{s} le ton, to iij^{s}. viij^{d} at Capoquyn, and iij^{s}. ij^{d} at Ardglyn, water carriage

from xv^{d} the ton, to xij^{d}, by which Reducements they pretend they haue abated the chardg & payments to my benefit 350^{li} a year, & this daie I dispatched away Wm Heal, with lettres to M^{r} walley, ensign croker, Charles pyne, peeter Baker & John shepheard, & in my pacquet I sent M^{r} walley all Baker & Shepheards demaunds and new proposicons, & gaue Wm Heal xx^{s} to carry him home.

26. I bought 2 silver boxes of silver counters caste in sande, with kinge James, queen An, king Charles & queen Maries and other lively pictures on them, which coste me iij^{li} ster:, thone wherof I sent vnto the Lady dockwrae, thother [to] the Lady Elizabeth parsons by Jobe ward.

27. phillip Burlymachie this daie sent me the accompt of his whole receipts of moneis for me from o^{r} Lady day, 1626, till this present, by his servant Mr John Borr, wherby it apereth that in those three yeares he hath receaved for me thirteen thowsand seaven hundreth ffortie two pounds, thirteen shillings, and ffowr pence ster; and that all the payments he hath in the tyme of this accompt made to me, and by my directions, amount vnto Thirteen Thowsand, fforty two pounds, thirteen shillings, fowr pence ster, So as this day he hathe of my moneis in his keeping but seaven hundreth pounds ster, and a bond of Mr Samuell ffortries for ealeven hundreth and ffiftie pounds ster: paiable to me, about the xxvth of March next, 1629.

29. This day I wrott to Mr Burlymachie out of the 700^{li} of myne that he hath in his hands, to paie Mr John Hill, dwelling at the signe of the 7 starres in Lombard-street, mercer, one C.^{li}, vppon accompt for wares bought of him for my self, my wife, & daughters; & then Mr Burlymachie will haue resting in his hands of myne but 600^{li}.

29. Sir W^{m} parsons wrott to me that he had receaved for me

of M^{r} david begg, of Dublin, 700^{li} on accompt for yron : 700^{li} of the Lord of Rannalagh which I lent his Lo^{p} for the L^{o} of Killeen heer, and 260[^{li}] of Mr Loyd vppon accompt for the Rents of Ballym^{c}skanlan, of which he had delivered xx^{li} to Tottenham, & v^{li} to georg Boyle, so he hath now of my moneis in his hand sixteen hundreth thirty five pounds, and 50^{li} of Sir Addam Loftus, which I paid Arthure Loftus heer in London.

29. paid for six new livery skotch saddles with their furnetures vj^{li}, & for other provisions for my stable v^{li}, in all xj^{li}.

30. Cap^{n} Edward Baynard having agreed with Richard Newton the elder, who holdeth the half ploughland of Ballylangienner Bariescourt of me at xij^{d} during his life, which estate of Newtons for lyfe Cap^{n} Baynard affirmeth he hath agreed for, and thervppon I haue given him a note vnder my hand to make him a lease in Revercon after Newtons death for 31 yeares at xij^{li} ster: per annum, over and above my L Barries cheef Rent, the Composicon, & all other countrey chardges, Etc., to comence after old Richard Newton's decease.

31. I presented my Lo of Bedford with 15 cane apple-trees, the Countess of Holland, my lo Steward, and thearle of Manchester L. prevy Seale, with others of them, in all 35 sent me by M^{r} davenant.

31. I gaue docter Moor v^{li}, and docter Gifford xx^{s} for visetting my wife in her sickness.

30. Joan Talloon, my wives chambermaid, was never suspected to be with child till this [day] that she was carryed in my cooch out of my howse & presently brought a bedd: she saith Sir Jo[hn] crosby is the man: I sent her by William Barber xx^{s}.

ffebruary 1628.

2. My cozen, Henry Boyle, the scrivener, died prizoner in the ffleet for debt.

3. I sent my lettres in the pacquet towching Mr Humfrey Slanyes contract for 400 tonnes of barr yron to be delivered at Sligo yeerly for 5 yeares at xiij^li^ ster: the ton (he paying the ffees & custome) to Sir charles Coot by M^r^ welsted, in my lettres to Mr Secretary role.

5. Mr Rolphe of Bantry delivered Wm Barber for me xlvj^li^ ster :, which I wrott to John Turner to pay him there by way of exchandg out of my Rents, which Jo Turner repaid accordinglie.

8. sent my lettres to M^r^ walley about customing Mr Latfewrs yron by Anthony Tuck of Tallagh, who dwels with Henry Syms that carryes to my yronworckes, and other lettres by M^r^ dean Colemans man by the delivery of my cozen Stockdale inclosed in my lettres to Sir W^m^ parsons, to Sir charles Coot & M^r^ walley, to the effect of the former, & lettres to Tottenham the ix^th^ of this moneth.

10. Receaved lettres from Sir W^m^ ffenton, M^r^ walley and sondrie ffrends by poynes; wherein M^r^ walley wrytes that over and above what he hath in a readiness for Latfewrs Xtmas proporcon he hath for me in my stoarhowse cxx. tons of Barr yron, but it is Colshur (?)

12. I sent Mr Mewt, as the clearck of the councell, v^li^ by M^r^ ye Staynes, to be carefull of all my business, but particulerly for getting a warrant signed by the Lords vppon his Ma^tys^ express diretcon for freeing me of the subsedy in England wherein I was rated at one hundreth pound lands; which dischardg from the king thearle of Manchaster procured for me, to free me of that vniuste chardge.

12. I receaved lettres from Sir W^m^ ffenton certefying me, that there is yet but 5200^li^ ster : in my yron chest at Lismoor; standing in James ffosters chamber, wherof I left therin 3400^li^

at my comyng from home, vnder 3 locks, one key wherof Sir Wm ffenton keeps, another Mr walley hath, and James ffoster keeps the third key, so as to the moneis I left therin, it appeers there is but 1800li added till the xvth of January last, since I left Ireland.

16. Sent severall lettres by Mr Robert Tynt to Thomas dauntsey, and in them 2 lettres to Sir Wm ffenton, with a coppie of so much of Mr wallies lettres sent me by Poynes as concern his accompt, with 2 other lettres, one within thother, to Mr walley about making his accompts vp with Sir Wm ffenton for me, and about the selling of my iron at the skales to Mr Latfewr, & taking out the docquet & entering it in the custome book in Mr Latfewrs own name, being so advized by Mr Noye.

17. I wrott to phillip Burlymachie to deliver Thomas Smyth of Gill abbey 60li which I lend him, to be repaid the 5 day of next Easter tearm, so Mr Burlymachie now hathe of myne in his keeping but 540li ster: And for repayment of this lxli the laste of Aprill next I haue Mr Smythes bond: which moneis he repaid me 23° Aprilis, 1629.

21. I haue Mr Samuell ffortries lettres to Tobisis Busmet to buy my iron at the ffordge of Mr walley at xiiijli the ton.

22. Bought of Mr Bargrave a furneture of green taffata, with 5 curteyns of the same for a bedd for my son at Oxford, which cost 20 marcks.

23. Sir John Leek hired a messenger with xs to carry my lettres, Mr Raleighs bills, and the knaves Meers answer to Wm ffreke.

23 ꝑ. paid Mr Yorck the cutter for cutting into borders & fflowers my sute of vncutt vellett, vli: he dwels in Lombard-street at the sign of the grashopper.

24 ꝑ. poynes repaid me the xli which I formerly lent Jack

Tynt, which I presently in the presenc of them both delivered Sir John Leek to furnish Jack Tynt with aparell & necessaries that he was in great want of, having cheated me twise before by a tailor that never arested him for 12li, that he never owed any moneys vnto, and when I had payed the Taylor, he gave Jack the money, having but ijs. vjd for apering in it, & in confessing another action at another Taylors sute, wheron I caused Mr parckins to bayle him, who vnlooked for was as his bayl by Jacks confession of the accon taken in execution: He also told Robin Tynt all the councell I privately gaue him, & worse then for his good I spake: poynes knows I lent him, & in all he owes xjli. xs.

25. poynes departed London, with my lettres to my Lady Roche, the Lo viscount of Kilmallock with Bushies peticon to the parliament against the Lo deputy, & him, to all my 3 sons, to Mr walley, with Mr ffortries lettres to Tobisis to buy my iron heerafter at the fordges for 14li the ton, & to enter it in Mr Latfewrs name, to Tho Elwill, Capn Mannsfeld, Capn Strongman, Mr Snell, Mr Justice Gosnold, Sir Richard Smyth, Ro Mead & peercie Smyth.

26 ꝑ. Mr Gookin conveighed his lease of carrickelyn to the two Bedlees, and Mr Wm petley (to thvse of his wife), which petley hath thassignment, and the Bp of Corke hath in deposite the orrigenall lease of carrickleyn, ffor C.li, for thvse wherof he hath xxli out of the Rents assigned him per annum: Mr Gookin affirmeth he paid Mr Tho Petlie for thinheritance of carrickelyn sixteen hundreth pounds, & that he sowld it vnto me for 1250li, and a lease therof for 22 yeares delivered at C.li per annum, which he gayns 200li a year by, and now xj yeares ar therof expired, he will not seale the reimayn of his tearm vnder 1000li ster.

Nota: he made a former assurance therof to old M^{r} gookin, to thvse of M^{rs} gookin, & Vincent is. his exc [*rest cut off in binding.*—G.].

27. Given M^{r} willis, secretary to my Lo keepers secretary, for getting his Lords answer & staying thattachement at Mr Raleighs sute 40^{s}, and paid for the coppie of the knave Meers ascwr [answer ?] to Mr Rawleigh bill xx^{s}.

28. I and Sir John Leek went in my lo digbies cooch vnto Sir John Kiddermisters howse in Langly parck, 3 myles from wyndsor, to agree for the boording of my self, my Lo digby & his wife, with our ffamulies, being xxxj persons of us in all, at xxv^{li} a week, and retorned to London the 2 of marche.

Marche 1628 and 1629.

4. M^{r} phillip Burlymache, by my direction, receaved of M^{r} david Bennett and his brother in lawe, Mr Wm Garthe, to my vse the some of three hundreth pownds ster., ffor which I haue Mr Burlymaches receipt, whervppon I haue this day delivered them bothe, my two bills of exchandg, chardging M^{r} walley & John Turner with the repayment of the said 300^{li} to Mr Bennett, and Mr Garthe, or to any one of them within ten daies after sight, Soe as with this 300^{li}, Mr Burlamachie hath now of myne in his hands 840^{li} ster. Nota that those 300^{li} were repaid accordingly.

5 ꝑ. I was invited to M^{r} clearck, the Reader of the Mydell Temples ffeast, and this day admitted of the Society of that Middle Temple, & gaue to thofficers for entring my admittance, xx^{s}.

5. This day my L. Treasurer, Sent my lo Goring, the case drawen vp by his Ma^{ts} attorney generall against me, for customyng my Iron, I sell to Mr Latfewr in my own name.

8. I sent my lo. Deputy lettres, cusacks printed peticon to the parliament; the proclamacon for adiorning the parliament in the pacquet.

8. Mr Willett of Bristols servant delivered Wm Barber one C.^{li} ster: by order of M^{r} W^{m} ffreke, being moneis due by M^{r} ffreke to thearle of Barrymore, for Rents, which C.^{li} I doe purpose to pay to the said Earles creditors in London, viz, vnto [*blank space*].

8. Paid M^{r} white, the Tombmaker, by Wm Britton, 20^{li}, which makes lx^{li} ster:, this 20^{li} being paid out of M^{r} W^{m} ffrekes C.^{li} now delivered to my man.

8 *ao*. I wrott to M^{r} walley by peers fferritter to redeliver him 75^{li} in part of 80^{li} deposited in his hands by fferretter & widdoe Hampton, which was lefte with M^{r} walley in deposite by bothe their consents, after fferretter had made a tendre therof according [to] the condicon of his, & his ffathers deed of mortgage made by them bothe and their ffeoffees to John Hampton of the moiety of the Blaskeis, which when Wm Hampton, brother & heir to John Hampton, refused to receav of me, least it make him lyable to his brothers greater debts, I paid peers fferretter v^{li} ster: heer, and wrott to M^{r} walley to redeliver him thother lxxv^{li} at home.

9. my steward delivered An. Mannsfeld to give docter Moor for my wives phisick x^{li} more at his farewell, Wm Barber paid the money, having receaved of my Steward 50^{li} of the C.^{li} M^{r} willett paid him.

12. I sent my ffootman, davie gibbon, into Mounster with lettres to my lo. president, Sir W^{m} ffenton, Sir Wm Hull, M^{r} walley, Sir Ran: cleyton, and my son Richard to come into England with Sir Wm Huls company and ship, and gave Davie xx^{s} ster, and he cam to Bristo the 14th, and retorned vnto London 19 Aprilis, 1629.

13. This day one Mr Ledsham, dwelling in the black and whyte court in the olde Bayly, made me a proposicon to give me for C. tons of yron 14^li^ the ton, and vj^s^ for a cord of wood to convert iron into sheet, which he saieth will cost ix^li^, and sell for 40^li^.

14. The L. B^p^ of clogher [says] that he being with the L. ch[ancellor?] in his lodgings in the strand, & looking out of the windoe, espied Mr John Ashbernham ryding by in a coach, who beckning to the L. ch, he ran down without cloke or gown, and conferred with him, sytting still in his coach a prettie tyme.

14. Lent Sir Wm Huls second son v^li^ to sue out his fathers Comission of Reprisall forth of the Court of Admyralty, and since other iij^li^. x^s^, and afterwards other v^li^, in all xiij^li^. x^s^ ster:

18 ꝑ. I cancelled the obligacon made by Sir Barnard Greenvile & Bovill Greenvile, his son & heir, to thearle of Middlesex of 800^li^, for their procuring of walter cottle to surrender his leases in ffermoy by midsomer day, 1623, or in defalt therof within one moneth after to pay the some of 400^li^ ster: in bothe which they failed, and thearle of Middlesex having assigned over the bond to me, in regard Mr Bovill Greenvile promised me all further assurance, and to seek out, & deliver me all the wrytings that were wanting & belonging to that purchaze, I accepted in Lieu therof his own bonds for the some of 200^li^ the 26 of Marche, 1630, and another for other 200^li^ the 26 of Marche, 1631, to be paid me in phillip Borlymachies howse in Lyme-street, in London.

19. I haue promised to send thearle of carlyle a brace of faier yrish greyhounds, as the L. Sarsfeld sent him a faier whyte yrish Hobby.

20. I wrott to Sir charles Coot to come into England to treat with Sir Sackvile Crowe about making of iron ordenance

in Ireland & to conclude with the yronmongers of London to deliver them every 3 monethes for 5 yeares, begining primo July, 1630, one C. tons of barr yron at Sligo for xiij^{li} the Ton, and that towards the erecting & stocking a dowble ffurnace, and two ffordges in partnership between vs both in the County of Letrym he might demaund in part of my 1000^{li}, of Sir W^{m} parsons 3 or 400^{li}, on his bill; to be repaid me if his partnership and myne in those Ironworcks proceeded not, if wee did conclude, then those moneis to goe in part of my 1000^{li}: And this day I also wrott to Sir W^{m} parsons to deliver him those moneis out of the 1785^{li} he hath of myne in his keeping, & sent those, & my own, & Sir H. Holcrofts to my L Aungier 24° by the pacquet.

20. Sir W^{m} parsons wrott to me that he had receaved to my vse of Sir Addam Loftus 50^{li} in Dublin, to be by me heer in London paid over to Arthure Loftus by waie of exchandg, which 50^{li} I delivered him 25 Martij, 1629.

20 24. I lent one Mr Richard dyke on his noate v^{li} to paie for sowing owt Mr Attorney, of Mounsters fathers will, and Revoking thadmynistracon his brother had gotten of his ffathers goods, as if he had died intestate, which v^{li} Mr Richard ffisher is to repay me.

25. I receaved from Mr Burlymachie 140^{li} ster:, of which 140^{li} there was 50^{li} delivered Arthure Loftus, and M^{r} fortry paid Mr Burlymachie for me 1150^{li}.

25. I receaved the kings second case vnder Mr Hodsors hand by his man & gaue him xx^{s}.

25. I lent Mrs Gookin 20^{li} in golde, on her husbands bill, to be repaid the laste of 8^{bris}.

26. M^{r} parsons of Bristoll did for Spanish wool owe me by his bill xij^{li}, But in regard Th^{o} Dauntsey did certefy that Wm Luellen promised to abate 48^{s} therof, I took x^{li} ster.

Aprill 1629.

1 ꝑ. I was for lending the Kings Ma^{ty} ffowrteen Thowsande pownds ster:, which being added to the one thowsand pownds I had formerlie lent and disbursed for him in Ireland, making in both ffyfteen thowsand pownds english, to haue assignem^{ts} by antecipation of his Ma^{ts} rents for the whole 15000^{li} to be repaid me within two yeares and a quarter, viz, from Mr Jacob of the customehowse, and his son 7500^{li} (within that tyme) owt of the ffarme of the pretermitted customes, and other 7500^{li} out of the ffearm of Tobackoe, and to haue tales strooken in thexchequer wherby Mr Jacob and his son might be dischardged against the king of the 15000^{li} out of their Rents, and the Lo. Goring promised me (before I would vndertake to Sir ffrances Cottington,) that if I would remitt the thowsand pownds I had lent the king in Ireland, and make it vp 3000^{li} by adding 2000^{li} in ready money, that the two Mr Jacobs vppon their receipt therof, and of the Tales, should furnishe owt the whole some to the king; accept of the Tales for their dischardge & securety, vndergoe all adventures, and I to be no further engaged any waies; which 2000^{li} Mr Burlymachie (within 150^{li} or neer therabowts) had of myne in his hands, and hath taken order to paie it in to his Ma^{tys} Exchequer. But the difference between his Ma^{ty} and his subiects, since the tumultuary parliam^{ts} dissolucon, about Tonnage and powndage, hathe so decryed and discreditted thofficers of the customes, as Mr Jacob & his son haue not creddit or pour to perform their promise & intendments, & so haue left me to my shyftes to take vpp, vppon vse and interest the other 12000^{li}, which, god graunt, that for the preservacon of my creddit, I may be hable heer to compass.

2. The moneis I haue receaved in London vppon exchandge

and chardged M^r walley, by my bills, with the repayment of in Irelande since I cam from thence are those, viz, for Cap^n crippes first 30^li, and afterwards 120^li, in both repaiable by me 150^li, of Mr Henry Rossington one C.^li, of Mrs Hancock to be repaid her son, Barnaby Tottenham, 200^li: of Mr Eveling 95^li, of my cozen peacock to be repaid my cozen Th^o Nayler 200^li, of Mr Rolphe 46^li, and of M^r david Bennett & his brother in lawe, Mr Wm Garthe 300^li: In all o— 1091^li ster; wherof 700^li is of John verdon of Corke 500^li [*blank space*] repaid by Sir Roger Jones to Sir W^m parsons.

More to peeter Reignolds for my passadg into England 2 tons of iron, price xxvj^li.

More I haue receaved since my comyng into England the C.^li I lent in Ireland vnto peeter Reignolds, and in Rents of M^r ffooks cxxvij^li, and of John James of broghill x^li, of M^r wynter for hambers and Anviles xxviij^li, and of M^r parsons of bristoll for a Remayn of a debt for spanish wool x^li, of young Mr Brudenell for a debt ix^li. In all 284^li. In all 1375^li besides the moneis for yron receaved of M^r phill Burlymachy.

The moneis I haue lent since I cam to London are those, viz, to Thomas Smythe of Gill abbey lx^li. To Arthure Loftus which his ffather delivered to Sir W^m parsons 50^li, To the Lo viscount Rannellagh, which he paid back for me to Sir W^m parsons, 700^li, To my godson Dick osberne 20^li, To M^r daniell Gookins wife, on his bill, xx^li, To Mr Dyke, for Mr Attorney ffysher, v^li, To yong will Hull, for his ffather, xiij^li. x^s, To M^r fferriter v^li, To Jack Tynt x^li, To Hodg power v^li, To Sir Wm Lovelace 20^li, To my servant Thomas Salisbury x^li, To John M^c cragh, of Bohircarran, 40^s, In all 926^li. 10^sh ster. *repaid me.*

So that those moneis by me lent sithens I came into England

being 926li. 10sh ster, brought into accompt, I haue spent, besides the moneys receaved of Mr Burlymachie, 470li. 10sh, and out of the moneis paid in by Mr Latfewrs ordre by Mr Samuell ffortrie to Mr Ph Burlymachie for my iron, there is in the firste 2000li lent his Maty This 470li. 10sh, and more, and as much as will make yt vp 600li. Paid the king 2000li by Burlymachie for me, wherof 1850li was my own money: 150li Burlymachie lent me to mak it up: of this 1850li 700li was my cashe, in which the 470li. 10sh was included, & 1150li was for the proporcon of iron delivered at Michas, which Mr Samuell ffortry paid Mr Burlymachie for to my vse at 25 Marty, 1629, so as there is in this 2000li. 229li. 10s ster of myne above the 470li.

Me: that one Mr Brush, a mynister, dwelling at the signe of the suger loaf in Shue Lane, Mr Lewis, the scrivener, in westm[inster], Mr Cusack that lyes over againste Lincolns In, Capn John Butler & his wife, and Mr John Lancaster, haue all acknowledged that at severall tymes they haue seen Sir Wm powers lying, false, scandalows book of articles against me, ffor which I am to bring my action of the case. *Mr Brush saieth that Mr Lewis showd him the book.*

2. Mr Burlymachy, with the 1150li he receaved of Mr Samuell ffortrye for the C.th tons of yron delivered to Mr Latfewr at Michas, 1628, which was paid for 25 Martij, 1629, had of myne in his keeping about 1850li, vnto which he added of his own money 150li to make it 2000li, and paid it all to Sir Robert pye by the directions of the Lo Treasurer for his Matys vse, in part of the ffifteen thowsand pounds that I haue lent, and am to lend the Kings Maty, so as accompting the thowsand li I disbursed for his Mats forces that cam from cales into Ireland, and this 2000li now paid into thexchequer, I have paid 3000li of the 15000li I am to lend.

4. Mr Humfrey Slaney, Nicholas crispe, and Wm cloberry, of London, merchants, to whome I solde 150 tonnes of barr yron, at xiij^{li} the ton, they paying the custome and I to deliver it at the shipp syde in the harbor of yoghall at my adventure and chardges about 8^{ber} next, they paid me before hand in part payment for that proporc̃on of iron uppon accompt one thowsand pounds, which was this day delivered also to Sir Robert Pye, making 4000^{li}. But I am to pay after 8 per cent for this moneys vse, from the day I receaved it, till thiron be delivered aboord to the vallue of this thowsand pounds now receaved before hand, which 75 tons will within 25^{li} amount vnto.

20 4. I took vpp of Mr peeter ffortrie three thowsand pownds in London, to be paid by exchandg in the Courthowse of the cytty of Corke by Mr John walley on Michas day next, for which I am to paie him ffowr in the C.th for exchandg, and after the rate of 8 per cent for interest, from the day of my Receipt, till Michas that I am to repay it, for though I haue the money lying ready at home, & ydle, yet till he haue occation to vse yt for his provision of pylchers, which wilbe about Michas next, he will not receav it, So as the exchandg money, and vse money for those vj monethes amounts vnto 240^{li}, for which I haue given two bills of exchandg, chardging Mr walley to pay John Hunt of Dublin [and] *Corke* for peeter ffortrye on Michas day next, 3240^{li} ster. And this 3000^{li}, paid in to Sir Robert Pye, makes my payments 7000^{li} of the 15000^{li}: God send me the reste.

ffor the sure payment of this bill of exchandge my selfe and Mr Phillip Burlymachy, as my surety, ar bound to peeter ffortrie in 4500^{li}.

17. Mr Gott of London, yronmonger, paid in at the receipt of thexchequer for me this day 500^{li} (of the 780^{li} due to me for the lx tons of Iron).

19. John verdon of Corke, merchant, by my order paid in for me at the receipt of thexchequer 500^{li}, which makes 8000^{li} of the 15000 I am to lend his Matie.

10 May 1629. Mr Phillip Burlymachie receaved of Mr Samuell ffortrie before hand the 1150^{li} due vnto me at Midsomer next, for the C.th Ton of iron delivered for Mr Latfewes Xtmas proporcion, of which 1150^{li} he hath paid in at the receipt of his Ma^{ts} Excheqr one thowsand pownds, which makes vp 9000^{li} of the 15000^{li} I haue promised to lend the kings Ma^{ty}: therfore 150^{li} he deteignes in his own hands in part of the 260 he overpaid me, so I owe him yet neer about cx^{li}, besides what M^{r} ffortrie will haue & abate for paying this last 1150^{li} this muche before his day.

[Half a page left blank, apparently to enter the rest of the Kings loan: on the opposite leaf begins.—G.]

4. The Lo viscount dorchester, his ma^{ts} principall Secretary, at the instance of the Lo Goringe and my self procured me his Ma^{ts} lettres for the staie of all proceedings in chancery, and in all other cowrts in Ireland, till my retorn thither: ffor which I gaue Mr Nichols, my lo dorchesters secretary, x^{li} in golde :, And sent away his Ma^{ts} lettres 7 Aprilis by Henry Bennett, my Lady Parsons man.

5. Mr Burlymachie sent me, and lent me one hundreth pownds in golde, so as now he hath overpaid me about 250^{li} ster:

6. Thearle of Bedford refused my tender, Etc.

7. Henry Bennett, servant to the Lady An. parsons, departed London with the Kings lettres to staie all sutes that may concern me, or my estate, till my retorne into Ireland; by him I wrott to my cozen Lowther towching Capten Stratfords lands in Elie o carroll, and sent the lettres of attorney for Trym, &

Blacknols book of accompts for my iron worckes from Midsomer, 1623, till Michas, 1624, inclosed in my lettres to Barron Lowther; I wrott also to Sir Charles Coot to stay his jorney into England, & to proceed really with erecting our new ironworcks in Letrym, towards which Sir W^{m} parsons was to supply him out of my moneis with three or 400^{li}. I wrott to Sir W^{m} parsons of my own estate and proceedings at court and to Tottenham, with my lettres of thanks, to the L cheef Justice and the L. cheef Barron, to bothe of which I was beholding for preserving me in the possession of my ironworcks, which if they had not withstood, the L. chancellor would haue ordered for Blacknoll and wright, for not delivering in the book now sent over, being none of the two laste books which by order of the chancery I was to bring into the court. God forgive the chancellor this great Iniustice.

7. I rod to Bramford to Mr Wm Noye to draw vp my new pattent.

7. This day I had notice that the Ironmongers ship of London, called the Rebecka, was arrived heer with 60 tons of barr yron from my worcks, which I solde them at xiij^{li} ster the ton at the scales. 780^{li} ster.

9. Mr Hardress waler, who married Mrs Elizabeth dowdall, presented me with a ritch paier of wedding gloves, and his wife with a fair night cap wrought by her self of golde & coloured silcks, and I wrott to Mr Wm Halie to continue the collection for M^{r} waller and his wifes Rents of the Seigniory of Castletown, and to make thacquainttances to the tennants as receaved to bothe their vses: And I wrott to davie Lacie to make a bargaine with Mr Bland for his lease of castletown for Mr Waller, and to bynde the bargaine with 5^{li} condiconally to loose that, if M^{r} waller paid not the rest to be agreed for by all Saincts.

11. By the same messenger, being one Tuck of Tallagh, I wrott to M^{r} walley to provide 75 tons of iron against the 6 of november, for Mr Slany & his partner.

13. I contracted with Roger pettiward, Salter, Edmond Turlvile, grocer, Samuell Gott, ironmonger, and Thomas Pettiward, Salter, Cyttizens of London, all dwelling in Thames Street, to sell and deliver 400 tons of iron at xiij^{li} ster the ton for the term of 7 yeers, to begin at Xtmas next, and then the firste delivery to be made at yoghall: they ar to receav it by weight owt of skales at my ffordges, and to paie all land & water carriadg, & ffreights, customes, and other duties, and I onely to bear thadventure by water from Tallagh to the shipp syde in yoghall key or harbor, my moneis to be paid by xiij^{c} ^{li} every quarter in the telling howse in the exchandg of London, within 40 daies after the ffacto^{r}, or M^{r} of the Shipp that receaves the yron his receipt or certifficate shalbe tendred to any of them, a provise that may surrendre or break of this contract at any tyme giving me a yeares warning & paying all the moneis for that ensewing yeares Iron.

15. I rodd to meet M^{r} W^{m} ffreke at Hownsloe, where he gaue me a Relacon in wryting vnder his hand of all his passadges with that dampned Rogue John Meers of Sherborne towching Carew Raleigh, and there I paid M^{r} ffrekes chardges onely.

17. I paid white, the Tombmaker, x^{li}, which makes 70^{li} of the C.^{li} I am to paie him for making the Tombe over my ffather & mother in preston.

18. I receaved of Mr Samuell Gote of London, Ironmonger, 780^{li} ster: for lx tons of barr yron solde to him and his partners at xiij^{li} ster: Le ton, which was at that price dedivered them at my ffordges, and they paid all lands & water carriadg to the ship, and at yoghall paid the customes & all duties and ffees

themselves, and they & I haue given back to each other our Indented covenants, and endorced on them full satisfaction of all sydes. Me: that of this 780^{li} ster: receaved, Wm Britton, my steward, hath receaved 280^{li} and thother 500^{li} was by Mr Gott by my order paid into the receipt of thexcheqr, which makes 7500^{li} of the 15,000^{li} I promised to lend vnto the kings Ma^{ty}.

19. John verdon of Corke, merchant, and his partner, MLane, of the same this day, paid for me into the receipt of thexchequer 500^{li}, which makes 8000 of the 15000^{li} I am to lend the kinge, And this 500^{li} I took up heer in London of them to be repaid at Lismoor by exchandge (with sixe pence in the pound) to be supplied therwith. And by my firste & second bills of exchandg I haue chardged M^{r} walley with the repayment therof, and of the vj^{d} in the pownd, which comes to xij^{li} x^{s}, within three daies after sight of my bills, and by them I wrott to M^{r} walley to provide 150 Tons of yron for Mr Humfrey Slany, though it were colshi [*lost in binding*].

19. Sir charles Coott wrott vnto me to furnish John Stanley of Dublin with 200^{li} ster: in part of the Thowsand pounds that I am to ymprest towards the erecting & stocking of the new Ironworcks that are to be sett vp in the county of Letrym in partnership between me & Sir charles, which for that I had formerly given order to Sir W^{m} parsons to furnish Sir charles with 3 or 400^{li} for that use, I would paie J^{o} Stanley no 200^{li} on Sir Charles his lettres, yet to serve all turnes I was Contented that if John Stanley could take up soe much money uppon use, I would as his suerty be bound with him for the repayment therof, which he did for 6 monethes of one Thomas ffownes of plymouth, Esqr, and my self, John Stanley, and Wm Geer (?) of London, draper, by our obligacon of the 17 of this

moneth ar bownd for the repayment therof, being 208^{li} the 22 of 8^{ber} next, at the howse of John Awbry in cheapside, silckman, and I haue John Stanlies counterbond of 500^{li} to paie the money at the day; *and the* 208^{li} *was punctually paid.*

19. I receaved from M^{r} walley, Tobias de Buysmette receipt for the Cth tons of barr yron which was delivered him for Mr Latfewrs proporcion at Xtmas 1628. And also Thomas Nichols, M^{r} of the Rebecka of London, his receipt for 60 tons of barr yron sold to Roger pettiward & his partners, both sent in M^{r} wallers lettres by my ffootman david Gibbon: M^{r} walley wrytes that young Richard dalton hath perfected my assurance for Keppagh and caynty.

23. Thomas Smythe of Gill abbey repaid me the lx^{li} I lent him, and I gaue him back his bill.

23. Wm Britton paid my lo Grandizon xxx^{li} for onr Ladie daies Rent of my howse.

24. lettres to Mr Bogard, to my two Hamermen, Mr Bogard, charles pyne, Adam wearing & Wm Weston, by John verden of corke, merchant, As also to young Richard dalton & M^{r} walley, in answer of bothe their lettres tendring me from M^{r} dalton, the purchace of Knockman and great Affane, and signefynig vnto me by M^{r} walley, that Mr Dalton hath agreed with Mr Baggott and his wife, for her estate for lyfe in Affane so he pay her 250^{li} ster: this next May, whervppon I haue wrytten to M^{r} walley that he shall enterteign the purchaze for me, if he can till my retorn. But rather then any other should prevent me, that with thadvice of Mr Attorney & Ensign Croker he should supply M^{r} dalton with that 250^{li}, to pay his mother, so that his mother, with her husband, and himself, conveigh ye estate of Affane to me and my heires during the mothers lyffe, and if she should dye before I haue concluded the purchace of the Revercon

with her son, yett I hould it till I am repaid my money, and if we conclude, that 250li to be in part payment sent by John verdon, of corke.

24 ꝑ. This day the Lorde Keeper, by the comaund of the kinge, had the warrant for the new passing of all my lands as it was drawn vp [by] my councell, Mr Wm Noye, Mr John Glanvile and Mr courtrop sent vnto him by Sir Robert Heath, his Maty Attorney generall, who when they both had pervsed it, and enterlyned and altered what they thought fit, sent it, with which thamendments, to the Lorde Treasurer, and vnto Sir ffrances Cottington, chancellor of thexcheqr, to be signed, which was signed, and my pattent was paste vnder the great Seale of England accordingly. *what councell drew up my fathers patent?* [Lord Cork's son, 2d earl, writes this query.—G.]

24. This daie according [to] my order given to Wm Britton my steward, he paid Mr ffletcher of ffeversham 40li ster:, that my wife had, vnknown to me, borrowed of him, and her bill for that money was delivered up to me.

25 ꝑ. In dischardge of my promise to Mr Richard Barloe, mynister, when he released me his Interest in whites Iland, I now, at his request, sent my L. Bicshop of waterford my presentacon to haue Mr Barloe presented vickar of Kilgraunt, and to Mr Bartholomew price, my chapleyn, the lyke presentacon, to be admytted into the vickaridg of Killalloan, both in my guyfte, and sent bothe those presentacons for them in my lettres to Mr walley by a footman of Justice Gosnolds.

27 ꝑ. I wrott vnto Mr John doughty, of Bristoll (who for the platform of corke gate, & ffrances gate, at Bandonbridg, formerly sent me ten tons of lead, for which I paid him 95li 6s 8d ster:) to send John Turner other 3 tons of the lyke to fynishe those two portes, with my lettres to Turner to pay

therfore as M^r doughty should by his lettres direct him. As also that M^r doughty should send Th^o dauntsey ten case of glass, with other necessaries, for my new castle at Lismoor, to be paid for by Th^o dauntsey as before, uppon receipt.

29. My honnored Lo, the noble Earle of Totneis, died at the Savoy the 27 of Marche, 1629, and was this evening carried thence towards clopton, in warwickshier, there to be interred. And in the week he did dye, there also deceased in London bothe the Earles of westmerland & marleborough.

30. The great god of Heaven be ever praised: my wife was safely delivered at channell Rowe, in westmynster, of her ffyfteenth childe on Thursdaie, being the laste day of Aprill, 1629, about 5 of the clock in the morning, this being her eighth daughter, the signe in Sagitarius.

30. Wm Britton, by my order, paid Henry Staynes xxv^li for his quarters wages ended the 25 of March, 1629, laste paste.

Maye 1629.

1. I delivered my lettres to M^r patrick ffitz Morrice by his man, & by him also I sent lettres to M^r walley to gett me in 8000^li my moneis from Sir W^m ffenton, my Lady Hull, Mr Badon & M^r daborne, about mending the worckmanship of my iron for the Londoners, and the happie newes of my wives safe delivery of a yong dawghter.

1. I haue this daie receaved of my cozen, John Nayler, the son of Thomas Nayler, of Cawkett, in the County of Kent, the some of Three hundreth pownds currant moneis in England in ready golde and silver, being his whole stock, with thvse money and proffit wherof he is to mainteyn himself at the studies of the lawe in Graies In, ffor which I haue given him

my assurance to repaie it him, his executors, administrators, or assignes, within three monethes next after demaund, except in the mean tyme I disburse it to his vse vppon some beneficiall purchaze, or in bwying in some valluable lease in Ireland for him. And in the mean tyme I haue bound my self, my heires, executo^{rs} & Adminstrators by my said deed remayning in his keeping, to paie him every year xxiiij^{li} ster: for the vse of the said 300^{li}, as also ffour markes a year more, as my free bownty & guifte towards his better maintenance at the studie of the lawes, by 20 nobles every quarter of a year in London. But when I haue laide owt his 300^{li} in any lands or lease, Then he to haue the Rents therof, and my yearly payments to cease, and my deed for the 300^{li} to be voyde. And this I chardg my son & heir vppon my blessing, as also my executors, or adiministrators, to haue conscionably and really performed, if god should call me before I shall doe it my self. Those 300^{li} Wm Britton hath in keeping, 4^{li} wherof Wm Barber delivered back to my cozen Nayler to paie for his admittance in Graies Inn.

2 ꝑ. This daie, after sixe weeks delay and sondry alteracons and amendments of my warrant for passing all my lands againe, & freeing me of miscustoming of my iron by the Lo. Keeper, and his Ma^{ts} attorney generall, the said warrant for my ffiant was signed by the L. Treasurer by his Ma^{ts} comaund, & directed to Sir Robert Heath.

5. I signed my articles between my self, Mr Slany, & his partners, touching the 150 tons of fflatt barr yron for to be sent to Grymney [Germany ?], which I solde them for xiij^{li} ster the Ton, they paying all Customes & Duties.

6. I sent my lettres to Sir W^{m} parsons towching our proceedings for my L. Deputy at Court, the staying of the Councels lettres from his Ma^{ty}, which I left in custody with the Lo.

Barrett, and wrott to Sir W^{m} out of my moneis in his keeping to deliver my cozen Lowther & Tottenham 250^{li} if they proceed with young Mr Dalton for the purchaze of Affane: and in my lettres to Sir W^{m} I sent Sir Humfrey Maies lettres to the Lo. chancellor, all sent by Sir Edw Bagshae.

7. Sir W^{m} parsons this day by his lettres hath expreste vnto me that in performance of my direccons expressed in my lettres he hathe out of suche moneis of myne as ar in his custodie delivered to Sir charles coott ffowr hundreth pownds ster (on his bond), to be employed in erecting and stocking a new yronworcke intended to be sett vp in partnership between vs in the county of Letrym.

8. I this daie sent lettres to M^{r} walley and Mr Bogard and charles pyne about providing 150 tonnes of barr yron for Mr Slanye against the 16 of 7^{ber}, or Michas, by John Bayly, Thomas Smyth, of Gill Abbeys, son in lawe, and to have 8000^{li}, or, at the least, 7000^{li}, ready against Sir Thomas Button with one of the Kings pynnaces should come to yoghall, and to receave it for his Mat^{y}, to make vp the 9000^{li} I haue already lent his Ma^{ty} 15000^{li} ster:, and the overplus for my own vse heer.

10 ꝑ. vppon a meeting between Mr Carew Raleigh and me this day at Serieant Bramstons chamber in the Middletemple about the ffordged deed contrived by John Meers, to prevent Sir walter Raleghes assurance made to me for valuable consideracons of his lands and estate in Ireland, Mr Ralegh having made choice of the said Serieant Bramston and Mr Turner, a Councellor at law, and I of Mr Wm Noye and Mr John Glanvile, there in the presence of all vs and others, Mr John Shelberry, that is sollicetor for the Lady Ralegh and her son, did in discourse three severall tymes acknowledg that he could not re-

member, that he was not present, or any witness to his best remembrance to any such deed as John Meers in his answer in chancery had deposed, & that Meers demaunded a sixt part of what should be recovered by his discovery, els he would go and make his agreement with thearle of Corke.

11. Mr Turvile, Mr Gott, and both the pettiwards presented and sealed our Indentures of Contract for 400 Tons of barr iron yearly at xiijli the ton for 7 yeares by one hundreth tons every quarter, I to deliver it at my ffordges, and from thence I onely to bear thadventure to yoghall, and they to bear all other dangers, losses, customes, & chardges, & my moneis to be alwaies paid in London within 40 daies after sight of their ffactors receipt, and that his receipt to be my dischardge for my yron, and a chardge on them to paie me my moneis.

11 ꝑ. I receaved letters from my son Richard, Sir Wm Hull, & Mr Ruffyn of my sons arrival; he left Moallo and cam to Corke the 15 of Aprill last; there he staied for passadg till the 22th, and then fell sick, and the 24th the smale poxe apered; yet the third of May they put to sea, & arrived safely at Appledoor the 4th of May, in Sir Wm Huls new ship: god be ever praised for his deliverance from the dangers of the poxe & seas.

12. The Queen was laste night, 2 monethes before her full tyme, delivered of a yong prince at Greenwitch; who lived two howers to be Xtned by the name of charles, & then died, to the vnspeakable loss & greef of all faithfull subiects.

12. I sent lettres by Mr whitby of dongarvan to Sir Edward Bagshaw for to haue whitby placed in some employment in the office of customes, and to Mr walley to forbear my sute against him for my debt; and in my lettres to Mr walley I signefied my conceipt how much I paid half yearly out of my Revenew,

more then Adam waring brought him in, and that in those last 2 yeares delivered, beginning our Lady day, 1626, & ending the 24 of March, 1628, I had disbursed about 3500^{li} more then I had receaved (over & above Mr Latfewrs 400 tons of yron); & in those my lettres I sent M^{r} walley the coppie of my contract with thironmongers of London, who pay for the worck-ꝑ manship of every ton of barr yron to their ffyners but vij^{s}, & to their Hamermen other vij^{s}.

12. Robert Roots wrott to his brother that Mrs Roots, since his comyng owt of Ireland, had paid Robert Bell for Sir Thomas crook & by his order xv^{li}, and had now sent vp 25^{li} more, making it 40^{li} towards the dischardg of his arrear of Ballykeely; which 25^{li} Wm Barber hath in his keeping.

14. donnell duff o cahill, the harper, this day delivered Wm Barber 40^{li} to be paid his wife by exchandg in Ireland, to which effect I wrott to Mr Whalley.

14 ꝑ. This daie I entered into a bond of 400^{li} to Robert parckhurste, alderman of London, dated the 12 of this moneth, as suerty, and at thearnest entreatie of Mr Jobe warde, of Dublin, for the payment of ccxvj^{li} the tenth day of June, 1630. And there is a counterbond of 600^{li} of the same date, wherin the sayd Jobe and his two brothers, John & Thomas warde, ar to be bownd vnto me (perfected heer onely by the said Jobe) to save me harmeles, and I am to haue Alderman parkhurstes 2 bills of exchandg wheron the 200^{li} is to be paid Jobe warde in Dublin, to be sent to Sir W^{m} parsons, that when John & Tho[mas] ward haue sealed my counterbond, Sir W^{m} may deliver the bills of exchandg to Jobe warde, and not before. ward, contrary to our agreement, said he had sent the 2 bills of exchandg before him into Ireland, yet promised to leav them with Sir W^{m} till his 2 brothers had sealed the counterbond.

15 ꝑ. God be ever praised, my son Richard this evening came safe to London in the company of Sir Wm Hull and Mathew Pyne, with Mr ffrey, his germane tutor, and his man amvrey; and Mr walley delivered him by my order 50li to bear his chardges to London; but he not onely spent that 50li but borrowed xxxli ster more of Sir Wm Hull, which I repaid, viz, in ready money xvjli. xs, and xiijli. xs that I had formerly heer in London Lent yonge Wm Hull.

17 ꝑ. The Kings Maty at greenwitch, after discowrs had with the Lo. Keeper (who pervsed and altered the L. Treasurers warrants for drawing my ffiants), which the L. Treasurer, & his Matys attorney, signed both my ffiants for new passing my Lands, and pardoninge the miscustominge my Dutch merchants yron.

20. Mr Thomas Ledsham and I sealed our covenants for making of steel, and converting of iron into steel, I paying him for converting every xxj hundreth of barr iron into a ton of steell vli ster, and bwylding the worcks & supplying them with necessary yron & seacoall.

20. Wm Barber delivered Mr Staynes 20li to be imprested amongst the clearcks that are to engroce my new pattents.

22 ꝑ. After some sutes between Sir Warham & me for Tracton Abbey, carrickeleyn, Ballinrisie, and Dromgurly, he referred himself to my own pleasure; whervppon I gaue him in ready money one hundreth pounds ster: this day, and ther-vppon himself and his son and heir aparent, Mr Anthonie St Leger, made me a graunt Release and Confirmacon of their Rights and demaunds of carrickeleyn, Ballynrisie, dromgurly, Ballingary, Robertstown, & Tracton abbey, which covenants to make further securety: And I must remember to sue owt a ffyne & Recovery.

23. John Borr by order of his [to] Mr Burlymachie, delivered

owt of the receipt of Exchequer cl^{li} ster: to Badnedg uppon his receipt; which 150^{li} is part of the 1150^{li} that Mr Samuell ffortrie to my use paid Mr Burlymachy before hand, not being due to me by his bond till Mydsomer next, one Thousand pounds wherof Burlymachie by order of the Lo. Treasurer paid into the receipt of thexcheqr (which makes up 9000^{li} of the 15000^{li} I am to lend his Ma^{ty}), and this 150^{li} now delivered Badnedg is the remayn therof, wherof I lent xxx^{li} for xiiij daies to Sir Thomas Button, thother 120^{li} was delivered to Wm Barber, so as I yett owe Mr Burlymachie 260^{li}, over & above what vse he did allow M^{r} ffortrie for paying in this 1150^{li} 3 monethes before it was due by his bond.

23. Wm Barber delivered my daughters x^{li} to bwy them necessaries against whitsontyde, so as of the 150 he hath left but 110^{li}.

14. Me. that Jobe ward with much importunetie wrought me to be (as his suertie) bound with him vnto alderman parckhurste in 400^{li} for the payment of 216 [^{li}] the 15 of June, 1630; whervppon the alderman was to give him his bills of exchandg to receav of his ffactor in dublin by the 15 of June next, 200^{li}; which bills of exchandge Jobe was to deliver presently vnto me, and I to haue his & his 2 brothers counterbond to save me harmeles. But when he had sealed the counterbond, and I expected according [to] his promise to receav the bills of exchandg, which with the counter bond was agreed I should send to Sir W^{m} parsones, and he to reteign the bills indeposite till his 2 brothers had sealed my cownterbond, He protested to me he had forgotten them, but had sent them before in his Trunck by the carriers; but vowed he would not receav any pounds of the money till his 2 brothers had perfected the bond to Sir W^{m}, & then I thought it meet not to seeme to distruste

him, & thervppon sent his counterbond inclosed in my lettres to Sir W^m parsons and entrusted himself with the carriage & delivery of them.

24. By Mr Jobe warde I sent the Lady dockwra 31 silver peeces engraven curiously with the Kinge & queens pictures, and as many to my Lady parsons, in 2 silver boxes which coste iij^li.

29. I wrott by Arthure Loftus to my cozen Stockdale, that if he would lend him 50^li to furnish him to oxford I would repaie yt about midsomer, or so soon as my bills for my yron comes over; *which 50^li he lent him.*

29. Given Mr Lake my Lo. Treasurers Secretary for getting his Lords hand to my warrant to the kings attorney generals for passing my new graunt, & for wryting his lettres to the L. chancellor of Ireland to staie all sutes concerning me till my retorn into Ireland, v^li.

30. paid by Wm Barber to Mr Staynes, who gaue it vnto Mr Allanson, M^r attorney generalls cheef clearck, for drawing & engrossing my ffiants for confirmacon of my lands, being 400 sheets, and my release about my shipping yron into the low countries, 64^li. 14^s.

30. More paid as before to Mr Robert Bembow in part payment for engrossing my two pattents to the broad seale, xxx^li.

June 1629.

1 ꝑ. This day the Kings Release towching the pretended miscocqueting and misentry of the yron sent by me from yoghall to Amsterdame for M^r peeter Lafewr, did pass the broad seale of England, which stood me in [*blank*].

2 ꝑ. This day at my Lo. Keepers howse, his Lo^p, the Lo. cheef barron, Barron denham and barron Trevor, by his Ma^tyes

& the Lorde Treasurers express direction, assisted by his Ma^{ts} Attorney generall and Solicitor, had the full heering of all that Mr Hadsor could urdge for his Ma^{ty} against my pattents or Rents, wherin Mr Noy & Mr Glanvile so acquited all obiections, as all the Judges were cleer of opynion that nothing urdged by Hadsor, or the Kings Councell, ought to stay my new pattent from sealing.

3. My honest tennant Leeftennant downinge departed this lyfe.

3. Tottenham paid Corporall True 20 marks for bringing over his needles lettres vnto me; and this daie I dispatchtt him back with the Lo. Treasurers lettres towching my self, to the Lo. chancellor, and gaue him other xx^{s}, so for his vnnecessary Jorney I pay xiiij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} ster: And this evening my self, my wife, children, and famuly left channel Row and removed to thearle of warwicks howse.

5. This day my son Richard, Arthure Loftus, M^{r} ffrey, Ambrose with Mr Loftus his man, and my sons footman, left Newington green and betook themselves towards oxforde: I gaue my son at his departure 20^{li} in golde to bear his chardges till Midsomer next (wherof he in my presence lent his Tutor ꝏ v^{li}), and from Midsomer following I haue promised to allow him xx^{s} per diem for his own allowance, his Tutors, his mans that waytes on him in his chamber, and his footman, who is to keep 3 horses, one for my sons own Ryding, one for Arthure Loftus, & one for my sons tutor: In which their Jorney & studies the god of heaven bless & guyde them.

ꝏ 8 ꝏ. This day his Ma^{ts} lettres pattents of graunt, confirmacon, & Release of the barrony of Inchecoign and the moste of the lands I hould by lettres pattents in Ireland, was sealed & paste to me & my ffeoffees of truste; for the compassing wherof

walley lent him vj^{li} of my moneis to bring him into England, and that M^{r} walley of my moneis supplyed him with 300^{li} in golde, to bwy out the right, joincter and dower of his Mother in and vnto great Affane; whervppon himself, his mother, & Mr Baggott, her husband, mortgaged Affane to Ensign Croker, & to James ffoster, to my vse: His fathers debt to me vppon the Keppagh was 60^{li}, and theron I lent himself other 30^{li}, and one hundreth pownds vppon the cayntie, and I lent him ix^{li} in Dublin; so his whole debt to me (including the 30^{li} Sir Addam Loftus and Sir Charles Coot lent him for my sake) amounts vnto 535^{li} ster: besides the forbearance of the first 60^{li} so lent his ffather on the mortgage of the Keppagh for 12 yeares; and I lent him the laste of this moneth x^{li} and other x^{li} by his footman primo July.

22 ꝑ. I covenanted with Mr Thomas Dawnt to lett him have a lease of the castle & ploughland of carrickeleyn during all the Remaynder of danyell gookins lease, he paying me yearly cv^{li}. xv^{s} ster:, as by thagreement vnder both our hands (remayning in my custody) apereth.

23. I receaved of one Mr Ludloe cxx^{li} ster:, and gave him my bill of exchandge, chardging M^{r} walley with the repayment therof to his brother that is to marry Justice Gosnolds daughter.

23. My steward paid of my moneis, the Lo. Grandizon 20^{li} ster:, which maketh C.^{li}, for one year & a quarters Rent for the tyme I was his lo^{ps} tennant of his howse in Channell Row, in full dischardg; and this day I yealded vp his said howse unto him.

24 ꝑ. Henry Bennett, in my presence, paid Cap^{n} Stratford in the Hall of Lincolns In, in the behalf of the Lady Ann parsons, widdoe, for Boyyne and 600 acres, being the proporcon of plantacon lands assigned to Cap^{n} Stratford, in Ely occarrol in

the Kings county, the some of 200^{li}, and to the son of Sir peeter Cooper, 40^{li}, in all 240^{li}, whervppon Sir charles coot, Sir peeter cooper, & yonge Sir charles coott[s] bonds for those moneis were canceld, & Cap^{n} Stratford sealed the assurances, and acknowledged the ffyne before me, and Sir Wm Jones, which, with the conveighances & the canceld bond, I delivered Henry Bennett to be carryed to his Lady into Ireland: Those lands being purchazed for my godson Richard parsons, Son and heir to my deceased worthy frend & Cozen, Sir Lawrence parsons, knight.

26. This day the Lady Sowthwell and her grandchilde, wife to Mr Hardress waller, delivered me the articles for their marriadge & her Joincter, with M^{r} wallers fathers and his own bond of 6000^{li}, for making his wife a Joincture of 200^{li} lands a year in ꝑ Kent: And this day the Lady Sowthwell renewed her mocon twise before by her made vnto me for thearle of Somersets onely daughter & heir to be married to my dick, with offer from thearle (as she saieth) to give with her 40000^{li} at their day of marriadge, and other 40000^{li} at a yeares end; and all he hath at his death, and that his Lo^{p} and his countess haue a purpose to goe & live in Ireland.

28. I haue this day given warrant to John durham, my vnderkeeper, to bestow fforty bucks amongst my ffrends in Mownster particulerly named in my warrant sent him this day with my lettres to M^{r} walley by ffrances Drew, of Kilwyny.

29 ꝑ. I paid Sir Allen Apsely 45^{li} in golde, and acquited him of other 95^{li} he did owe me at Easter laste for arrears of rents, for which 140^{li} he assigned and sowld me his estate & tearm for 5 yeares from Michas next in the charoon, derrycoole & Mallogeting, as also his arrears of Rents from Easter, 1626, till this present, amounting to 120^{li} ster.

31 ꝑ. I entered into bond of 200^{li} to Sir ffardinando George

for payment of one C.^{li} for Mr Gookin, this 15 of october next at Mr Burlymachies howse. this is my debt, and goeth in part payment of the 800^{li} I haue, and am to paie M^{r} gookin for the lease I made him of carrickeleyn, which this daie he hath covenanted to assigne over in truste to M^{r} W^{m} wiseman for my vse; & I formerly paid him xxv^{li}. Then he is at Michas to abate me 50^{li} for my Michas Rent, & iiij^{li}. x^{s} for the Kings Rent, soe as at Michas next 620^{li}. 10^{sh} ster:, when he hath made my assurance, and delivered M^{r} wiseman the possession to my vse.

July 1629.

1 ꝑ. I yesterdaie paid Mr Thomas Goldfynch of cambridge, son and heir to Mr Henry goldfynch, assignee to Richard Beron, esqr, pattentee of the castle & Lands of clandermott als Ballycastlane, for the purchase of thinheritance therof, one C.^{li} ster: and gaue him my bill for the payment of other 20^{li} at thend of 6 monethes: He and W^{m} newce paste generall Releases each to other, and will newce is by thagreements, to dischardg all Rents and arrears (being v^{li}. x^{s} per annum) for & vntill Michas next, and he is to haue Mealmoe o Mahowns Michas Rent, being x^{li}. x^{s}, and from Michas next during Mr Henry goldfynches lease made of those nyne ploughlands to Xtofer Temple, deceased, for 21 yeares begyning 25 martij, viij^{o} Jacobi: the Rent of vj^{li}. x^{s} irish is by me to be paid to the King, & I am to receave of Moalmoe o Mahown xxi^{li}, so for my cxx^{li} I am to haue xvj^{li} ster: a year clear, and after his lease, which will expire at o^{r} Lady daie, 1632, I am to haue the possession and the improvements therof. Temples lease therof to Leddington vnder which Mealmoes lease is derived is dated the firste of June, 1612, to begin 25 Martij, 1612, and to continew for 20 yeares, which will expire as before [stated].

1 ꝑ. I sent lettres to M^r^ wiseman to receav of M^r^ walley 620^li^. x^s^ ster: to satisfie M^r^ gookin with, for his lease I bought of him of carrickelyne to M^r^ wiseman: tharticles between me, and M^r^ gookin; the coppie of my lo. bicshop noat for thorrigenall lease therof: The coppie of M^r^ gookins deed in truste made to his ffather to his vse, with directions to M^r^ wiseman how to manadg that purchaze for me, and to take thassurances from M^r^ gookin, from his brother vincent, from both M^r^. Bellewes, & from W^m^ petley in his name in truste to my vse, to deliver it over to M^r^ Th^o^ daunt as my tennant on Michas day, who is to paie me 105^li^. 15^s^ ster: a year for it. And I wrott to M^r^ walley to paie that 620^li^. 18^s^ when M^r^ wiseman should require yt for M^r^ gookin; as also to Mr John Turner to collect tharrears from our Lady day, 1626, till & for our Lady day, 1629, amounting vnto 120^li^ ster: & for the charoon, Etc, and to paie it to M^r^ walley, & sent my lettres, etc, by John greatreak, to M^r^ wiseman, sealed vp in a boxe.

2. I cawsed Wm Barber to deliver Wm Britton ffourskoar & eleaven pounds v^s^, which he paid to Mr Harvie in pater noster Rowe, and had his bill of exchandge on Mr Bradshawe of oxford to paie it to my son Richard within 5 daies after sight: This 91^li^. 5^s^ is after the rate of xx^s^ ster: per diem, & is for my son, his Tutors, his servants, his horses allowance there for one quarter of a year, begining at Midsomer laste & ending at Michas next: of this I wrott vnto him to lend Arthure Loftus 20^li^ till his father sent him over his allowance, it being 200^li^ per annum, and if that came not in tyme, I would repay dick his 20^li^.

6. I receaved Tobias his Certeficate that he had the hundreth tons of yron that was due to Mr Latfewr the 25 of Marche, 1629, delivered vnto him, and this day I gaue it to M^r^ phillip

Burlymachie to haue a bond from Mr Samuell ffortry for the payment of 1150^li on Michas day next.

6. Walter Nangle, his yongest son, brought me to newington green a ffalcon and a Tercell owt of my Eyry of Smerwick, and another ffalcon that Sir donnell o Brien sent me, but he so spoyled them in bringing them in a baskett, and so brake their ffeathers, that they were not fitt to present, so I gaue them the bringer.

6 ꝑ. The Lady Raleighes clayme of dower, and her sons peticon towching the leases I bought of his ffather were by the Kings Ma^ts referment to the Lo. Keeper this day by him heard at lardge in presence of the Lady Raleigh, my self, and both our learned Councells, and orderes the dower to be tryed by comon law in Ireland; and for the leases in that kingdom, in what cort he pleased.

6. I gaue M^r calthorp 40^s, and to one M^r ffynch, or Lynch, an attorney in Clyffords Inn, xx^s, to draw vp my declaracons against Sir Henry Bowrchrer & Sir Wm Power vppon an accon^d of the case in the kings bench in England: for damages 140000.

7. M^r darcie, the lawyer, paid Wm Barber the 50^li that Mr Burlymachie vppon my noat lent thearle of westmeath; which 50^li I am to repaie Mr Burlymachy, or allow it him on our accompt, M^r darcie having taken my [receipt] as quittant, & delivered up to me my noat to Burlymachy.

7. I receaved lettres from John Turner that in dischardg of my billes for exchandg chardged on him for moneis by me heer recaved in London, he had paid M^r david Bennett & Wm Garth 300^li ster:, and to Mr Rolphe xlv^li ster:; and from M^r walley that vppon my bills of exchandg he had paid verdon and his partner of cork 512^li. 10^s ster.

8 ꝑ. I wrott by John greatreaks to M^r walley, that he & James ffoster should look out in the boxe of wrytings belonging to other men in my study at Lismoor for certen deeds concerning Rincolvsky, belonging to walter graunts widdo, and at Jennets request delivered me by Sir W^m vscher to be by me kept for her, and now vppon her peticon to his Ma^ty, endorsed by the M^r of the requests, I am required to redeliver them, & she hath given me on the said peticon her direction to deliver them to J^o greatreak for Sir Allen Apseleis vse; which to do (vppon his receipt) I haue appointed M^r walley.

9 ꝑ. I this daie entered into a bond of 12000^li (by ordre & direction of the L. Treasurer, and) vppon thimportunate lettres of the Lord goringe (delivered me yesterday by Sir Henry Mynne & Sir John Hales) to the said Sir Henry Myn, Receavor, and paym^r to the Kings 50 gent penceners at Court for the payment of 6000^li ster: at the howse of receipts, and payments in the Roiall exchandge of London on the tenth daie of october next. And the said Sir Henry having the Lo. Treasurers warrant to Sir Robert pye to paie him 6000^li for one yeares enterteignment of the band of gentlemen penconers due at Michas, 1626, delivered vp that warrant, with his own acquittance, with my bond to Sir Robert pyes clearck, there to remayn deposited with his said M^r till I should haue my tales strooken, for repayment of the whole ffyfteen thowsand pounds, which (with this 6000^li) I haue lent his Ma^ty. And both Sir Henry Myn and Sir John Hales haue bothe faithfully promised me, and given me their hands, to take no advantage of my bond, if by the Slackness of Sir Th^o Button, who is to fetch the said 6000^li from yoghall in one of the Kings shippes, or by contrariety of wyndes or other impedyments (being no defalte of my money to be in readiness) it should not be brought

over at the precize day: the scrivener, another of the penceners, & Badnedg ar witnesses of this promise, at my sealing my bond. *The moneis paid, and the bond returned cancelled.*

10. Lettres by John Norrison to M^r walley, the Bicsop of Cork, Mr Gore, & cornelius gafney.

12. paid for Booth and Badnedges lodgings in channell Row, cxij^s.

14. given M^r dotting for drawing owt the contract between me and the 4 yronmongers of London, & to ryde into suffox to procure me two Hamermen to goe to my worcks in Irelande, 40^s.

16. This day the Lo. digby departed Newington green to go to Sherborn.

20 17. Sir ffrances Slingsby towld me that Sir Henry Bowrchier affirmed to him that he would mistefie the peticon & book against me, and though one of tharticles proved falce, yet 40 of them would be proved true.

20 18. Sir Thomas Stafford tould me also that Sir Henry would mistefie the book and peticon, and that he would persequute me and my posteretie, and said that Sir Edward villyers was a ffoole, or knave, & a coward.

20 20. Thearle of ormond towld me this day, in the privy chamber in Somersett howse, that Sir W^m power promised him a sight of his book against me; but denyed his L^p to haue a coppie therof, but shewed him a page of scandal.

20. Thearle of Kildares lands to the disposcion of the L. Cha[ncellor?], M^r Th^o ffitz gerald, of woodhowse: som ten dayes since, towld me that John power said that day to him, that he had rather then one C.^ll the L. ch[ancellor] were now heer again in the plight he was in; and that he could chardge him with one 2: 3: and 4 corrupcons and takinge of brybes, and

could lay down the persons, the tyme, & the place, and the particular somes receaved by his L^p^.

ꝑ 20 ꝑ. The Kings Ma^ty^ declared this daie to the Lords of his councell that it was his Ma^ts^ pleasure that the L. chancellor of Ireland and thearle of Cork should be the Lordes Justices of that kingdome.

ꝑ 25. Sir ffrances Slingsby this day towld me that Sir Henry bouvchier acknowledged to him, that Sir Harry himself delivered the scandalows peticon framed by him, & Sir W^m^ power against me to His Ma^ty^ with his own hands & that Sir W^m^ power was present at the delivery therof to the King, but becaws Sir Henry was firste named therin, he delivered it with his own hands, Sir W^m^ power present.

25. I gaue my Lord carleton to stay Morris ffitz gerald his pattent of restiticon of blood, to enhable him to be Earle of Kildare, 40^li^ in golde, therby to prevent my lo. digbies succession.

27. I gaue the Kinges attornies clearck, M^r^ wigmore, v^li^ ster: for drawing vp the rough draught of my pattent.

28 ꝑ. Given my lo. Cheef Justice Hydes clearck xx^s^ for a coppie vnder the L. cheef Justices hand of M^r^ W^m^ ffrekes relacon of the trew passadges between him and that dampnable Rogue, John Meers, of Sherborn, touching the imagyned deed pretended to be made by Sir walter Ralegh to his sons vse.

Auguste 1629.

2. His Ma^tys^ Secretary, Sir John Cook, refuzed my present of golde.

3. I lent Richard dalton, since his comyng to London, first x^li^, then at another tyme x^li^, after 20^s^, after that 40^s^, and this day xvij^li^, so I haue heer lent him 40^li^ ster:; And now his

whole debt vnto me vppon his Lands is 605li ster:, as apereth by thaccompt vnder his hand this day signed by him & remayning in my custody: besides the consideracon of 60li on the Keppagh lent his ffath[er], 17 November, 1617; more lent him, 18 Augst, 40s, paid Sir Adam loftus 20li, and to Sir charles coot xli on Mr daltons severall bills, lent him.

3. paid for cutting my wives purple vellet gown vli.

ꝑ 4 ꝑ. I grew to an agreement with the Dutchess of Lennox in the presence of the Lo. Goring, Sir Thomas Stafford, Mr Xtofer carew the lawyer, and others, for the wardship of the boddie and lands of george, Earle of Kildare, ffor which I haue consented to paie the dutchess within eighteen monethes from the date of tharticles, at London in the Hall of Lyncolnes In, the some of sixe thowsand and sixe hundreth pounds ster:, soe as the ffeoffees make over to my daughter Joans vse the same landes for her Joincture, that the Lady ffrances, Countess of Kildare, had for her Joincture, and procure me a new graunt of the wardship of boddy & lands of thearle, and the Kings lettres for the ffeoffee at her chardges. *There is* 3600li *hereof by me paid* 3 *May*, 1630, *Thother* 3000li *the lo. Goring* (*who with Sir The Stafford ar bound with me for the payment therof*) *hath by his lettres vndertaken to dischardg me of, owt of the* 15000li *I lent his Maty, which his lo. hath & is to receav, which his lop. hath paid, & sent me the bond canceled.*

5. I receaved of Mr phillip Burlymachie, by the hands of my servant Badnedg, 500li in golde.

5 ꝑ. The thowsand pounds I present my Lo. Treasurer withall, the better to obteign the ffyfteen thowsand pownds I lent the Kings Maty, was taken up at the Lo. Treasurers request, & vnknown to me by Mr phillip Burlymachie vppon his bond and myne of 2000li, for the payment of 1040li to Mr Beachampe

in the telling howse in the Royall exchandg, the viijth daie of ffebruary next; My lo. goring hath this 1000^{li} by our covenants assigned to his receipt & payment out of the 15000^{li} I lent his Ma^{ty}, and therfore hath given me & Mr Burlymachie his counterbond of 3000^{li} to pay the 1000^{li} at the said day, and save vs harmeles; which bond I delivered M^{r} pompew calandrino to be delivered the L. goring when he hath dischardged our bond, and Mr Lake my Lo. Treasurers secretary vndertook before I would seale the bond, (and that in the presence of Mr Burlymachie) in his garden, that he would dischardg the 40^{li} for the interest. *This* 1000^{li} *is paid & my bond returned unto me canceld.*

5. paid Mr Henry Stayners in part of his quarters wages due at mydsomer laste (at which day I dischardged him from being my solicetor any longer) the som of 20^{li} ster :, so I ow him v^{li} and some other disbursements to officers & clearcks; in full dischardg wherof and of all his disbursements and demaunds the 17 of Auguste I sent him by his man James other 20^{li}.

6. I and my wife, with the children, went from newington green vnto Kingstown vppon the Thames, where we were bravely ffeasted at dynner by my cozen croon of the kings head in ffleetstreat, and after dynner we road to the Lo. G[o]rings at Nonesuch, & the Sonday following I went to the Court at oatlands, & there had a lardg & graceows conferrence with his ma^{ty} & took my leav, & retorned to Newington the xth.

16. paid my cozen peacock of the exchandg that my wife vnknown to me, borrowed of him, xxxiiij^{li}. x^{s}, and to Sir Th^{o} Stafford 54^{li} and to my steward, Wm Britton, ix^{li} odd money, and leav Badnedg x^{li}.

17. I receaved of Sir ffrances willoghby 150^{li} and gave him my bill of exchandg, chardging M^{r} walley with repayment therof.

17. I dyned at the Tower with Sir Allen Apsley, and after dynner I borrowed vppon vse for six monethes by the meanes of Mr George Hooker CCC.^li, which Mr Hooker and I, stand bound to repay, with the consideracon at vj monethes end; of which 300^li I lent Sir Th^o Button one C.^li vppon his bill, which he is to pay Mr Hooker with the consideracon at the said prefixed day, and I thother 200^li with thvse to Mr Hooker that took vp that 300^li for me, & is bound with me for the repayment. *This 300^li. with thuse for 6 monethes I haue wholy repaid, and haue vp the bond. But Sir Thomas Button still owes me the C.^li he had of the 300^li with thvse of the lis* [pounds] *since he receaved it.*

18. I, with my wife and ffamuly departed Newington & dyned at the lo. of colranes [Coleraine], & lay that night at Uxbridge.

19. My cozen Stockdale, at uxbridge, sent Arthure loftus 50^li, which with 50^li at my request he formerly lent him, makes one C.^li: this C.^li Sir Addam loftus delivered Sir W^m parsons, in whose hands it remayns, and is by me vndertaken to be speedely sent over to my cozen Stockdale, except Sir ffrances willoghby, to whome I haue written, pay it him in London: which if he doe, then am I to paie it Sir ffrances in Ireland.

19. Mr Samuell fortree at Uxbridg cam to a conclusion with me, whervppon I wrott to M^r walley and delivered him my lettres that the C. tons of yron deliverable at Mydsomer laste (the delivery wherof I had countermaunded) should now be laden aboord Mr Latfewrs ship, and M^r ffortree gaue me his bill for the payment of 1050^li the 6 of January next; which bill I left with my cozen Th^o Stockdale. Having destined that 1050^li to be paid to the dutchess of Lennox in part of the first payment of 3600^li that I haue covenanted to pay her for the wardship of thearle of Kildare.

19. I abated M^r ffortry out of the 1150^li he was to pay me the 6 of January one C.^li that, vnknown to me, he had lent my wife.

19. I departed uxbridg, and lay that night and till the Monday following at my vncle docter westons in oxford.

17 ao. I sent by Badnedg (as my laste gratuety to Sir Robert Heath, his Ma^ts attorney) one C.^li, which makes CCC.^li given vnto him for his favor & fees in passinge my pattents for my lands and yron.

24. I cam to an vnhappie accompt at oxford with that slie Wm Britton, my steward, and paid him at my departure from Newington on accompt first C.^li, then 20^li, and now at Oxenford for Mr Spence, the vpholster[er], for bedding, he took up of him xix^li, and for the cleering of all other his disbursements & demaunds xi^li in the wood I left at North Hall, and in ready money Ciij^li. viij^s. & xi^d, in all ccxlij^li. viij^s. & xi^d; god forgive him the wronge he did me in his accompts.

21. I receaved my dispatch from the L. of dorchester at the court of woodstock, and gave his 2 secretaries v^li a peec, in all x^li.

25. I depart[ed] from oxford, & gaue my son Richard x^li, to docter westons servants 5^li, to my daughter Saraes childes nvrse xx^s, to docter Iles & docter peers their children xx^s, and lay that night at Banbury.

26 & 27. I lay at the Countess of Leycesters, & gave v^li to the servants; the 28 at coventry; the 29 at Stone; the 30 at westchester; and continewed there till that day sevenight, being the 5 of September, 1629, and that day we removed to Lewenny, xviij myles from westchester, being Sir Henry Salisburies howse, where we were very kyndly enterteigned 3 nights: The 8 we departed thence, & lay that night at Abbeiconway, and came the 9th to Bowmarr[is] [*torn off*].

9. This day I cam to Bowmarris, and the 14 I sent my lettres to Cap^{n} Rice by the poste of Bowmarris, who retorned my lettres after they had been at dawpool in chesterwater, and that cap^{n} Rice with the Kings ship, called the ixth whelp, had sett saile towards Bowmarris to take me in there, but the wynde not serving he retorned vnto dawpool, so I continewed at Bowmarris in expectacon of the wynde & the Kings shipp vntill the laste of September, & then went aboord, but the wynde altering, we were driven to goe on Shoar again. And the next day, being the firste of october, 1629, god sent vs a faier wynde, and we had a safe & happie passadge, & arrived at the Rings end, neer dublin, on ffrydaie, about ten of the clock in the fforenoon, in safety: God be ever praised therfore, and for all other his blessings & mercies.

Me: I gaue a gelding called bay downyng to Sir Henry Lea, and he gaue me to carry one of my men to the sea syde, a mowse coloured ambling negg, which at westchester I bestowed on my chaplen, Mr Stephen Jerrom.

Me: also I left at my departure from Newington green all my wrytings Concerning the Lo Beaumont, Sir W^{m} power & Sir Henry Bowchier, their book of articles exhibited to his Ma^{ty} against me, & Sir Wm Lovelace, of canterbury, his bond for the 20^{li} I lent him, with my cozen peeter Nayler of New In, and appointed him to receav that xx^{li} and to paie it to Mr Monday, the Herald, dwelling in Aldersgatestreet, for guilding and putting into colowrs the Tombes I buylt in preston church, neer ffeversham, over my ffather & mother. But Sir Wm Lovelace dying before repayment, my bond remaynes with thother wrytings in the hands of my said cozen peeter Nayler, and the xx^{li} is by my order paid Mr Mondaie by M^{r} phillip Burlymachie.

NOTES AND ILLUSTRATIONS.

Page 1. '*Sir Barnard Greenvile Knight*'—See full Memoir of the "great Earl," as before, for notices of the Grenvilles along with others whose estates he purchased. This, once for all in reference to unannotated names.

„ 1. '*Melloon power ffitz John*'—Query: Can this person have been Pierce, second son of John le Poer, Lord le Poer, of *Killowen*, co. Waterford, who married Honora, daughter of John, Lord Brittas (Burke's "Extinct Peerage," p. 443). As in Scotland, so in Ireland at this period, the lord of a place was sometimes called by the name of the place. "Killowen" may be the word intended by Melloon.

„ 1. '*Sir Barnaby Brien*'—He was second son of Donatus, fourth Earl of Thomond; and he succeeded his brother Henry, the fifth Earl, in the title and estates. He was knighted by King James I., 21 July, 1615. He married Mary, daughter of Sir James Fermer, or Farmer, of Easton Neston, Northants, and had a son Henry, who became seventh Earl of Thomond.

Page 2. '*Lo: Moor*'=Sir Garret Moore, Knight, of Mellifont, M.P. for Dungarvan in 1613, created Baron Moore of Mellifont, 20 July, 1616, and Viscount Moore of Drogheda, 7 February, 1621-2. From him descends the Marquess of Drogheda.

„ 3. '*Sir John King*'—Obtained from Queen Elizabeth, in requital for military service in Ireland, the Abbey of Boyle, co. Roscommon, and from James I. valuable territorial grants. He married Katherine, daughter of Robert Drury, and grand-niece of the Lord Deputy, Sir William Drury. From him descend the Earls of Kingston, of Mitchelstown, co. Cork.

„ 3. '*Sir John Leak*'—He had grants of land in Tipperary and Limerick, and from him descended families of gentry in both these shires. The Leake family of Tipperary were seated at Holycross, and those of Limerick at Rathkeale. Colonel Leake of Holycross, *circa* 1714, had a daughter, who was married to Christopher Nugent, M.D., and their daughter, Jane Mary Nugent, became the wife of Edmund Burke, the illustrious statesman. She was born in 1734, and died 2 April, 1812.

„ 3. '*Bicshop of Corck*'—The Earl's brother, *ut frequenter*. See below in text. *Ibid.* '*Sir William Hull*'—Of Leamcon Manor, co. Cork, of whom *antè*. *Ibid.* '*Sir John Everard*'—He had estates near Fethard, in the county of Tipperary. *Ibid.* '*Keppagh*'= Cappagh (Irish), a tillage plot, is of frequent occurrence in the counties of Cork and Waterford, as a place-name. This Keppagh, or Cappagh, was probably

the place yet known by this appellation, in the parish of Whitechurch, co. Waterford, now the seat of John Ussher, Esq.

Page 4. '*Edward Davenant*'—This is a frequently recurring name of an Essex family, and probably third son of William Davenant, of Davenant's lands. ("Visitation of Essex," vol. i., p. 388, Harleian Society.)

„ 5. '*pay one yeares Rent . . . . due . . . to his Ma^ty*'=quit and Crown Rent. *Ibid.* '*Sir William Tathes*'—See note on p. 3 of vol. i., p. 274. *Ibid.* '*cnogher*' = Conogher. See p. 66. *Ibid.* 'Hanks' = the family name of the "old heires."

„ 6-7. '*Edward Cary*' . . . . '*Mrs Margery*' . . . . Edward Cary, nephew of Sir George Cary, of Cockington, lord deputy, married Margaret Blackhurst, of Lancashire, and had two sons. From him descends the family of Torr Abbey. (See Cary of Torr Abbey, in Burke's "Landed Gentry.")

„ 7. '*Sir Charles Wilmott*'—Created Viscount Wilmot of Athlone, 4 January, 1620-1: from whom Earls of Rochester. *Ibid.* '*better cheap*' = very cheap. '*Replevns*' = law term.

„ 8. '*ffllemyngsland*'—Near Tourin, a castle of the Roches, not far from Lismore.

„ 9. '*Sir Thomas Roper*'—Created Viscount Baltinglass, 27 June, 1627 (Burke's "Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*ir*' = Irish. *Ibid.* '*The Lo. cheef Justice*' = Sir George Shurley, so appointed by patent, 17 June, 1620. *Ibid.* '*Sir Wm Rives*'—Sir William Ryves was appointed Attorney-General of Ireland,

by patent, 3 October, 1619, and third Justice of King's Bench, 4 April, 1634. *Ibid.* '*Sir Wm. Power*'—Lord Cork's opponent: see vol. i., *frequenter*. *Ibid.* '*Myntoon*' = Mentiniry, a townland in the parish of Clonfert, barony of Duhallow, and county of Cork.

Page 10. '*Sir Thomas Brown*' — Of Hospital, county of Limerick. (See "Peerage"—EARLS OF KENMARE.) *Ibid.* '*Ive-Leary*' = (*Uibh-Laeghaire*), the territory of O'Leary. *Ibid.* '*irrepleviable*' = irrepleviable, *i.e.*, not to be redeemed: law term.

" 11. '*gnyves*' = gneeves. A gneeve (*gniomh*, in Irish) is the twelfth part of a ploughland.

" 11. '*Ballydergan*'—Query: Ballyderoon? The castle of Ballyderoon stands between the Ariglen and Funcheon rivers, not far from their junction with the Blackwater, near Fermoy.

" 11. '*coam*'—As queried, 'roan' or 'cream'?

" 11. '*Mr John Colstons*'—The name is still quick in Bristol for charities founded by him, and annual speechifications of a political hue on both sides.

" 11. *Angell gabrel*' = Gabriel—See Introduction in vol. i. on this name. We have 'The Good Samaritan' for name of a public-house in this town of Blackburn wherein I write. *Ibid.* '*customes*' = Receiver of Customs, or Collector of the Port.

" 12. '*Cool*' (*cuil*, Irish, a corner) is near Castle Lyons. Here is Coole Abbey, a seat of the Peard family. *Ibid.* '*Jargne bake*' = Jamesbrook, in the parish of Garranekinnefeake, barony of Imokilly.

" 13. '*Ballinlowntagh*'—A townland in co. Waterford.

Page 13. '*Henry Stubbes*'—A person of this name published in 1666, "The Miraculous Conformist: or an account of Severall Marvaillous Cures performed by the stroaking of the Hands of Mr Valentine Greatarick, with a Physicall Discourse thereupon, in a letter to the Honourable Robert Boyle, Esq." *Ibid.* '*Lyte-radg*' = freight for conveyance in lighters or barges.

„ 14. '*Lust taffata*'—"Lush. Of a dark deep full colour, opposite to pale and faint." [Johnson.]

„ 14. '*wednesdaies lectures*" = a week-day Service, apparently ordered by the Earl of Cork.

„ 14. '*woodstock*' = a townland in the parish of Carrigtohill, barony of Barrymore and county of Cork.

„ 14. '*garran*' = work-horse, as before.

„ 15. '*neen*' = vol. i., p. 282, or p. 57. *Ibid.* '*Barryrathe*' = Barreragh, a townland in the parish of Lislee, barony of Ibane and Barryroe, and county of Cork. *Ibid.* '*in calf*,' *i.e.*, in gestation. *Ibid.* '*parakeete*' = paroquet? *i.e.*, shapen as a Paroquet; or green, the bird's colour.

„ 16. '*ffyrnes*' = ferns, bracken. *Ibid.* '*not wood*'—Needed for pipe-staves, &c., and the enormous using up of which led to speedy clearing of Irish forests and greenwood. When at Kilcolman one's heart is saddened to-day to look at the bared mountains that in Spenser's day were clothed from level to height. Except stripped Lebanon, I have seen no more painful sight.

„ 16. '*Bread*'—Bree (in Irish) signifies a hill, like Scottish Brae. Breeda, "the double hill" [*i.e.*, two peaks], is a townland in parish of Ardagh, near Youghal.

Page 16. '*mearing.*' See note on p. 8, vol. i., or p. 278.

„ 17. '*John Cade*'—A not unfrequent Irish name. Whether descended of the renowned (or notorious) 'Jack' the Editor knoweth not.

„ 17. '*Herriots.*' See note on p. 100, vol. i., or p. 285.

„ 17. '*Sir Wm Smyth.*' Query: of Ashton Court, Somerset? I do not find this baptismal name among the Smyths of Ballynatray, co. Waterford.

„ 17. '*Wm chettle*'—Like Tottell, another English name, that comes up in contemporary and earlier English literature.

„ 17. '*cooleeryn*' and '*coolegortbwy*' . . . '*ffarnham*' . . = farms at Affane, on the Blackwater, near Lismore.

„ 18. '*earnest*' = pledge, as before.

„ 18. '*Sir Thomas Southwell*'—He was of the Council of Munster, and was seated at Poulnelong, co. Cork. He married Anne, daughter of Sir Thomas Harris of Cornworthy, Devon, and sister of Sir Edward Harris, Justice of the King's Bench. Lady Southwell was a poetess of some merit. She wrote (among others) a Poetical Epistle of 121 lines to Doctor Bernard Adams, Bishop of Limerick, 1604-1636. Sir Thomas Southwell died 12 June, 1626. His funeral certificate is in the British Museum.

„ 18. '*Cords.*' Query, Coote, often mentioned in this Diary?

„ 18. '*Sir John dowdall*'—Of Pilltown Castle.. See *ante.*

„ 18. '*Sir Anthony Awcher*'—Of Bourne, Kent, Sheriff of that shire, 12 James I. He died July, 1637, and was succeeded by his son, Anthony, created a Baronet 4 July, 1666 (see Aucher of Bishopsbourne, "Extinct Baronetcies").

Page 19. '*Kilnockan*'—In the county of Waterford, near Ardmore.

„ 19. '*Iland of whydy & balligobban*'—Whiddy is in Bantry Bay, opposite the town of Bantry. Balligobban is on the mainland, not far from the town.

„ 20. '*Sir Edward deering*'—It is pleasant to come on this famous knight's name as a visitor in Ireland.

„ 20. '*Sir ffaithfull ffortescue*'—See Peerage, BARON CLERMONT. *Ibid.* Aghglassan = Ahaglaslin (hodie). *Ibid.* The yoghall = *eo-chaille*, Yew Wood, and (hodie) Yoghalls, a townland in the parish of Kilgarriffe, county of Cork.

„ 20. '*Nedd Skott my lo: Chichesters harper*'—See Introduction in vol. i.

„ 21. '*Sir John ffynnett*'—Seems to be unknown: perhaps 'Sir' was a clerical designation? A family of this name was seated at Soulton, Kent.

„ 21. '*Sir ffrances Blundell*'—Created a Baronet of Ireland, 13 Oct., 1620. Ancestor of the VISCOUNT BLUNDELL: extinct in 1756.

„ 22. '*sowe iron*' *ut frequenter*—Now '*pig*' iron is the term. It means "cast" iron, as distinguished from "malleable" iron, and was probably named from its rotund and oblong shape after fusion.

„ 22. '*Sir Domynick Sarsfeyld*'—Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, Ireland, and created a baronet 30 Sept., 1619; Viscount Kilmallock, 1624. Deposed by sentence of the Court of Star Chamber, 1634, of his seat on the Bench.

„ 22. '*Sir Garrott Lother*' (and '*Loather*' below)—Sir Gerard Lowther, serjeant at law in England, was

made Chief Justice of the Common Pleas on Sarsfield's deprivation in 1634.

Page 23. '*drisshanebeg*' = a townland in the parish of Drishane, barony of Duhallow, and County of Cork.

„ 24. '*clonea*' = a vicarage, near Dungarvan, county of Waterford.

„ 28. '*glanbanemore*' = Glenane More (hodie), a townland in the parish of Mogeely and county of Cork.

„ 29. '*Lorde viscount of Athlone*' = Sir Roger Jones, created VISCOUNT RANELAGH, 25 August, 1628.

„ 29. '*The great castle called Castlane necrusshy*'—Near Dingle, in co. Kerry.

„ 30. '*dondanger*' = Dundaneere, or Downdaniel, situated between Innishannon and Bandon, in county of Cork.

„ 32. '*lackefun, clonmore,*' *&c.*—In the county of Waterford, near Dungarvan.

„ 32 '*Ardkitts and ffarrensisseragh*'—Townlands in the parish of Desertserges, barony of Carbery and county of Cork.

„ 32. '*enclosier*' = park. *Ibid.* '*Ardnesack*'—Adjacent to the town of Youghal, co. Cork. *Ibid.* '*cradocks point*'—Evidently at Youghal; but the designation is now lost.

„ 33. '*Malperos*'—A foreign-sounding name. *Ibid.* '*ffyre fforck*' = poker—a transition name: *Ibid.* '*baking in both my abbeis.*' There were flour-mills at both friaries (Dominican to the North and Franciscan to the South) of Youghal; and in Lord Cork's leases were clauses requiring his tenants to grind their corn exclusively at these mills, being his lordship's property.

'Clearck' the miller is here to have the further privilege of 'baking.'

Page 34. '*Lo: Bowrck of Brittas.*' Theobald Bourke was created Lord Burgh, Baron of Brittas, 28 Jan., 161$\frac{8}{9}$. ("Extinct Peerage," p. 67.)

„ 35. '*Sir James Semple*'—Of Letterkenny, Ireland, now represented by Lord Southwell. He was son of Robert, fourth BARON SEMPILL, and of his second wife, Dame Johanna de Evieland, a lady of the Low Countries. (See "Peerage": "SEMPILL".)

„ 36. '*ogekill*'—Okyll (eo-chaille = the yew-wood) is a townland containing 175 acres, close to Camphire, on the banks of the river Bride.

„ 36. '*Lady Ellen ffitz gerald*'—This masculine lady was widow of Sir John Fitzgerald of Dromana. She was daughter of Maurice FitzGibbon, the White Knight. Her last will was dated 30 May, 1630.

„ 37. '*gale*' = accruing rent. *Ib.* '4th *sheaf*' = heriott or tenure-payment.

„ 38. '*decies.*' See Note on p. 240, vol. i., p. 298.

„ 39. '*parson ffoxe*'—Richard Fox, rector of Brigowne, diocese of Cloyne (Brady's "Cork Records," vol. ii., p. 65).

„ 40. '*indifferent*' = impartial, or unprejudiced. Sir Lawrence Parsons was now resident at Youghal.

„ 41. '*Tallagh knvyes*'—Lord Cork's industry is everywhere manifested in these entries of his Diary. He had evidently established the cutlery trade, supplying material from his own works. 'Tallagh,' in Irish *tealach*, signifies 'a hill,' and this town, which stands on a lofty eminence, is called in Irish Tea-

lach-an-iarainn = the hill of the iron. For the mines worked there by the Great Earl of Cork, see Joyce's "Origin and History of Irish Names of Places," 1st Series, p. 356.

Page 41. '*Mr. Snell*'—William Snell, M.A., a Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, was presented by the Crown to the prebendal living of Modeligo, diocese of Lismore, together with the precentorship of Waterford Cathedral, united *pro hac vice*, 10 November, 1620, and was installed February 3rd, 1621. In six days after he was admitted a Vicar Choral of Lismore. He died about 1641 (Cotton's "Fasti," i., pp. 199, 200).

„ 41. '*Dawborn*'—Richard Daborne was Dean of Lismore from 1621 to 1627-8 (Cotton's "Fasti," i., 167).

„ 41. '*Monoaross rout*'—'Rout,' as before *frequenter*, is used as part of a local name. Ruadh in Irish means 'red,' and was often added thus when the clay was reddish. Cognate with Latin *ruber* and English 'ruddy.'

„ 42. '*gortrenfoyry*'—A farm in the parish of Tallagh, county of Waterford. *Ibid.* '*glanballycollenan*'—Now unknown. *Ibid.* '*Shandon*'—See p. 54. *Ibid.* '*Lady Hull*' = wife of Sir William Hull, of Leamcon Manor, co. Cork. See p. 3.

„ 43. '*Lord Viscount Grandizon*' = Sir Oliver St. John, created Viscount Grandison, 3 January, 1620. He died in 1630.

„ 43. '*defalcable*' = to be deducted.

„ 47. '*Errivane*' = Qu. Eaman, Irish for *Edmund?*

„ 48. '*Richard Bolton*'—Solicitor-General, 1618, Attorney-

General of the Court of Wards, 1622, and Lord Chancellor of Ireland, 1639.

Page 48. '*therfore*' = there for. *Ibid.* '*Sealing the Leather*' —See Note on p. 7, vol. i., or p. 278. *Ibid.* '*Hercules*' of Affane—The ancient name, still in use, *e.g.*, Sir Hercules Robinson of to-day, whose doings 'at the Cape' have been much in men's mouths of late.

„ 49. '*Lo. Viscount ffawlk Land*'—One of the celebrities of the time.

„ 49. '*Cutty*' = Cuthbert. *Cuidighe*, in Irish, a companion, or assistant (from *cuideadh*, *i.e*, help), reminds us of "Cuddy," of Colin Clout, and of "Cuddie," of the Shepherd's Calendar. The latter, of course, long preceded Spenser's Irish residence: and the former only continues the other. Still it is interesting to note the name.

„ 49. '*Sir dudley Norton*'—Secretary of State to King Charles I., for which office he had a grant of £200 a year, 28 July, 1 Car. I. He had also large grants of lands in Ireland.

„ 49. '*Sir John Jephson*'—Knighted in 1603, a Privy Councillor of Ireland. He married Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas Norreys, Lord President of Munster. His descendant and representative is Sir Charles Denham Jephson Norreys, Bart., of Mallow, co. Cork.

„ 50. '*pyckled skallops*' = the scallop, *Pecten opercularis*, is largely used for food in Ireland.

„ 51. '*Almesses*' = an aume (*ama*, Du Cange) was a Dutch measure of wine, containing 34 imperial gallons.

In Dunbar's "Social Life in former Days," sub anno 1694, we have "Four Alms of white Rhenish Wine, not exceeding 17 dollars per alme."

Page 52. '*Sir Thomas Penruddock*'—He was of a family seated at Arcleby, Cumberland, and of Compton Chamberlayne, Wilts.

„ 52. '*Sir Henry Bowrchier*'—Son of Sir George Bourchier, General of Queen Elizabeth's Army in Munster, A.D. 1580. He succeeded to the Earldom of Bath, in 1636, and *d. s. p.* 15 August, 1654.

„ 52. '*muster at Bandonbridge*'—Bennet, in his "History of Bandon" (pp. 71-2), writes:—"Bandon had increased so much in population .... that we find in this year [1622] the town formed quite a little army of its own. When the King's Commissioners paid their official visit here on the 30th of August, Captain Andrew Kettleby's troop, consisting of sixty-six well-mounted and well-equipped troopers, marched to the parade-field for inspection. A body of foot was also on the ground; which, exclusive of its four captains, five lieutenants, and five ensigns, consisted of six serjeants, six drummers, and five hundred and sixty-four rank and file. The captains were Anthony Stawell, Hubert Nicholas, Richard Crofte, and Anthony Skipwith."

„ 53. '*The princis ayde for marriadg*'—See page 69, under 7 Feb., 1622. These entries possess historical value, as they place on record Royal "aydes" contributed by Ireland, but unmentioned by Irish writers. It is evident that King James's pecuniary straits induced him to levy on his Irish

fief subsidies, similar to those extorted from English landholders by his Royal Proclamations. These entries further demonstrate that the assessment was made on counties severally, and by a poundage on each ploughland (or hundred); and that the rateable value of the county of Cork was, in 1622-23, four times that of Waterford.

"The prince's ayde for marriadg" was preparatory to his repairing to Madrid, as he did in the month of February following, accompanied by the Duke of Buckingham, to solicit the hand of the Infanta. Full light is thrown upon the "Spanish Marriage" in Dr. Gardiner's book, bearing that title. The "ayde" for the Lady Elizabeth's marriage had a retrospective character, *i.e.*, to discharge her dowry promised ten years previously. She had married, 14 February, 1612-13, Frederick V., Duke of Bavaria, Elector Palatine of the Rhine, and King of Bohemia. It is noticeable that Kings' daughters were, at this period, undistinguished from the Nobles' daughters by their titles. This Princess before her marriage had a Company of Players, who were styled "The Lady Elizabeth's Servants."

Page 54. '*mustered at Tallagh*'—Smith, in his "History of Cork" (i. 56), gives this description:—"On the 5th of September the same year [1622] there were reviewed at Tallagh by the same Commissioners, 235 horse, in four troops, well-mounted, armed and disciplined, commanded by Sir Robert Tynte, Knight, Sir John Leake, Knight, Captain Robert Gore and Captain Roger Carew, with twenty other officers,

lieutenants, cornets, &c. Also 754 foot, in eight companies, commanded by Captain Richard Smith, Captain Thomas Mansfield, Captain John Strongman, Captain Richard Joliff, Captain Anthony Southwell, Captain John Oglethorp, Captain Gregory Segar, and Captain Gyles Bernard, with lieutenants, ensigns, serjeants, drums, &c., among whom were eighteen freeholders and thirty copyholders, all tenants to the Earl of Cork, and by him planted on the seigniories purchased from Sir Walter Raleigh." *Ibid.* '*Nicholas Sawnders*'—In the Royal Visitation of 1634, now in H.M. Public Record Office, Dublin, we read:—"1622. October 4. Nicholas Saunders admissus ad Rectoriam dimidiatem de Templeogan, Cloyne, et inductus October 7th." Templeogan, alias Templekeogane, was also called 'Letter' (hodie Litter), in Irish *Leitir* = a hill-side that is soft by tricklings of water. Vide Cormac's "Glossary," *sub voce* "LETIR." "Litter: Vicaria ibidem spectat ad Abb' de ffermoy et usurpatur. Valet xij^{li} per an. Comes Cork habet. Nicholas Saunders admissus et institutus fuit in eundem per nuper Epũm."

Page 55. '*Mr. Godden's* = Godwin or Goodwin?

„ 56. '*god send,*' *&c.*—The engagement of the Lady Katharine Boyle with Sapcott Beaumont, which appears and reappears in this Diary, fell through, so that this augury was unfulfilled. She was married to Arthur Jones, Viscount Ranelagh, while Beaumont took to wife Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Thomas Monson, by whom he had two sons and a daughter. See our

edition of the Poems of Sir John Beaumont, Bart., in Fuller "Worthies" Library, with full Memorial —Introduction.

Page 57. '*Kilcascan*'—A townland in the parish of Ballymoney, in the barony of Carbery and county of Cork.

„ 57. '*Sir Anthonie Ager*'—Of Kent. His only daughter and heir, Elizabeth, was married to Sir Humphry Gilbert, the famous navigator, half-brother of Sir Walter Raleigh, and who was lost at sea.

„ 57. '*Sir Georg onslow*'—Of a family ennobled 25 June, 1716, and now represented by the Earl of Onslow.

„ 57. '*Rahane Lane*'—The lane near the little Rath, or circular Fort, and still known by this name. It is near St. Mary's Church, Youghal.

„ 58. '*Lavallen*'—A family name of frequent occurrence in our own day. Perhaps a corruption of Llewellyn.

„ 58. '*Hannyball*'—Odd name for an Englishman = Hannibal. The Horseys are slightly connected with English literature. See our "Occasional Issues," Willobie's "Avisa," 1594: "Apologie," 1596: "The Victorie of English Chastitie," 1596, and "Penelope's Complaint" by Peter Colse, 1596 (4to. 1880).

„ 60. '*now Lo Bicsp of Cork*'—This was Dr. Richard Boyle. He was brother of Michael, Bishop of Waterford and Lismore, and cousin-german of his immediate predecessor, Dr. John Boyle. In the previous year [1621] he had petitioned the King that the See of Cloyne which he had received *in commendam*, "might be united to Cork so as to be deemed one bishopric." The King granted this,

directing that he be entitled Bishop of Cork and Cloyne; that the cathedrals of Cork and Cloyne be his cathedrals; and that he have leave to reside in whatever part of the diocese he may find most convenient. Dated October 14. [Rot. Pat.]

Page 61. '*Justice Gernon*'—Not on the Irish Bench. Qu. only a Justice of the Peace? *Ibid.* '*Moallo*' = Mallow.

„ 61. '*Abbeis of Tracton, Castle Lyons & Rosgrilly*'—Tracton Abbey, four miles from Carrigaline, co. Cork, was founded for Cistercian monks in 1224; Castle Lyons, twenty-one miles from Cork, was founded by the Barry family in 1307 for Franciscans. '*Rosgrilly*'—There is no such place. Query. 'Mogeely,' near Tallow, or Ross Carbery? *Ibid.* '*Coly yodo*' = Ballyvodock, near Midleton.

„ 62. '*balde doe*' = hornless, as before—a fine.

„ 63. '*vickar Butler*'—Peter Butler was Prebendary of Lismore, 1607-1616.

„ 63-4. '*Rectories and tythes,*' *&c.*—The Royal Visitation Book of 1634 found as follows:—"The College of Yoghall is now in the hands of Sir Richard Boyle, Knt., by grant from his Majesty. It hath several churches and chappels thereunto annexed, viz., The entire rectories of Yoghall, Clonprest, Ardagh, Killeagh, Ightermurragh, Mallow and Carrigaline; the vicarages of Kilmacdonogh, Garrivoe, and Kilcredan; the parsonages of Aghern, Skull, Ballynoe, Kilmoe, and Caheragh, one of the rectories of Myross, and one of the rectories of Creagh." (*Vide* Hayman's "Memorials," as before, p. 16.)

„ 64. '*Sir Thomas waldron*'—*recte* Walrond. He was

second son of Humphrey Walrond, of Bradfield, co. Devon, by Mary, daughter of Sir Thomas Willoughby, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, England.

Page 65. '*frett*' = adorn with stucco work?

„ 66. '*Bealick*'—A townland in the parish of Macroom, barony of Muskery, in the county of Cork.

„ 66. '*Broghill*'—From this the Earl of Cork's eldest son Roger took his title of Baron. It is a townland in the parish of Ballyhea, Barony of Orrery and Kilmore, co. Cork.

„ 68. '*statute of wynchester*'—In the reign of Edgar a law was made to prevent frauds arising from the diversity of measures in different parts of the kingdom, and for the establishment of a legal and universal standard measure. The standard vessels, made by this monarch's order, were deposited at Winchester, and the original bushel is still preserved in the Guildhall. *Ibid.* '*tyeth pilchers*' = tenth of the pilchards (herrings) taken by the fishermen. Lord Cork levied the impropriate tithes of Castlehaven.

„ 70. '*gatehowse*'—Evidently the Diary was now being written at Lismore. The 'gatehouse' of the castle is in fine preservation, and over the gateway itself are the arms of Boyle with the family motto.

„ 71. '*Mr. Gessop*' = Richard Jessop, Vicar Choral of Lismore, 1626. Prebendary of Cork, 1618-1634.

„ 71. '*Richard Northern*'—Prebendary of Lismore in 1630. He died in 1634. He is called in the Royal Visitation of 1634, Morthirere, or Worthirne.

„ 72. '*tapestry hangings*'—There were some fine specimens

of tapestry in the chief reception room of the Castle of Lismore, until of late years.

Page 72. '*Jopes*' = dupes? *Ibid.* '*Sir Frances Slingsbie*'—One of His Majesty's Council of the Province of Munster, 15 Sept., 1626. (Rot. Pat., 2° Carol. s. 2do pars dorso membranum, 13.)

„ 73. '*imprest*' = bind.

„ 73. '*great Lugg of Masons worck*'—Lug = perch. Gough makes it 16½ feet. Spenser uses it in "Faerie Queene," b. ii., c. x., st. 11—"the large leape which Debon did compell Coulin to make, being eight *lugs* of grownd."

„ 74. '*Sir Randall cleyton*'—He had grants of land near Mallow, where his descendants continued for many generations. An heiress carried these estates into the family of Love.

„ 75. '*Alice fenton*'—Sir William Fenton had married, 29 Dec., 1614, at the College of Youghal, Margaret, daughter of Fitzgibbon, The White Knight. (See Diary of that date.)

„ 76. '*Sir John Everard*'—Of Fethard, county of Tipperary, where he had large estates. *Ibid.* '*Lands of Camphier*'—These are situated on the Blackwater, not far from Lismore.

„ 80. '*prize=prisage*'—See note on p. 20, vol. i., or p. 280. *Ibid.* '*extended*' = valued (literally, 'drawn up'), a legal term.

„ 81. '*thearle of castlehaven & his Countess.*'—Mervyn Touchet, 2nd Earl of Castlehaven. His Countess was Ann, daughter of Ferdinando, Earl of Derby. He was beheaded on Tower Hill, 14 May, 1631.

„ 81. '*lings . . . haberdynes*'—The former is a very common sea-fish, the latter is the codfish dried and salted, as were doubtless the 'lings' that were taken to Dublin. The latter name still is used, apparently, for both. *Ibid.* '*Almesses.*' Qu. Holibut, or Halibut? or can the fish intended be the Twaite Shad (*Alosa Finta*) called locally 'Ale-wives'? ("Notes and Queries," 21 July, 1860.)

Page 83. '*Mr. John Steer, B^p of Kilfenneragh*'—Dr. John Steere was Bishop of Kilfenora 1617-1621, and of Ardfert 1621-1628.

„ 83. '*Jerom the preacher*' and '*M^r* [*Stephen*] *Jerom*'—He was of St. John's College, Cambridge, B.A. 160¾, M.A. 1607, and was Domestic Chaplain to the Earl of Cork. He published various books, of which the following may be noted: (*a*) "Seaven Helps to Heaven," . . . . the third edition. 1619-20. 2 Parts. 4to. (*b*) Ireland's Jubilee, or Joyes Io-Pæan, for Prince Charles his welcome home . . . ." Dublin, 1624. 4to. The name occurs frequently in this Diary, earlier and later.

„ 84. '*Catherlagh*' = Carlow; '*Carrick*' [on Suir]? *Ibid.* '*Vna*'—See Introduction in vol. i. *Ibid.* '*who named him*' = christen, as before.

„ 86. *Kufs* = cuffs.

„ 86. '*the hospitall*'—'*Hospitall*'—So named from a Preceptory of Knights Templars there founded, A.D. 1226, by Sir Geoffrey de Mauriscoe (then Lord Justice of Ireland), is a town and parish in the county or Limerick, four miles from Bruff.

„ 87. *Kynameolky* = Kinalmeaky, is a barony (or hundred)

in the county of Cork, whence the Earl of Cork's second son, Lewis, took his title of Viscount Kinalmeaky.

Page 88. '*Sir James craig.*'—A Scot, whose patents for vast grants of land in Ireland are enrolled inter annos 1625-1632. See more of him, page 170, and *note* thereon.

„ 88. '*spitall courtenearle*' = Hospital Court of the Earl. 'Iarla' (an earl) is a word that was borrowed into the Irish at the time of the Anglo-Norman invasion. It is in constant use in the annals of Ireland; for the old historians, when recording events in which the great Anglo-Norman lords were engaged, did not translate the word *earl*, but transferred it with a slight change of form. In Tyrone, we have *Suidhe-iarla*, The Earl's Mansion; in Limerick, *Kilmacan-iarla*, the Church of the Earl's Son; in Wexford, *Tomin-iarla*, the Earl's Tomb. *Ibid.* '*aleterneatile*' = alternately, *i.e.*, alternate presentation.

„ 89. 'garran.' See Note in vol. i., p. 297. *Ibid.* '*Ibawn*' —The occurrence of this name, here and elsewhere, enables us to correct the reading of Lord Cork's vexatious writing, in vol. i., p. 297; where for 'Iburne' read 'Ibawn.'

„ 90. '*monesteries*' = a strand near Dungarvan.

„ 91. '*Mr peeter de Latfewr*' = a Holland merchant.

„ 93. '*table book*' = note-book, as we now say. *Ibid.* '2 *little yrish boys*' = dolls dressed up as such.

„ 94, 96. '*I paid . . . pereg.*' See Introduction in vol i. on these important Spenserian entries and various others. *Ibid.* controverction = controversy, or litigation.

Page 96. '*Sir Thomas Sowthwell*'—He was sent by James I. to Ireland to promote the plantation, or colonization, of Munster, where he was one of the Council to the President of that province. He married the daughter of Sir Thomas Harris, of Cornworthy, Down, and sister of Sir Edward Harris, third Justice of the King's Bench, Ireland, by whom he had two daughters —Elizabeth, wife of Sir John Dowdall, of Pilltown Castle, and Frances, married to William Lenthall, who had (with others) a son, William Lenthall, Speaker of the Long Parliament. Sir Thomas Southwell died 12 June, 1626. His funeral certificate is in British Museum.

„ 96. '*Sir Thomas Standish*'—He was granted estates at Bruff, co. Limerick. His daughter and heiress, Faith, married in 1633 Darby O'Grady of Kilballyowen. See "Landed Gentry"—O'Grady.

„ 97. '*Anye*'—Any, or Knockany, is a small village about twelve miles south-east of Limerick. A Preceptory of the Knights of St. John of Jerusalem was founded here, A.D. 1226, by Geoffrey de Mauriscoe, and is the 'commandry' here alluded to. *Ibid.* '*had notice the* 5'—Four days for news, and news of such kind, to reach Lismore from Dublin! *Ibid.* '*a pair of the Duke's gloves*'—Qu. 'Tho[mas] Duke's gloves'—Some local glover? Duke is still a Cork surname.

„ 98. '*aduces*' = legal evidences. *Ibid.* '*Lugg.*' See note *antè.*

„ 99. '*lent his Ma^ty*,' &c.—See Introduction in vol. i. Loans to the Sovereign, made by private individuals, were of

frequent occurrence in the Tudor and Stuart reigns, and royal letters soliciting such aids are still preserved as heirlooms in many families.

Page 100. '*Earle of Ormond . . . created Earle in october* 1328'—In the Peerages it is dated November 2nd: and so the earldom of Desmond is assigned to 22nd, not 27th, as here. *Ibid.* '*Mr. W^m purlewent*'—Five descents of this family are given in the Visitation of Gloucestershire, 1623 (Harleian Society, 1885).

„ 101. '*castle of Corneveagh*'—The ruins of this castle, which was situated about two miles from Youghal, yet exist. 'Corneveagh' (Irish) signifies 'the round hill of the ravens.' *Ibid.* '*L^e Bicsshop of waterforde*' = Dr. John Lancaster. *Ibid.* '*Earle of Ormonde*'—He was 10th Earl of Ormonde and 3rd of Ossory. He was called by the Irish *dubh*, or 'the swarthy,' from his complexion. There is a fine portrait of him in Kilkenny Castle; and a woodcut (unhappily) reversed on the block, was given with biographical memoranda in the "Journal of the Kilkenny Archæological Society" (New Series, vol. iii. 389 sq.).

„ 102 '*countess of Desmond*'—Not a Geraldine. She was the Lady Elizabeth Butler, only child of the Earl of Ormonde (*ut supra*), and wife of Preston, Lord Dingwall, who was created Viscount Callan and Earl of Desmond, 20th November, 1622. *Ibid.* '*earle of Westmoreland*'—See my edition of his "Poems" in my 'Occasional Issues' of Unique and Rare Books, with a full Memoir

prefixed. He died 23rd, not 21st, March, 1628. *Ibid.* '*my dear wife . . . died*'—See a fuller entry onward.

Page 103. *Vall. brown*'—Sir Valentine Brown was ancestor of the Earls of Kenmare. *Ibid.* '*Falkland*'—This Lord Falkland (Sir Henry Carey) had been Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, 1622-29. *Ibid.* '*lo. Roche*'—If the 'noble friend' of Lord Cork, he was the malignant and foul-mouthed enemy of Spenser. See Life (vol. i., pp. 156-58). *Ibid.* '*Mrs Lovell*'—See Introduction in vol. i. on this extraordinary entry. *Ibid.* '*Bawn*' . . . . . "was admitted to some Roomes in the bawn of the castle where his lp. had opportunitie," &c. *Bawn*—The *ballium* or bailey of an old castle was the ground-plot inside the encircling walls. Central generally was the 'donjon,' or keep, forming the feudal lord's residence, with apartments for the members of his family, his visitors, servants, and personal guard. Near this would be often found a Chapel, with a house for ecclesiastics. In another portion of the bailey, the soldiers would have their quarters; and here also would exist lodgings for workmen, stables, and other offices. The most level part of the enclosure was customarily reserved as a 'green' for games and exercises. The 'bawn' of an Anglo-Irish castle was identical with the *ballium*, and may have derived its name from it. Some Irish scholars, however, regard the word as an anglicised form of the Irish *badhun*, *i.e.*, an enclosure for cows, a name occur-

ing in the "Four Masters," anno, 1547. The bawns may still be seen within the ruins of many of the old castles of Ireland; and they sometimes give the district around its appellation. The townland of Bawn in the parish of Moydow, Longford, derives its name from the bawn of Moydow Castle, which remains in tolerable preservation with its surrounding walls and flanking towers.

Page 104. '*Inchieolghan*' = the seat of the Comerford family, near Leighlin, county of Carlow. *Ibid.* '*Sir John Norreis*'—The Lord President of Munster was a very distinguished General in the Low Countries and in Portugal, where he established the house of Braganza on the throne. Cox, in his "History of Ireland," vol. i., pp. 409, 410, reviews his services. Borlase, in his "Reduction of Ireland," page 176, tells us that Queen Elizabeth selected him, in 1595, to assist the Lord Deputy, Sir William Russell, against Tyrone and the Ulster rebels; that, contrary to the Deputy's judgment, he made a truce with Tyrone, prejudicial (through the great rebel's deceit) to English interests, and that he died of chagrin on the failure of his negotiations. Spenser's sonnet addressed to him is his most enduring memorial: "Who ever gave more honourable prize," &c. Raleigh is supposed to have served under Norris in the Low Countries (Edwards' "Life," vol. i., 33; ii., 194). *Ibid.* '*Lo. Burghe*'—Thomas Burgh, 6th Baron Burgh of Gainsborough, succeeded Sir William Russell (*ut supra*) in the lieutenancy of

Ireland in 1594, in which year, according to Burke's "Extinct Peerage" (p. 90), he died. *Ibid.* '*Lady . . . Cowly*'—She was wife of Sir Henry Colley, or Cowley, Knight, of Castle Carbery, co. Kildare—a family for ever illustrious as having given us WELLINGTON. *Ibid.* '*Earl of Thomonde*'—Donogh, fourth Earl of Thomond, was commonly called the Great Earl, being of distinguished courage, loyalty, and worth. He was highly esteemed by Queen Elizabeth and James I., in whose courts he was brought up; and he was rewarded by them with honourable employments, and large additions to his estate. He was of the Privy Council to both Sovereigns. He had a considerable share in the victory at Kinsale, in 1601, over the Irish and Spaniards, as it is set forth at large in "Pacata Hibernia." In 1602 the county of Clare was reunited, at his request, to the province of Munster. His commission of martial law was at the same time renewed, with the continuance of his body-guard of 200 men. He was also privileged by the Queen to be constantly joined next to the President and Chief Justice in all commissions of Oyer and Terminer, Gaol Delivery, and determining of civil causes. In 1604, 30 July, his Lordship was made Constable of Carlow Castle. In 1605, 6 May, he was appointed Lord President of Munster; and in 1619, 17 May, he was made Governor of Clare and Thomond. He married, first, Ellen, daughter of Maurice, Viscount Fer-

moy, by whom he had an only daughter, Margaret. His second wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Gerald, eleventh Earl of Kildare; and by her, who died 12 January, 1617-8, he had Henry and Barnabas, successive Earls of Thomond. The Earl of Thomond died 5 September, 1624, and was buried in the Cathedral Church of Limerick, where his noble monument is to be seen in good preservation.

Page 105. '*Sir Tibbott Roche*' = Sir Theobald Roche. *Ibid.* '*Sir Thomas Beamount*' of Coleorton, M.P., created a Baronet of England in 1619, and raised to the Peerage of Ireland, as Viscount Beaumont of Swords, in 1622.

" " '*Sir Arthure chichester*'—Progenitor of the noble House of DONEGALL (see "Peerage," *s. n*).

" " '*Sir ffrances Blundell*' = brother and heir of Sir George Blundell, Knight, of Cardington, Bedfordshire, who had a grant of the manor of Blundell, King's County, Ireland. He was created a Baronet of Ireland, 13 October, 1620. His great grandson, Sir Montague Blundell, fourth Baronet, was raised to the Peerage of Ireland, 22 November, 1720, as Baron of Edenderry and Viscount Blundell. The title expired with him in 1756.

" " '*Mr John ffitz gerald*'—He married Eleanor, daughter of James, Lord Dunboyne, and left issue. On his tomb, in St. Mary's Church, Youghal, the 1st of March (not the 9th) is given as the date of his decease.

" " '*Sir Edward villyers*'—He was half-brother of

George Villiers, Duke of Buckingham, through whose interest he was appointed Lord President of Munster, 27th May, 1625, on the decease of the Earl of Thomond. He married Barbara, eldest daughter of Sir John St. John, of Lidiard Tregose, Wilts, and niece of Sir Oliver St. John, who was created, 3rd January, 1620, Viscount Grandison in the Peerage of Ireland, with remainder to the issue male of his niece, Lady Villiers. By this marriage Sir Edward Villiers had four sons and three daughters. He died in office, September 7th, 1626, at the College of Youghal, lamented more deeply than any governor who had formerly ruled the province. His tomb, in excellent preservation, is at the east end of the Cork transept, St. Mary's, Youghal, and bears this inscription:—

HERE LIES THE BODY OF
SIR EDWARD VILLERS WHO
DIED LORD PRESIDENT
OF MVNSTER
ANNO DOMINI
16

Munster may curse
The time that Villers came,
To make us worse
By Leaveinge Such a name
Of noble parts
As none can Imitate
But those whose harts
Are married to the State.
But if they presse
To imitate his fame
Munster may blesse
The time that Villers came.

It is noticeable that the last two figures of the date were never inserted. The person who erected the tomb must have been ignorant of the year of decease, or uncertain about it. The verses are written in running hand. They have been always admired for their terseness and point; and furnish, in fact, an epigram, as well as an epitaph. Mr. Crofton Croker ("Researches in the South of Ireland," p. 150) traces in them a strong resemblance to those written by Ben Jonson.

Page 105. '*Thomas Newcomem . . . ploadall*' — Sir Thomas Newcomen, 3rd baronet, married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Charles Pleydell, Knight, but died *s.p.* April, 1642, when the title was inherited by his brother Robert. From the latter descended Viscount Newcomen ("Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*Totness*' = Sir George Carew.

„ 106. '*entiable*'—Meant for his usual 'enhable.'

„ 108-12. In these annals of the Boyle family it is noticeable how commonly the baptismal name of the child followed that of one of the Sponsors. In p. 112 the name of 'Robert' came from Lord *Robert* Digby, Lord Geasehill, the child's godfather. It was unknown in the family previously, and to our wonder, has not been kept up by them. But *Robert* Boyle is not "for an age, but for all time."

„ 110. '*being Removed out of the chancell*'—This chancel was at the time used as a burial-place. A woodcut in Hayman's "Memorials" (p. 14) shows its desolate condition. Among other provisions in

his last will, November 24th, 1642, the 'Great Earl' left the sum of £98 "towards the new building, covering and garnishing of the Chancel of the Collegiate and Parochial Chamber of Yoghall." His pious intentions were not carried into effect. But in 1854-55 the chancel was restored, at an outlay of £499 18*s*. *Ibid.* '*the chauntrye house*'—This was the mansion conveyed by the Earl of Cork to Sir Laurence Parsons, and is known to-day as Sir Walter Raleigh's House—as before seen.

Page 113. '*Mr Snell*'—He was the Rev. William Snell, M.A., a Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin. He was presented by the Crown to the prebendal stall of Kilrossantie, in the cathedral of Lismore, together with the precentorship of Waterford, united *pro hâc vice*, November 10th, 1620; and in six days after he was admitted a Vicar Choral of Lismore. He died about 1641 (Cotton's *Fasti*, Eccl. Hist., pp. 143, 199, 207). His name recurs onward in the Diary.

„ 117. '*the antiquety of thearldome of Cork*'—Edward Plantagenet, son and heir of Edmund, surnamed 'of Langley,' who was 4th son of Edward III., was, 13 Richard II. (1390), created Earl of Rutland and *Cork*; Duke of Albemarle, 1397; and restored to the dukedom of York in 1406. He fell at Agincourt in 1415.

„ 120. '*Bartry*'—as a word = exchange of commodities. Query—a local name? or a technical word in the iron trade?

Page 124. '*tertennants*' = tenants, a clerical error, possibly—yet the word again appears on page 179. Can it be land—(*terra*) tenants? *Ibid.* '*Reek of corne*' = Rick of corn.

„ 126. '*queires*' = equerries.

„ 127. '*Tredennick*'—James Tredennick was rector of St Mary Shandon, Cork, to which were united Kilgulane and Mogeely in the diocese of Cloyne.

„ 129. '*Sir Richard Bolton*'—Solicitor-General for Ireland in 1618; Attorney-General of the Court of Wards, 1622, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, 1625. *Ibid.* '*Mr Clearck the civillian* = one who professed the knowledge of the old Roman law (Johnson). *Ibid.* '*my picture*'—See the very fine portrait of the 'Great Earl' engraved by Holl before title-page of vol. i.

„ 130. '*drew my d. Saras tayler*'—It is only a revival of old custom that to-day is preferring men-made dresses for ladies, as well as their riding-habits, ulsters, &c.

„ 131. '*Tapestry hangings*'—Formerly shown at Lismore Castle, but have now disappeared. *Ibid.* '*bed-steddle*' = settle.

„ 136. '*convented*' = summoned. *Ibid.* '*The* 26 . . . . 29 *my Lo. deputy the L. presidente* . . . . *continewed at my howse*'—

In Book A, page 220, of the Corporate Records of Youghal is the following entry:

"Mem^{d} the xxix of August, A^{o} Dni 1624. That the Most Ho^{ble} Sr Henry Cary, Knight, Lord Cary, Lord Viscount Faulkland and Lord Deputie Generall of this kingdome of Irelande, did lovinglie

and freelie accept to be a Freeman of the Corporation of Yoghall, and soe was allowed and made free by the consent of the M[ayo]^{r}, Bayliffes, Burgesses & Commonaltie of the same, the daie and yeere above said. His L^{p} being then at the Maior's house with the Lord President and Earle of Corke, &c., by whose Means all the gent^{n} hereafter admitted as freemen had then their freedoms entered. And Wm Llewellin, Esqr, was then Maior, and gave them and their traine good entertaynement.

"LAUR : PARSONS, Recorder.

"The names of the noblemen and gentlemen that were made Freemen of the Corporation of Yoghall, August xxix, 1624, at the time the R^{t} Hon. the Lo : Deputie was made free of the same :

"DONATUS, Earl of Thomond, Lord President of Munster.

HENRY, Lord Bryan, Baron of Ibracken.

EDMUND, Lord Burke of Castle Connell.

MR. LUCIUS CARY, sonn & heir to the Lord Deputie.

MR. PATRICK FITZMORRIS, son & heir of Lord Kerry.

THEODORUS DOCKWRA, Knight, son & heir of Lord Dockwra.

SIR DUDLEY NORTON, Knight, Principal Secretary of State.

SIR ROGER JONES, Knight, another of His Majesty's Council of this realm.

SIR PAR. LANE, Knight.

SIR THOMAS WAYNEMAN, Knight.
SIR RICHARD SOUTHWELL, Knight.
JOHN VEELE, Esq., Secretary to the Lord Deputy.
NICHOLAS PYNNER, Esq.
THOMAS CAREY, Esq., Captain of the Lord Deputie's Company.
DONOGH O'BRIEN, Esq., Son & heire to Sir Daniel O'Brien.
SIR ROGER HOPE, Knight.
SIR ROBERT CAREW, Knight.
SIR JAMES CRAIGE, Knight.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, Knight.
EDWARD RUSSELL, Esq.
THOMAS CHALLONER, Esq.
HENRY DELLANEY, Esq.
ADRIAN MAY, Esq.
WILLIAM MORE, Esq.
HENRY FLETCHER, Esq.
WILLIAM HICKMAN, Esq.
SIR CHARLES M^c CARTY, Knight.
WILLIAM WELDON, Esq.
WILLIAM GRATRACKS F^z WILLIAM, Esq.
STEPHEN JEROME, *Preacher*.
THOMAS SALISBURY, Esq.
THOMAS BADNEGE, gent.
THOMAS GAY, Esqr.
GEORGE MORGAN, *Merchant*.
CHARLES MOUNKE, Esq.

Page 137. '*lady Brabazon*' = Mary, wife of Sir Edward Brabazon, M.P. for Wicklow, elevated to the Peerage

of Ireland, 19 July, 1616, as Baron Brabazon of Ardee. From him descends the EARL OF MEATH (see "Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*lady Jones*' = Frances, wife of Sir Roger Jones, elevated to the Peerage of Ireland 25 August, 1628, as Baron Jones of Navan and VISCOUNT RANELAGH. From him descends the VISCOUNT RANELAGH (see "Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*westmeath*' = Richard Nugent, ninth Baron of Delvin by tenure and fourth by writ, was created 4 Sept., 1621, Earl of Westmeath (see "Peerage"). *Ibid. Lorde Esmonde*' = Sir Laurence Esmonde, was raised to the Peerage as Baron Esmonde, 20 May, 1622 (see "Extinct Peerage").

Page 138. '*Rib davie*' = *eau de vie*. *Ibid.* '*Barricke*' (*Barrique*, French, hogshead) *of Sampier* = samphire, the *Crithmum Maritimum*, that grows at high-water mark on sea-cliffs.

„ 140. '*The storehows I lay my iron is parcell*'—Among Youghal Corporate Muniments is the following lease, bearing date July 8th, 1625:—"Indenture made between the Mayor, Baylyffes, Burgesses, and Commonalty of the town of Yoghall of thone part, and Richard Earl of Cork, &c., of thother part," reciting that "with his own money and att his proper cost and chardges" the said Earl had 'purchazed and obteyned' for the aforesaid Mayor, Bailiffs, &c., and their successors for ever, the ffee-ffarm of the Chauntry of Our Blessed Saviour, and of all the messuages, lands, tenements, gardens, orchards, backsides, pas-

tures, meadows, closes, and other hereditaments whatsoever thereunto belonging, from Sir Gerrott Moore, knight, now Lord Baron of Mellifont and Viscount Drogheda, heir to George Morre, Esqr, deceased, to whom the said Chauntry had been granted by lettres patent, dated 16 February, 1579-80.

"As also the ffee-simple, without rent, of the said Chauntry from Donatus, Earl of Thomond, deceased, to whom such ffee-simple had been granted by lettres patent, dated 20 June, 1605.

"In consideration of which services, as also in consideration that the said Earl 'hath now surrendered and yielded vpp vnto vs the three severall estates and long leases of the heerafter mencioned premises wherin his lop̃p is interested and of them possessed under leases made by this Corporac̃ôn,' the Mayor, &c., demise now to the said Earl certain messuages, &c., in the town of Yoghall, extending 101 feet in length from the King's Walk in the south to the Common Lane on the north, and 42 feet in breadth from the king's walk on the East to The common Gowt [*égout*, French, sewer] of the Chauntry Lands on the west." At xiij^s per annum for ever.

Endorsed (among other remarks) "*This is for the wast adjoyning to the Strand on the South syde the kay att xiij^s per annum, comonly called the Earl of Cork's Iron Store-House.*"

Page 143. '*Peregryne Spencer*'—See Introduction in vol. i., as

before. *Ibid.* '*kearn*' = light foot soldier (Irish, *cearn*, a man).

Page 144. '*Sir Edward seymor*'—Of Bury Pomeroy, Devon, Baronet, from whom the Dukes of Somerset and Marquess of Hertford descend.

„ 145. '*carrowmeer*'—The old townlands or *ballybetaghs* in Ireland were often divided into quarters, each of which was commonly designated by the word *ceathrambadh* [carhoo or carrow], a quarter, from *ceathair* [cahir], *i.e.* four; carrow meer—qu. carrow more = great quarter? *Ibid.* '*Sir Wm Hulls brother in law Mr Cockeram*—Apparently 'Cork-earn' in Lord Cork's deplorable writing, but, as the following shows, meant for 'Cockeram.' Sir William Hull of Leamcon, co. Cork, was son and heir of Henry Hull of Larkbeare, Cornwall, and of Exeter, Devon. He married first Elizabeth Cockeram, whose brother is here named. He had issue (with others) a son William, who succeeded to Leamcon Manor, and who married Jane, daughter of Richard Boyle, Archbishop of Tuam, and whose son, again, Sir Richard Hull of Leamcon, married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Henry Tynte, by his wife Mabella or Mabel, daughter of Sir Percy Smyth of Ballynatray.

„ 146. '*Crook*'—Thomas Crook, an English gentleman, established an English colony at Baltimore in the co. of Cork, and procured a charter of incorporation of that town from James I., by whom he was created a baronet in 1624. He died shortly after. Crookhaven, co. Cork, was called after him; and

several of the name of Crook are found in its neighbourhood. *Ibid.* '*grippes*' = drains. The 'grip' in Ireland is the trench next a fence, which latter is incongruously called a 'ditch.' Later (January 31st, 162⅔), Lord Cork returns to the holding here mentioned, and in so doing describes it as lying "without the gripp & walles of Yoghall." Did he mean to write 'Dripp?' The fosse of the northern walls of Youghal was known in his time as 'the Dreep' = the Drip, or Drain.

Page 147. '*John Lancaster*' had been a Fellow of Youghal College, and when its revenue passed to the Earl of Cork he [the Earl] engaged himself to pay annually to the Warden 40 marks, and to the Fellows twenty pounds for their respective lives.

„ 148. '*Ribby davie*'—See p. 138.

„ 149. '*soccage*'—*soc*, French, a ploughshare. A tenure of lands for certain inferior or husbandry services to be performed to the lord of the ffee [Cowel].

„ 151. '*Hekwick head*'—The great promontory to the South that forms the bay of Dungarvan, co. Waterford. *Ibid.* '*Rathnemeenagh*'—The Fort of the mountain meadow, *i.e.*, ancient earthworks cresting its summit.

„ 152. *parson Carew* = perhaps, Peter Carey, Prebendary of Lismore in 1624. Although the families of Carew and Carey are quite distinct, the similarity of the names causes them to be sometimes confounded.

„ 153. *Mr Leesham*'—Thomas Ledisham, M.A., was meant. He was a student of Oxford (ordained September 5th, 1591). He was in 1609 and for

·NS.

ners,
estie,

King
pub-
ighty
that
the
and,
his
ects
will

on
his

and Recorder, Sir William Fenton, Knight, one of the Council of this Province, the Aldermen, Bailiffs, Burgesses and Commonalty of the town of Yoghall, being by the drum assembled at the Market Cross, the same Proclamations were read by the Recorder; and the High and Mighty Prince Charles proclaimed King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, with all the attendance of people, joyes, and signs of dutiefull obedience, that their abilities could extend unto, as drummes, bells, and bonefires, and a hoggshead of wine drunck then at the Cross, by the people throwing up of their hatts, clapping their hands, and crying, '*God save King Charles!*' and by setting the Proclamation on the Cross."

"*By the Lord Deputy and Council.*

"HENRY FFALKELAND.—Whereas it hath pleased Almighty God to call to His mercy our late Sovereign King James I., by whose decease the imperial crown is now vacant, and rightly comes to the High and Mighty Prince Charles, &c.

"We therefore, the Lord Deputy and Council, having a command from his Majesty to proclaim the tenour of said Proclamation, do hereby declare the Mighty prince Charles, King of Great Britain, France and Ireland, beseeching Almighty God to bless the royal Prince with long and happy years to reign over us.

"Given at His Majesty's Castle of Dublin, April 10th, 1625.

"ADAM LOFTUS, *Canc.* DUDLIE NORTON.
RICHARD POWERSCOURT. WILLIAM PARSONS.
TOBIE CAULFIELD. ROGER JONES.
HENRY DOCWRA. JOHN KINGE.
FRANCIS BLUNDEN.

"*Imprinted at Dublin by the Societie of Stationers, Printers to the King's Most Excellent Majestie,* 1625."

"*By the Lord Deputy and Council.*

"HENRY FFALKELAND. Whereas the King Charles, &c., hath by sundry proclamations published in England, that it hath pleased Almighty God to call to His Mercy King James, &c., that being his only Son, he is of right invested with the Crown of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, We the Lord Deputy and Council do in his Majesty's name signifie to all his loving subjects the same, and require and command that they will be his liege subjects and obedient to his laws.

"Given at His Majesty's Castle of Dublin on this tenth day of April, and in the first year of His Majesty's reign.

"ADAM LOFTUS, *Canc.* HENRY DOCWRA.
DUDLIE NORTON. RICHARD POWERSCOURT.
ROGER JONES. WILLIAM PARSONS.
FRANCIS BLUNDEN. JOHN KINGE.
TOBIE CAULFIELD.

"God Save the King!

"*Imprinted at Dublin by the Societie of Stationers,* 1625."

"*By the Lord Deputy and Council.*

"A Proclamation signifying His Majesty's pleasure that all men being in office of government at the decease of his most dear Father, shall continue in the same till His Majesty's further direction.

"HENRY FFALKELAND. Forasmuch as by the decease of our Beloved Father most part of the offices within this Realm did cease, the King hath commanded the Lord Deputy, that all Persons in any place of authority within the realm of Ireland, namely, all Presidents, Lieutenants, &c., &c., shall continue in their several places, as they have hitherto held the same. And further, that all orders made by the Privy Council of the late King be obeyed by every person as in the lifetime of the said most gracious Sovereign.

"Given at His Majesty's Castle of Dublin on this tenth day of April, in the first year of His Majesty's reign.

"God save the King!"

[Signatures and imprint as before.]

Page 154. '*Sir Richard Aldworth*' — Provost-Marshal and Vice-President of Munster. He married Martha, daughter of Sir Robert Travers, niece of Michael Boyle, Primate of Ireland; and from him descend the Aldworths of Newmarket, co. Cork. (See Burke's "Landed Gentry.")

" 155. '*slytting mill* = tucking, as page 159. *Ibid.* '*backsides*'—This long deteriorated and vulgarized word then and onward meant simply a garden at the back or behind. It was introduced by Henry Vaughan the Silurist into one of his finest poems. Thus—

"How brave a prospect is a bright backside!
Where flow'rs and palms refresh the eye!
And days well spent like the glad East abide,
Where morning-glories cannot dye!"

(Works in Fuller Worthies Library, 4 vols., vol. i. 299.) Consult also Dr. W. Aldis Wright's "Bible Word-Book," as illustrative of Exodus iii. 1.

Page 155. '*stoar howse*'—This was the 'Iron Store' mentioned previously. See also page 161.

„ 156. '*Brian als Barnabie ffitz patrick*'—He was 4th son of Florence Fitzpatrick, 3rd Baron of Upper Ossory. (See Burke's "Extinct Peerage," p. 209.)

„ 157. '*a crow of iron*' = crow-bar.

„ „ '*appologie*' = defence:

„ „ '*thearle of Annandaile*' = Sir John Murray, created Earl of Annandale, 13 March, 162$\frac{4}{5}$. The title is extinct.

„ „ '*Sir Thomas Merry*'—query = Murray?

„ „ '*lo. valencia*' = Sir Henry Power of Bersham, Denbighshire, Constable of the Castle of Maryborough, Knight Mareschal of Ireland, Governor of Leix, and a Privy Councillor, was raised to the Irish peerage as Viscount Valentia, in Kerry, 1 March, 1620. The title expired with him.

„ „ '*L. conway*' = Sir Edward Conway, a principal Secretary of State; was created Baron Conway of Rugby, Warwickshire, 22 March, 1624.

„ „ '*Lo. pagett*"—William, fourth Baron Paget, ancestor of MARQUESS OF ANGLESEY.

„ 158. '*Sir Walter Raleighes green stones*'—See Introduc-

tion in vol. i. *Ibid.* '*my god son Richard Seckerston*'—See same on this Spenserian entry.

Page 159. '*Tucking mill*' = *Vide* page 155.

„ 160. '*My howse, gardens,*' *&c.*—Sir Edward Villiers made the College of Youghal his official residence as Lord President of Munster. His tenure of office was brief. He died at the College, September 7th, 1626. Sir Henry Wotton writes:—"He lived there in singular estimation for his justice and hospitality; and died as much to the grief of the whole Province as ever any Governor died; before his religious Lady [Barbara, eldest daughter of Sir John St. John, of Lidiard Tregoze, co. Wilts], who was of a sweet and noble disposition, adding much to his honour." (Letter 8 in "Remains.")

„ 161. '*Blaskeis*' = Blasquet Islands, also called Blasquis or Ferriter's Islands, lying off the shore of the parish of Donquin, barony of Corkeguiney, co. Kerry, 10 miles from Dingle. See page 157, l. 18.

„ „ '*ffeleyn*' = Felane. There are three townlands, Felane East, Felane Middle, and Felane West, in the parish of Killaconenagh, barony of Bear, in the West Riding of Cork. *Ibid.* '*O Learies Country*'—A large portion of Muskery in the co. of Cork was called Uibh-Laeghaire or Ive-Leary, from its ancient proprietors. See page 10, *antè*.

„ „ '*Newmarckett*' = the seat of Sir Richard Aldworth, situated near the town of this name, in the parish of Clonfert, co. Cork. See page 154, *antè*. The manor was granted by James I. to Sir Richard

Aldworth on its forfeiture by the Mac Auliffes. *Ibid.* '*Capoquin Bridge*'—This timber bridge was only taken down in the year 1850, where a handsome structure of stone now crosses the river almost at the same site. There is a faithful representation of the old bridge in Hayman's "Guide to Youghal," &c., p. 87.

Page 162. '*my lo. of Baltymore*'—Sir George Calvert, of Danbywiske, in Yorkshire, was elevated to the peerage of Ireland, February 16th, 162$\frac{4}{5}$, as Baron Baltimore, of Baltimore, co. Langford. The title became extinct with the seventh Baron, 4 September, 1771. (See "Extinct Peerage.")

„ 163. '*King of denmarcks shipmen*'—On the 5th of June, 1625, "The Pearl," a royal ship of Denmark of the burden of 800 tons, and bound from the Indies with a rich lading, was seen in great distress off Youghal; and the harbour being barred, it was doubtful whether she could enter. John Griffin, a fisherman, "engaged his life when none other did" (so runs the record in the Town Book, A, p. 249), "and became the pilot, and with God's help brought her safe into this harbour." His guerdon from the Municipality was "to be free of watch and ward during his life, and to be accounted a sufficient pilot thenceforward." Simon Jansen Van Vaerdt, captain of "The Pearl," gave £100 to the Corporation for the poor of Youghal, "conditionally that if by chance any of the King of Denmark's subjects shall be hereafter here in this town in extreme poverty, that then he & they

that shall be in such want shall be relieved in the Poor House of Youghal, if there shall be a place then void in the said House." As his Diary-entries show, Lord Cork advanced £700 to the captain of "The Pearl" to save him from breaking bulk and selling his goods at an undervalue; and he received from the Danish monarch [Christian IV.] an autograph letter of thanks and a chain of gold with his Majesty's picture suspended from it. See June 26, 1620. "The Pearl" lay in the harbour for 13 months, and on leaving, the Mayor, Bailiffs, and municipal body gave a certificate in Latin of all that had happened, acknowledging the gift of £100 by them received, and covenanting to relieve for ever any Danish subject that might present himself for relief in their workhouse for the poor. The certificate is duly copied into the Town Book A, pp. 293-4. See also page 167, ll. 8-9.

Page 163. '*Corry*'—Qu. Derry? (*i.e.* in Carbery). *Ibid.* '*kneeves*'—as before = gneeves. The 12th part of a ploughland is called in Irish gniomh (gneeve). *Ibid.* '*maushae*' = wet land. In Kerry wet grass land is still called 'mashes.' But '*west maushae iu Carbry*' = Maunvogh, a townland of 230 acres in the parish of Cahcragh, West Carbery, West Riding of co. Cork. *Ibid.* '*Vncautie*' —This odd-sounding name looks rather like 'encentre' = Exestre, a corruption of Exeter, which was a family name in co. Cork, and was borne by settlers from Devonshire. But cf. page 185, l. 7:

Ibid. '*Knocknestekey*' = Knocknastooka, a townland in Desertserges parish, co. of Cork. *Ibid.* '*Kiltobreduller*'—Unintelligible in this form. *Kilmoylerane* is a townland also in Desertserges parish, and is perhaps the locality referred to.

Page 164. '*Lishnequynny*' = Lisnacunna, in the parish of Desertserges, co. Cork. *Ibid.* '*Lisnetatan*'—Qy. Kilmoylerane, in same parish? '*Lo: Aungier*'—Sir Francis Aungier, Master of the Rolls, 1609; created Baron Aungier, of Langford, 29 June, 1621. His title is extinct. *Ibid.* '*Sir Edward Harris*'—Third Justice of the King's Bench, Ireland, by patent, 27 October, 1623, Chief Justice of Munster. He died in April, 1636, and was buried in Kilcredan Church, where is his fine mural Tomb.

„ 165. '*Clyduff, als Culyduff* [*and*] *Russelagh*'—These are situated respectively in the parishes of Carrigtohill and Kilquane, co. Cork. The three townlands, Ballingarry East, Middle, and West, are in the parish of Ballyfeard, barony of Kinalea, co. Cork. Jointly they contain over one thousand acres, and form the 'Manor' here alluded to. *Ibid.* '*Coolfada*' = a townland in the parish of Kilbrogan, adjacent to Bandon.

„ 166. '*lied of a childe*' = denied the paternity? might read 'died of a chille.'

„ 167. '*The ffleet for cales comaunded by Sir. Edw. cecill*'—See the following work, printed for the Camden Society, for full details on this luckless 'fleet' and 'commander'—"The Voyage to Cadiz in 1625.

Being a Journal Written by John Glanville, Secretary to the Lord Admiral of the Fleet (Sir E. Call), afterward Sir John Glanville, Speaker of the Parliament, &c. &c. Never before printed. From Sir John Eliot's MSS. at Port Eliot. Edited with Introduction and Notes by the Rev. Alexander B. Grosart, LL.D. . . . 1883." 4to.

Page 168. '*Sir George chaworth*' = created Viscount Chaworth of Armagh, 4 March, 1627. *Ibid.* '*Lady Honora ffitzgerald*' = daughter of David, Lord Barry, and widow of Gerald Fitzgerald, of Dromana, who died *s. p.* 1616, and was buried in the Franciscan Friary, Youghal. *Ibid.* Ballyknoyk = Ballynock, Barony of Kinnaltalloon. This castle, of which ruins remain, was situated in the parish of Ballynoe, co. Cork, about seven miles from Tallagh.

" 169. '*thearle of Middlesex*'—Lionel Cranfield, Lord Treasurer of England, was created Earl of Middlesex, 16 September, 1622. *Ibid.* '*Sir Barnaby Brian*'—Knighted by James I., 21 July, 1615; succeeded his brother Henry as 6th Earl of Thomond. *Ibid.* '*Sir John Battie*'—Not traced; perhaps 'Sir,' the usual clerical title. *Ibid.* '*Spayn*' —In "Liber A," pp. 283-285, of Youghal Corporation, appears a "Proclamation to declare that all ships carrying corn or other food, or any munitions of war to or for the King of Spain, or any of his subjects, shall be esteemed a lawful prize." Dated at Hampton Court, 31 December, 1625. Hostilities with France and Spain were at this time

imminent. Smith ("History of Cork," vol. ii., p. 107), writes:—

"During his [Sir Edward Villiers'] government, the French and Spaniards gave out that, in revenge for the expedition to Rochelle, they would make a descent in Ireland. The forts of Cork and Waterford having been quite neglected, the Earl of Cork lent £500 to the Lord President Villiers, with which these forts were made defensible. When Lord Wimbleton arrived at Kinsale with the King's forces, Lord Cork took ten companies of foot, many of them being weak and wounded, and lodged and dieted them near[ly] three months upon his tenants. He supplied the General with £500, and entertained him and all his officers nobly at Lismore."

Page 170. '*Sir James craig*'—A Scot, who had extensive grants of land in Ireland. A King's letter in his behalf, dated at Hampton Court, 17 November, 1625, addressed to Lord Falkland, appears in the Chancery Rolls, Ireland. *Ibid.* '*Sir James Ware*'—The antiquary. *Ibid.* '*my cozen . . . parsons*'—She was a niece of Sir Geoffery Fenton, and hence the relationship.

„ 171. '*Cales*'—Not = Calais in France, but Cadiz in Spain. So, often.

„ 172. '*Ribbe Davie*'—See note on page 138. *Ibid.* '*Sir Archebald Dowglass*'—'*Cap*[n] *Leak*'—'*Cap*[n] *pelham*'—Most of these names, and others on page 173, will be found in above work.

„ 173. '*Maydes*' = singers, &c., on May-day?

Page 174. '*Rathronam*'—See page 214. *Ibid.* '*provinciall sytting*' = the sitting of the Council of the Province of Munster. The Council-Book of Munster is in the British Museum (Harleian MSS. 697), and is entitled "The Councill Booke for the Province of Mounster, conteyning all the Actes, Records, and Entries of that Provinciall State from the xx daie of August 1601 forwards." This important historical MS. ought to be printed.

„ 175. '*okill*' (bis) = Oge Kill, near Camphire, the same local name as Youghal (Irish, *eo-chaille, i.e.*, yew wood), but not to be confounded with that place. *Ibid.* '*chaplen M^r price*'—Bartholomew Price, a Prebendary of Cashel in 1624, and of Lismore, 29 January, 1629-30. *Ibid.* '*xxx^ti ster de claro per annum*' = clear of all charges? *Ibid.* '*Turrets . . . Tarras*'—In Lismore Castle (as already noted) is a ground-plan of the place as at this date. The special correspondent of the "Times," lately travelling in Ireland, wrote from Lismore (September 15th, 1885):—"Undoubtedly the lower fabric of King John's Tower and probably that of the Bloody Tower as well, are parts of the original stronghold. Then there is the square detached double [query, donjon?] keep, going by the name of the Riding School, which is evidently ancient. For names cling here to the localities in the grounds as well as to the buildings. There are still 'the wood by ye grove' with old oaks shooting up from the older stumps and the tangled 'wilderness,' and the 'bowling-green,' all as set

down on a map of 300 years ago, which is very primitive and queerly out of proportion in the drawing." *Ibid.* '*thearle of Clanricarde*'—Richard de Burgh, fourth Earl of Clanricarde. He died in 1621. *Ibid.* '*Tarras*' = terrace. There is an early ground-plan of the Castle of Lismore of this date, showing these several portions.

Page 176. '*Lande soldiers*'—See note on page 167. *Ibid.* '*Shandon Abbey*'—The 'bells' of this famous abbey ring musically in the well-known song which takes its name from them, and elsewhere. *Ibid.* '*Sir Archebald dowglass*' = Douglas. It is in accord with the records of this Fleet in Glanville's Journal to find this knight borrowing £5.

„ 177. '*neat*' = net. *Ibid.* '*quicksets*' = hedges. *Ibid.* '*Richard Bowrck of Derrym^t-Laghuye esq^r & Mrs Katheryne Barrie his wife*'—The Burkes of Derrymacloghny, in Galway County, were a junior branch of the Clanrickard family. *Ibid.* '*thearle of Arundell*'—Henry Frederick Howard, Earl of Arundel, born in 1608, died 7 April, 1652, from whom the Dukes of Norfolk. *Ibid.* '*Sir Roger o Shaghnes*'—Of Tober-ien-dony, co. Galway. He had licence to hold a market there every Tuesday, a fair day 8 September, to continue two days, and a Court of Pie-poudre. [Patent Rolls, 20 February, 1626-27.] *Ibid.* '*Mr John Glanville*' *&c.*—See note on page 167.

„ 178. '*Sleught Teag o Mahowns in carbry called dromreogh*,' *&c.*—Teig O'Mahony was feudal lord of Carbery, in West Cork; and these townlands retain their

designations. *Ibid.* '*Edward Boyle*'—Son of Dr. John Boyle, Bishop of Cork. *Ibid.* '*Leeftenant Games*'—Not traced.

Page 179. '*tertennants*'—This word appears earlier (in page 124), where I note it as possibly a clerical error. Can it be intended for 'ter[m]tenants' holding for a fixed period only?

" 180. '*Ballygomeshie*'—In Waterford County, not far from Lismore. *Ibid.* '*cattley*' = cattle. Query, a local name? *Ibid.* '*Bally M^c^ pheris*'—In Kerry.

" 181. '*Capten He: frodsham*'—He was of Elton, Cheshire, fourth son of Edmund Frodsham, of Elton, and of Margaret Bunbury his wife. *Ibid.* '*coshmoar & coshbride*' = baronies in the county of Waterford, near Tallagh. *Ibid.* '*deferlrable*'—Qu. = deliverable, as on p. 197, l. 5 from bottom? *Ibid.* '*Belvilly*'—On p. 183 '*Bolvilley*'—on p. 185 '*Boalvilly*' = Belvelly, a townland in the parish of Clonmel, not far from Queenstown, co. Cork. *Ibid.* '*Sir Nichas Salter*'—An Englishman settled in co. Cork. This family name is rather common in the West Riding of Cork, but the present representatives are poor farmers.

" 182. '*mawmrell*' (?)—Unintelligible. *Ibid.* '*new bridge over the broad water at ffermoye.*'—Thomas Dineley, in the journal of his visit to Ireland, regno Car. II., gives a drawing of this bridge, which appears to have had six arches of stone at one end, and a single arch at the other, with a timber-drawbridge between them. The bridge of Fermoy has been twice rebuilt since the Earl of Cork's

time. *Ibid.* '*Sir charles Mc carthy*'—Eldest son of Donogh, first Earl of Clancarty, and father of Charles, second Earl. He lost his life in a sea-fight with the Dutch, 3 June, 1665.

Page 184. '*Sir John Mead*'—Of Ballintobber, co. Cork, ancestor of the EARL OF CLANWILLIAM (see "Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*2 Rath druggtes in carbry*'—and see p. 197, l. 13. *Ibid.* '*saue*' = saw.

„ 185. '*Breghnagh*' = a townland in the parish of Desertserges, barony of East Carbry, and county of Cork. *Ibid.* '*Liscolane*'—Liscullen (hodie) is a townland in the parish of Shandrum, barony of Orrery and Kilmore, and county of Cork.

„ 186. '*my sister power*' = Elizabeth, wife of Pierce Power, and sister of Mary, wife of Sir Richard Smyth of Ballynutray. Both sisters lie buried in Lord Cork's vault at Youghal, and their names occur in the epitaph on the great mausoleum. *Ibid.* '*Sir Geffray Galwaie*'—Governor of Limerick, executed by Ireton at the reduction of that city, 27 Oct., 1651. Along with him suffered the titular Bishop of Emly, the Irish General Purcell, Alderman Thomas Stritch, and several others. *Ibid.* '*lands in the Lytteagh*'—In co. Kerry. *Ibid.* '*Ballynvelly*' = Belvilly, Bolvilley, or Boalvilly, as in pages 181, 183, and 185.

„ 187. '*Sir John davies*'—The poet of '*Nosce Teipsium*,' as before. *Ibid.* '*the blackwater*'—The same river as the 'broadwater' on p. 182, and not the Awniduff of the 'Faerie Queene' (b. iv., c. xi., st. 41). This latter river is in Ulster, and is

memorable for the defeat of the English army, August 10th, 1598, by the Earl of Tyrone.

Page 188. '*beetle kernels*'—Beetle = mallet, a word much used in Youghal. Like the French *blanchisseuses*, the poor women go to the water-side, lay soiled linen on a large flat stone, and beat it with a heavy wooden maul, called a 'beetle.' This, however, leaves 'kernels' unexplained. *Ibid.* '*Ralackan*' —In co. Mayo, but untraced. *Ibid.* '*Sir Thomas Crook*'—He settled a colony of English Protestants at Baltimore, in the county of Cork, and procured a charter of incorporation from James I., who created him a Baronet. He died *circa* 1624. Many respectable families of the name live in the neighbourhood of Baltimore.

„ 189. '*Richard*' [Villiers]—He must have died unmarried, and perhaps in childhood, as the Peerages take no notice of him. *Ibid.* '*at that xtening*'— I ought sooner to have noted Lord Cork's frequent use of 'christening.' On the first blush it would seem as though he himself had acted, and not a clergyman. He uses it as = naming of a child as a sponsor. It is noticeable that the Church of England in her ritual appoints that this nomination shall be made, not by the parents of children, but by the sponsors. In the Baptismal Service is this Rubric—"Then the Priest shall take the Child into his hands, and shall say to the Godfathers and Godmothers, 'Name this Child.'" In the Catechism the opening question is, "What is your name?" and the second, "Who gave you

this name?" Answer—"My Godfathers and Godmothers, in my baptism," &c. *Ibid.* '*The maior of yoghill,*' *&c.*—See note on page 163; also in the entry following, pp. 189-90.

Page 190. '*Somin John vannart*'=Simon Janson Van Veardt, captain of "The Pearl." *Ibid.* '*Morris . . . a passport*'—Passports were then rigidly enforced even in going from place to place in Ireland. They were called 'passes.' *Ibid.* '*Sir Richard Smyth*'—see p. 195, last line.

„ 191. '*thearle of castlehaven*'—Mervyn Touchet, 2nd Earl of Castlehaven. Suffered death on Tower Hill, May 14, 1631. *Ibid.* '*priory of Roscarbry*'—Ross, or Ross Carbery, is a small Episcopal city in West Cork. The see is held in conjunction with that of Cork and Cloyne.

„ 192. '*Sir Edmond Verney*'—Commanded a regiment of horse, and being Deputy Governor of Drogheda, was killed 11 September, 1649, at the taking of that town by Cromwell.

„ 193. '*John Villiers*'—He became, on the death of his elder brother (August, 1643), 3rd Earl Grandison, but dying *s. p.* he was succeeded by his next brother, George. *Ibid.* '*a peec*' = "A pound sterling, or twenty shillings." (Bailey.) But see also p. 194, last line. *Ibid.* '*colme*' = culm, inferior coal. Scotice, 'coom' = soot.

„ 194. '*Boalvilly*' = Belvelly, or the Great Island, co. Cork, where are the ruins of the castle of the Hodnetts. *Ibid.* '*water-measure*' = charges.

„ 195. '*Mr Emaunell Read*'—Unknown. *Ibid.* '*my newe*

chapple' = the South Transept of St. Mary's Church, which he had re-edified. Here was a chantry founded by Richard Bennet and his wife, Ellis Barry. *Ibid.* '*duties*' = dues. *Ibid.* '*Sir darby o quynlan preest*'—The 'Sir' = dominus, *i.e.*, our reverend, as before. *Ibid.* '*Sir John ffitz Edmond gerald*'—Of Cloyne, of a branch of the great Geraldine stock. *Ibid.* '*my brother in Law Sir Richard Smyth*'—This gentleman was of a Yorkshire family, anciently of Myreshaw, in the parish of Bradford, and afterwards (and now) of Heath Hall, in the said county. He came to Ireland a captain in Queen Elizabeth's army, and is mentioned in "Pacata Hibernia" as taking part, in 1601, in the memorable siege of Kinsale. Along with Captain Yorke he headed the storming party to whom the Spaniards surrendered the strong fortress called Castel-ny-Parke. He married Mary, daughter of Roger Boyle, of Preston, and sister of Richard, first Earl of Cork, by whom

1. Percy (Sir) his heir.

2. Katherine, married, 24 April, 1622, to William Supple, of Aghadoe, ancestor of Sir Arthur de Capell Burke, Bart.

3. Dorothy, married to Arthur Freke, ancestor of Lord Carbery.

4. Alice, married first to William Wiseman, of Bandon; and, secondly, to Bernard Roche, of Ballyhendon.

Sir Richard Smyth was buried in the Earl of Cork's vault at Youghal; right of sepulture in

which has, for many generations, devolved exclusively on his representatives.

Page 196. '*Incheleamy*'—In county of Waterford, not far from Lismore.

„ 197. '*Rathdrughtes in Carbry*' = Rathdrought—a townland in the parish of Ballinadee, in the barony of Carbery East—contains 1242 acres. *Ibid.* Captain John Mason, aboard the ship *Reformation*, in Kinsale harbour, wrote to Secretary Nicholas, 15 September, 1626, that Captain Harris was going to Youghal "to take in Lady Villiers for England" [S. P. O., Calendar, 162$\frac{5}{6}$, page 427, Domestic Series, Charles I.].

„ 198. '*Shane*' = *Sidhean*, in Irish pronounced "Sheeawn," *i.e.*, a fairy mount. There are places all over Ireland bearing this name, as being reputed Elvish haunts. *This* was probably Shean, a small townland near Lismore, containing about 75 acres. *Ibid.* '*Sir J^s Bland*' = Of Derriquin Castle, co. Kerry. His son was the Venerable James Bland, Archdeacon of Limerick. The family is still seated at Derriquin. (See Burke's "Landed Gentry.")

„ 199. '*Keep dry the chancell and colledg howse of yoghall*' = Keep the roofing of these buildings water-tight. This is an interesting entry as showing (what is not admitted in contemporaneous chronicles) that the Chancel of St. Mary's Church was not unroofed during the Desmond rebellion. It is implied that the covering was the ancient one. *Ibid.* '*cleycastle*' = A small townland in Youghal

parish, containing 61 acres. There is here a remarkable sand-hill, of late years much wasted by the invasion of the sea, but on the summit of which, when in its unbroken condition, probably stood an Irish *dun* or fort, that gave the locality its designation. *Ibid.* '*Curreglass*'—(Curragh-glas in Irish, *i.e.*, the green marsh) is a village in the parish of Mogeely, barony of Kinnattalloon, co. Cork, about two miles west of Tallagh.

Page 200. '*Sir*'=dominus, *i.e.*, reverend. *Ibid.* '*Sir peers crosby*'—A military officer of distinction, of the Privy Council, Ireland; a witness unfavourable to the Earl of Strafford at his trial. He died *s. p.* in 1646. His uncle, John Crosbie, Bishop of Ardfert, was ancestor of the EARLS OF GLANDORE ("Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*Alexander Traverse*'—Does not occur in the Travers family [*vide* Craik] nor has the relationship to Lord Cork been traced.

" 201. '*Bally mc-skanlan*'—In Kerry, page 210. *Ibid.* '*Sir Morris gryffen*'—Rather "Griffith." Sir Maurice Griffith, along with Sir Charles Coote, Sir Frederick Hamilton, Captain Edward Povey, Captain George St. George, Captain John St. Barbe, and Lieutenant Henry Crofton, received, 28 June, 1627, a Royal Commission to examine and try by martial law all misdemeanours, outrages, and other offences, committed by the 'new supply' of fifty foot, under command of Lord Grandison, with powers of life or death. *Ibid.* '*Sir Roger Jones*'=ancestor of Lords Ranelagh.

Page 202. '*Manshagh*'=Manch in the parish of Fanlobbus, co. Cork. Manch House has for many years been the residence of the Connor family. *Ibid.* '*castle of Bealick*'—In county of Mayo. *Ibid.* '*Sir olliver Lambert*'—Brother of the parliamentary General, John Lambert, and now represented by the family seated at Brookhill, co. Mayo. (Burke's "Landed Gentry.")

„ 203. '*My lo chancellor*'—viz., Sir Adam Loftus, Viscount Ely, as before. By the Privy Signet of 12 May, 1627, the Lord Chancellor Loftus was ordered to repair to the Court in England without delay, to attend the King's further pleasure and direction, and to deliver the Great Seal to the Lord Deputy Falkland, who was to grant the custody thereof to any four of the Privy Council, and to any two or more of them resident in or near Dublin, as he should think fit. And, by another Commission, to appoint the Master of the Rolls, one of the second Justices of each Bench, the second Baron of the Exchequer, and all the Masters of the Chancery in ordinary—any three or more of them—to hear and determine causes in Chancery, with an order for enrolling two Commissions sent over as precedents, which follow upon the Roll. Accordingly, the Primate, &c., were appointed Commissioners of the Seal, and Francis, Lord Aungier, of Longford, Master of the Rolls, Sir Christopher Sibthorpe and John Philpot Justices of the Benches, Sir Lawrence Parsons Baron of the Exchequer, Henry Main-

waring and Thomas Carey, Masters in Chancery, Commissioners to hear causes, 30 May, 1627. 3 Caroli I. prima pars facie R. 13, 15. The cause for which the King commanded his Lordship's repair into England, requiring a clear examination and a judicious solemn hearing, was for some time retarded by other weighty affairs of State, until the King, attended with his Privy Council, took a full hearing at several times of those informations, objections, and charges that were laid against him, both concerning his supposed undutiful behaviour towards his Majesty in the business of raising money for his service in Ireland, and his miscarriage in the execution of the great place and charge he held for distributing justice and executing the office of Chancellor. The first his Majesty thought fit to have examined in Ireland, to clear some varying allegations that were made on both sides, and for that purpose directed his commission to some persons of quality and trust; and to all the rest his Lordship having made so full and direct answer as cleared his innocency, and justified his proceedings to the satisfaction of the King and his Council in all the parts of the charges that were urged against him, his Majesty sent him to resume his office, and directed the Lord Deputy presently upon his arrival to cause the Great Seal to be delivered to him, and that he be fully restored to the free execution of his office of Chancellor. Southwicke, 1 August, 1628. (4 Caroli I. 2 pars dorso, R. 39.)

Page 204. '*Una*'—See Introd. vol. i. on this name. *Ibid.* '*Carricktobill*'—A small town about nine miles from Cork city, to the east, on the way to Youghal. *Ibid.* '*Ballyncolly*' = Ballincollig, a village seven miles to the west of Cork city.

„ 205. '*A tables diamond Ring*'—Qy. "*Table-diamond*, or other precious stone [with jewellers], one whose upper surface is quite flat, and only the sides cut in angles." (Bailey.)

„ 207. '*coblycrynnaght*' = Coolycrynaght, a ploughland in the parish of Clonpriest, near Youghal.

„ 208. '*thearle of London Derry*' = Sir Thomas Ridgeway, so created 23 August, 1622. The title is extinct in this family. *Ibid.* '*Sir Robert piggott*,' Knight, of Dysart, in the Queen's county, which he had erected into a manor by patent, 2 July, 1639. He married first Anne, daughter of William St. Leger, son of Sir Anthony St. Leger, Lord Deputy of Ireland, by whom he had two sons and three daughters; and secondly, Thomasine, daughter of Christopher Peyton, Esq., widow of Captain Baptist Castillion, by whom he had two sons and two daughters. He is now represented by Sir Charles Robert Pigott, of Knapton, Queen's county, Baronet. *Ibid.* '*Carrinbeg in Ivagh*'—Ivragh, or Ivahagh (in Irish *Uibh-Eachach*, *i.e.*, the descendants of Eochaidh, seventh in descent from Olioll Olum, King of Munster in the second century) is the ancient name of a maritime district in the south-west of Cork county.

„ 209. '*porte corn*'—Qy. tythe-corne, see page 211; or

tons of corn paying "gateage" duties. *Ibid.* '*L. cheef Justice shurley*'=Sir George Shurley, Knt., one of the Benchers of the Middle Temple, was created Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, Ireland, on the resignation of Sir William Jones, Privy Seal, 4 March, and patent 17 June, 1620. *Ibid.* '*Sir James Blunt*'—In Irish Patent Roll, 1 Charles I., part 2, membrane 17, is a grant bearing date 3 November, 1625, to Sir James Blounte, of an annual pension of £200 English, for life, as an especial mark of his Majesty's favour, and in consideration of the remarkable and faithful services rendered to the late King; to be paid out of the revenue now answered to the Crown, as a chiefry or rent charge of the county of Wicklow, in lieu of the composition and cess of soldiers, which the inhabitants of the Pale heretofore paid. *Ibid.* '*coolycrannaght*'—In parish of Clonpriest, near Youghal, see page 207. *Ibid.* '*Clonpreest*'= Clonpriest, a parish in the barony of Imokilly.

Page 210. "*my sister the Lady Barroness of offaly*' = Lettice, only daughter of Gerald, Lord Offalley, eldest son of Gerald, 11th Earl of Kildare. Lady Digby was created by James I. Baroness of Offaley for her life. *Ibid.* '*thearle of Bristole*'—Sir John Digby, younger brother of Sir Robert Digby, ancestor of the Lords Digby, having filled high places in the Court of James I., and having been twice Ambassador to the Court of Spain, was elevated to the peerage, 25 Nov., 1618, as Baron Digby of Sherborne, co. Dorset. He was further created

Earl of Bristol by letters patent, 15 Sept., 1622 He died in 1652. *Ibid.* '*owt grownds of . . . Kingshurst*'—Evidently one of Lord Digby's manors, probably in Dorsetshire. *Ibid.* '*Ballym^e^skanlan*' —In Kerry. *Vide* page 201. '*Trym & Moyare*' —And see page 221.

Page 211. '*Corck gate, and ffrances his gate*'—These Bars appear in a "Map of the Town of Bandon Bridge for my Lo. Carew," preserved among the MSS. of Trinity College, Dublin. "Corke gate" was the great gate of the Western Walls of the town. "Southgate," writes Bennett, in his "History of Bandon," page 67, "was named Francis-gate, in addition, in compliment to Francis, Lord Shannon, sixth son of the Earl of Cork." *Ibid.* '*Tracton*'—Two miles south of Carrigaline, in the barony of Kinalea, are the ruins of the abbey of Tracton (*De Albo tractu*), founded by M^c^Carthy, in 1214, and by him dedicated to the Virgin Mary. The first monks were introduced from the Cistercian Abbey of *Alba Terra*, or Whiteland, in Carmarthenshire; and they gave to their new home the title of White Tract in consequence. The Earl of Cork demised the dissolved abbey to Thomas Daunt, of Owlpen, in Gloucestershire, whose descendants yet occupy it. (See "Landed Gentry," DAUNT of TRACTON ABBEY.) *Ibid.* '*my musicons*'—See Introduction. Many families of nobility and gentry in Ireland yet have 'musicians' among their retainers. *Ibid.* '*my cosen Russell*'—Lodovic Boyle of Bilney married Elizabeth, daughter of

William Russell of Hereford, and had (with two sons) Eleanor, who was married to Watkin Russell.

Page 212. '*I and my wife*'—And see pages 216, 222. *Ibid.* '*Shane Ballyduff and Ballygomesby*'—In the county of Waterford, and in the neighbourhood of Lismore. *Ibid.* '*donee*' = To whom they were given, as donor = giver. "*Donee* [law term] is one to whom lands and tenements are given" (Bailey).

„ 213. '*Reek*' = ricks, or Scotice 'stooks.' *Ibid.* '*new howse . . . a markett howse*'—Whatever were the Earl of Cork's purposes about Fermoy, evidenced by his erection of a bridge across the Blackwater, and the founding of a market, they were unsuccessful in developing the resources of the town. Fermoy remained an inconsiderable village until the year 1812, when large barracks were erected by the Government; and a large flourishing town arose, through the exertions of its then proprietor, Sir James Anderson.

„ 214. '*Raronan, Mortelstown & Kilgraunt*'—Ra[th]ronan (as in previous line), &c., are parishes in the barony of Iffa and Offa, and county of Tipperary. *Ibid.* '*watercourse and Bay*' = diversions of the river as it flows beneath Lismore Castle. *Ibid.* '*a new castle*'—Ballyduff is within five miles of Fermoy, and on the banks of the Blackwater. Vide page 212. *Ibid.* '*plott*' = plan.

„ 215. '*Ballycrynnan*' = Ballycrenan, near Castle Martyr, probably from its fine castle, once the property of

the Carews, and in the seventeenth century the residence of Sir Robert Tynte. Near the castle is the church of Kilcredan, founded by him in 1636, and the place of his sepulchre, and of his wife, Spenser's "Elizabeth." *Ibid.* '*Ballykenely*' = Ballykinealy, a townland in the parish of Kilmacdonogh, near Youghal. *Ibid.* '*Sir Richard Morrison*'—Appointed, 4 June, 1625, Receiver of the Composition Rents in the province of Munster, to hold for life, and also placed on the Privy Council of Ireland.

Page 216. '*Awmore*' = great river, the opposite of Awbeg (Spenser's Mulla) = little river. This is the same river as the Broadwater, *bodie* Blackwater, flowing by Lismore, and falling into the sea at Youghal.

„ 217. '*Ballysaggard*'—Near Lismore, still so called. Lately the estate of the Usshers, and now the residence of Mr. Woodroffe. *Ibid.* '*Kilwyny, Kilmoor, and Ballyclement*' — Qu. in county of Kerry? *Ibid.* '*interpreter*'—Such a functionary even now is constantly required at the assizes in the different county towns of Ireland. *Ibid.* '*Richard Seckerston*'—See Introduction in vol. i. *Ibid.* '*parsonadges of Killogh and Keitermurrogh*' = Killeagh and Ightermurrough, within a few miles to the west of Youghal, and forming part of the endowments of Youghal College.

„ 218. '*tenement over the gate*'—In the arrangement of the times, gates were always in castles, with apartments over them for the gate-keepers. The Pursuivant-at-Arms was Mr. Leveret. He is mentioned

in vol. iii., pp. 9, 31, &c. *Ibid.* '*cozen Stockdall*' —And pp. 219, 222. *Ibid.* '*Hamper*'=Hanaper, the Court of Exchequer.

Page 219. '*Sir Henry Holcroft*'—See on page 233. *Ibid.* '*Searcher*'= King's searcher, an officer of the customs. *Ibid.* '*Endymyon porter*'—See Granger ("Biog. Hist.," vol. ii., p. 284). A lengthy notice, full of interest, is in "Notes and Queries," Third Series, vol. ix., pp. 352, 353. Other references to him in "Notes and Queries" were in First Series, vol. iii., p. 303; Third Series, vol. iv., p. 144, and vol. v., p. 117. *Ibid.* '*Holcrost*,'—Qu. Holcroft? *Ibid.* '*parson Barlo*'—I cannot trace him. *Ibid.* '*White's Island*'=Aghavanna, a townland in Kilmacdonogh, near Youghal. It consisted of five and a half ploughlands. It was part of the estate of Sir Walter Raleigh.

„ 221. '*curraghglas*' = Curryglas, a townland in Mogeely parish, near Tallagh.

„ 222. '*L. viscount gormanstown*'—Jenico Preston, fifth Viscount Gormanston (see "Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*the lo. Barry*'—He was created Earl of Barrymore 28th February, 1628. *Ibid.* '*deodant*' = "Deo-dand [*deo dandum*, Latin]. A thing given or forfeited to God for the pacifying his wrath, in case of any misfortune, by which any Christian comes to a violent end, without the fault of any reasonable creature" (Cowel).

„ 223. '*Langowile in Kynaltalloon*' = Longueville, a townland in the parish of Ballynoe, barony of Kinnatalloon, and county of Cork. *Ibid.* '*Sir W*^m *S*

Leger'—He was appointed Lord President of Munster 14th April, 1627. Rot. Canc. *Ibid.* '*castle of Shane*'—As before.

Page 224. '*my Cozen Henry vaghans wife*'—I cannot trace this cozenship.

„ 225. '*Sir Richard Everard*'—He had large estates near Fethard, county of Tipperary, as well as in Cork and Limerick. He had license, 13th February, 1629, to alienate certain lands in Cork and Limerick to Sir William Fenton. (Patent Roll, Charles I., 5, part 6, membrane 21.) *Ibid.* '*Edmond Malone*'—He was of Ballymahown, Westmeath; married, in 1617, Mary, daughter of Garrett Byrne, and had a son Edmund, whose second son, Anthony Malone, of Barontown, was great-grandfather of the Shakespearian commentator. The descent is given in Burke's "Landed Gentry" (article, MALONE OF BARONTOWN). *Ibid.* '*pacquids*'—Query 'packets'?

„ 226. '*Sir John Clotworthie*'—Son and heir of Sir Hugh Clotworthy, of Knockfergus, co. Antrim, knighted by King James in 1618. (See Visitation of Devon, A.D. 1620.) *Ibid.* '*castle town of . . . . Aghmarten*' = Aghamarta, a townland in the parish of Templebrady, co. Cork, containing 378 acres.

„ 227. '*cullony, parcell of Lisfynneen*'—Near Tallagh, county of Waterford.

„ 228. '*dyned at the Sovereigns*' = An inn.

„ 228. '*fforte of Haleboling*'—Haulbowline, in Cork harbour, facing Queenstown, is now a depôt for naval and

military stores. It was so called from a chain or 'bowline' that was drawn from Whitepoint across the channel to this islet, and fastened to the bow of a war vessel. The 'bowline' was 'hauled up' at night to prevent shipping passing the narrow channel in the dark. *Ibid.* '*Tully Imurreghie*' = Tullymurrihy, a townland in the parish of Desertserges, and county of Cork.

Page 229. '*Kynardteer*'—Query, in Kerry? *Ibid.* '*Kilbeg*'—Little Wood. There are so many localities so called, that, except from the context, we cannot identify them. *Ibid.* '*Justice Gosnold*'—Not an Irish judge. Query, on the English bench, or a Justice of the Peace? *Ibid.* '*chantrie howse & garden*'—Described as "adioyning vnto the church yard" to distinguish it from Sir Lawrence Parsons' holding, long removed.

„ 230. '*Kilbarry*' = Barry's Wood. Many places are so called: here in Fanlobbus parish. *Ibid.* '*Ballynehawe*' = Ballynahow, near Glanworth, county of Cork. *Ibid.* '*Ballynecloghy*' . . . '*Kilmagner*'—Ballynecloghy = Ballyclough, near Mallow. There are two Kilmagners in Cork county, one in the parish of Castle Lyons, near Fermoy, and the other in the parish of Youghal. *Ibid.* '*wellhouse*' = the well.

„ 231. '*Shangarry*'—Near Cloyne.

„ 232. '*Blacknoll's Suits with the Earl of Cork*'—In the Patent Rolls, 2° Caroli I., secunda pars, dorso membrane 12; 3° Car. I., tertia pars, &c., 26, and

4° Car. I., *ibid.* 28, will be found various important documents, and 'patents' of this great suit. It would take too much space to exhibit them. Those curious in such things can readily consult them. *Ibid.* '*Castle of Dinglecuish*'—Dingle, county of Kerry.

Page 233. '*Sir Symon Weston of Lytchfeld*'—He is mentioned in Patent Roll, 2° Caroli I., part 3, dorso, membrane 37, in connection with lands of Grange Gorman, co. Dublin. The Westons of Lichfield were a scion of the Weston family of Rugeley, Staffordshire; and they again were cadets of the house of Weston-under-Lyzard in the same shire. (See Burke's "General Armoury," p. 1095.) *Ibid.* '*the Craggan*'—Creggan (*Carrigane*, Irish = a small rocky place) is the name of an abbey in Ibawn, near Timoleague, county of Cork (Archdall's "Monasticon Hibernicum"). *Ibid.* '*Sir Henry Holcroft.*'—Some notice of the family is in "Notes and Queries," 4th Series, vol. vi., p. 472.

„ 233, 234, 242. '*Skyddies castle in Cork*'—The Skiddy or Scudamore family ranked high among the burghers of the city of Cork, and this castle was their mansion. It stood on the western side of the North Main Street, having been erected by John Skiddy, A.D. 1445. About the middle of the eighteenth century it was used as a powder magazine; but in 1770, on a memorial to Government of the neighbouring inhabitants, it ceased to be appropriated, and in 1785 it was demolished. *Ibid.*

'*Bishop of Kerry*' = Bishop of Ardfert (cf. p. 245). He was John Steere, M.A., an Englishman, who was translated from Kilfenora to Ardfert, 8th December, 1621. He died in May, 1628. *Ibid.* '*Ulick*' = 'Alexander'? *Ibid.* '*balasters*' = balustrades. *Ibid.* '*Theodexa* [Theodore?] *Atkinson, parson of Ballynecourty & Kynard, and the vickaridg of Mynard*'—These places are in Kerry. Page 235. '*plaied at Mawe*'—"Pale-maille," writes Cotgrave, "is a game wherein a round box ball is struck with a mallet through a high arch of iron, which he that can do at the fewest blows, or at the number agreed upon, wins." Strutt, in "Sports and Pastimes of the People of England," pp. 103, 104, describes this amusement. *Ibid.* '*St ffrances Abbey at the Northend of corke*'—Dermot McCarthy Reagh founded this friary A.D. 1214. He died 1219, and his son Fineen continued the work. This building, which stood on the south side of the city, is now entirely demolished (Archdall's "Monasticon Hibernicum"). *Ibid.* '*Agharran*'—Agharrin is a townland in the parish of Aghabulloge, county of Cork. *Ibid.* '*Ballyvrbane*' = Ballyorban, is a townland in the parish of Carrigaline, county of Cork. Page 236. '*Coolyvoda*' = Coolfadda, a townland in Kilbrogan parish, near Bandon. *Ibid.* '*Mr. Bartholomew price . . . Carrick*'—Bartholomew Price, Prebendary of Lismore, by patent 24 January, 16$\frac{2}{3}\frac{8}{0}$, is mentioned already. *Carrick* = Carrick-on-Suir, near Waterford. *Ibid.* '*Sir Patrick Murrey*'—Of

Drumcairn, N.B., fourth son of Sir Andrew Murray, of Balvaird (see "Peerage," EARL OF MANSFIELD). Page 237. '*spitall*', = hospital at Anye. Any, or Knock Any, is a small village twelve miles south-east of Limerick, where a Preceptory of Knights of St. John was founded, regno Henry II. See page 97. *Ibid.* '*L. Bowrck of Castleconnell*'—Edmund Bourke, fifth Baron Bourke of Castle Connell, co. Limerick, sat in parliament in 1634. He died in the year following, æt. forty-seven. *Ibid.* '*lease parroll*'—"A lease by word of mouth" (Bailey). *Ibid.* '*the spital*', = Hospital, four miles from Bruff, in the co. of Limerick. *Ibid.* '*Curreyglas*'—A village near Tallagh, county of Waterford. *Ibid.* '*my other church*' = His chapel, the south transept of St. Mary's church, Youghal, in which he had erected his grand mausoleum. The Katts family came from Holland. Stephen Katts, or Catts, glazier, was in 1675 engaged to "glaize and paint the windows of the Collegiate or Parish Church of Youghal for seven years at xxx^{s} per annum." (Corporate Book C., p. 80.) They were diamond lead-lights.

Page 238. '*key lane in yoghall.*'—This thoroughfare, leading to the water-side, is still so called.

„ 240. '*the present sovereign of Tallagh*'—Stephen Jerome dedicates his book, "Io-pean" to "Henry Wright" a "sovereign of Tallagh" in 1623. *Ibid.* '*To give them a bedd*'—The covenant respecting the reserved right of the lessor to a bed in the demised

premises is worthy of notice. It was the usage of the times. In 1607, 6th Sept., David Tirri, son and heir of Edmund Tirri, of the city of Cork, alderman, then lately deceased, "in consideration of a certain sum of money of good and legal coin of currency in England," gave, enfeoffed, &c., to Richard Donovan, precentor of Lismore diocese, two messuages and tenements appertaining to the same, within the town of Youghull (*sic*), in co. Cork; and at the close of the demised conveyance he inserted the following reservation:—"And so often as I, the aforesaid David, or my heirs, shall come, or any of us, shall come in the course of travelling to the said Town, that then I shall have or my heirs shall have one decent Bed in any chamber of the aforesaid tenements or messuages to sleep in by night, at the choice of the aforesaid David or his heirs." The change of manners from the reign of James I. to that of Victoria is herein strikingly illustrated. Hotel accommodation in our own day is so ready and pleasant, that we smile at the simple arrangements of our forefathers. Yet traces of gone-by usages, in the once universal custom of "going into lodgings" subsisted until of late years. Twenty years ago this economy was followed by the landed gentry, and it had its own advantages. It brought about kindly intercourse between different grades of society, and knit together the different members of the community. The Judges of the land, when on circuit, conform to this time-

honoured custom, and retain their 'lodgings' as well as their antique robes and wig.

Page 241. '*Mr Second Justice gernon*'—*Not* an Irish Judge. Probably on English bench.

„ 242. '*castle Lands & milles of Ballyncholly*' = Ballincollig, a village about seven miles to west of Cork city.

„ 245. '*Sir Henry Salisbury*'—Of Llewenny, Denbighshire, created a Baronet 18th November, 1619. His son and successor in the title was Sir Thomas Salisbury, the poet. *Ibid.* '*Knockmoon*' = Knockmoan. See on p. 255. *Ibid.* '*Keppagh & the Kayntie*' = Cappagh and Canty (hodie) are situated in the parish of Whitechurch, county of Waterford, and are seats of the Ussher family. *Ibid.* '*Earle of Londonderry*'—Sir Robert Ridgeway, second Earl of Londonderry, married Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Sir Simon Weston, of Lichfield. *Ibid.* '*L. Bicshop of Ardfert*'—William Steere, appointed in 1628 (Cotton's "Fasti," vol. i., pp. 439, 440). *Ibid.* '*Lady Una Boyle, my cozen Sir george Boyles widdoe.*'—Sir George Boyle was fourth son of Michael Boyle, merchant, of London. Among his brothers were Richard Boyle, Archbishop of Tuam, and Michael Boyle, Bishop of Waterford.

„ 248. '*Rathjordan*'—Query, Rathgoggan (Charleville, *hodie*)? *Ibid.* '*chaplen Giles Baden*'—Prebendary of Cloyne, 1626; and in 1627 Dean of Ardfert.

„ 249. '*Butler*'—This was Thomas Butler, second Baron of Cahir. He left an only daughter and heir, Margaret, who married Edmund, third Lord Dun-

boyne. *Ibid.* '*Almayn*' = German. *Ibid.* '*portingal*'—Baltazar Portingall was one of the three Mayor's Serjeants. James Coppinger was Mayor of Youghal. Henry Lord Falkland was Lord Deputy of Ireland.

Page 250. '*Duches of Buckingham*' = Lady Katherine Manners, only daughter and heir of Francis, sixth Duke of Rutland.

„ 251. '*The Rochelld*' = vessel from Rochelle. So in page 264, '*dunckerker*' and '*Biskaner*', vessels from Dunkirk and Biscay. *Ibid.* '*to paie my Le Duke*'—The profligate sale of titles at this period is here illustrated. Vide also page 171.

„ 255. '*yoghall . . . the barrony*'—These are still current phrases, and are equivalent locally to "town and country." The barony of Imokilly environs the town of Youghal; and the way to it, skirting the great strand, is called by townspeople "The Barony Road," but by the peasantry, in their vernacular, "*Bober-as-Eochaille*," the road out of Youghal, corrupted into "Bore-suckle," in the Corporate Records, 17th Oct., 1620. *Ibid.* '*Knockmoan*' is the name of a castle in the parish of Whitechurch and county of Waterford. This castle was held by Sir Richard Osborne during the rebellion of 1641; and it was taken in April, 1645, by the Earl of Castlehaven, who soon after made himself master of the castles of Dromana and Cappoquin, whence he marched to Lismore, where he was repulsed. *Ibid.* '*Sleivgryn*' (in Irish *Sliabh Va g-Cruinn, i.e.*, the mountain of Igrine, from a

local sept of that name) is a hilly district between Ardmore and Clashmore, in the county of Waterford.

Page 257. '*River of the Bryde*'—Still so called; it flows into the Blackwater, near the new Castle of Strancally. There is another river, also called the Bride, which falls into the Lee. Both were named after an Irish female Saint, Brigid. *Ibid.* '*Capoquyn*' = Cappoquin, a considerable town, about three miles from Lismore.

„ 259. '*laste will and testament*'—Such were the dangers, not only of the ocean, but of capture by privateers, that the custom of preparing one's will was universal at this period. Indeed, until the introduction of steam, the practice continued in use with persons passing from Ireland to England.

„ 260. '*Ballymodane*'—Is one of the parishes of Bandon. Kilbrogan is the other.

„ 262. '*dunckerker*' . . . '*Biskaner*'—Vide "Rocheller." *Ibid.* '*Mynyott*' and '*Mynnyott*' = Minehead. Evidently the Earl of Cork wrote phonetically the names of places and persons. In Somerset dialect this place is "Minyard" ("Notes and Queries," 1st Series, vol. v., pp. 534, 535).

„ 263. '*Alunesbery*' = Salisbury. *Ibid.* '*Sherborn*'—This had been the estate of Sir Walter Raleigh.

„ 264. '*Archye, his Maties Jester*'—See Introduction in vol. i.

„ 266. '*Strongcally*' (in Irish '*Sron-Cailligbe,*' the hag's nose, or promontory: mem. The Nez)—Is the name of a remarkable cliff jutting out in the river

Blackwater, and on which are the ruins of a large fortress, once a Geraldine stronghold.

Page 267. 'MEERS'—Sir Walter Raleigh demised to Captain Maryes, 31 Elizabeth, the castle, town, and land of Stroncallye (Calendar of Patent and Close Rolls, Ireland, pp. 37, 38; 1 Jacobi i., *pars tertia*).

„ 269. '*Ausham*' = Agmondesham.

„ 270. '*my grevances against the L. chauncellor of Ireland*'—He was Adam, Viscount Loftus of Ely, as before.

„ 272. '*Nonesuche*'—See a description of this Palace in "Notes and Queries," 1st Series, vol. iii., pp. 236, 237, and 4th Series, vol. ix., pp. 138, 208. It was in the neighbourhood of Cheam and Ewell in Surrey. Of the origin of the name, Leland writes:—

> "Hanc quia non habent similem, laudare Britanni
> Sæpe solent, nullique parem cognomine dicunt."

„ 276. '*Renlett*' = Rundlett, *q. d.* Roundlet, a cask for liquors, from three to twenty gallons (Bailey). '*vsebagh*' = usquebaugh (in Irish *uisge beatha*, water of life), or whiskey.

„ 278. '*my medecinable stoar*' = family medicine chest. *Ibid.* '*Great Flood*'—23 September, 1628. Sir William St. Leger, Lord President, wrote to the Mayor of Youghal, from Mallow:—

> "Mr Maior,—The late vn-resistable waters hath taken from vs or bridge at Moyallo, wch must be for the suddaine supplyed by boate, of wch we

are dis-furnished. I must therefore earnestly require yo^{w} to send speedyly hether two or three prime boat-wrights, to frame a boate to supply o^{r} defecte against this sitting, that they may be here by Saturday next to be in readynes to fall to work on Monday, who shall be well accommodated and requited for their paines. So I bid yo^{w} farewell.

"yor loueing friend

"W. Sr LEGER."

"Moyallo: 25 Sept. 1628.

"To my very loueing friend the Maior of the Towne of Yoghall, Theis.

(*Endorsed*) "The Lord President is letter for Carpintars for makeing of a Botte."

Having received an unsatisfactory reply, the President wrote again:—

"Mr Maior,—I did not expect to have reciued from yo^{w} so sleeve-less an answeare to my more serious directions, as if the towne of Yoghall had not afforded carrage for the workman's tooles hether, or that I would have been backward in payment for any thing that had been done for mee. But my hope is, yor future respects to me will be better than this beginning, and that the boat-wright vpon the receite here of will be send (*sic*) speedily away.

"yor loueing freind

"W: Sr LEGER."

"Moyallo: 5 October 1628.

"To my loueing freind the Maior of Yoghall.
(*Endorsed*) "The lord Presid[t] his letter for the Carpenter for mak[e] a Botte at Malie."
—From the Originals, among Youghal Corporate Muniments.

Page 280. '*M[r] W[m] Noye*'—This learned jurist was born at St. Burian, Cornwall, and graduated at Exeter College, Oxford. He was Attorney-General of King Charles I., and is credited with having originated the enforced supplies of 'Ship-money.' He died in 1634. See also page 289.

„ 281. '*Tottenham*'—Barnabas Tottenham, *alias* Hancock, was of Shepreth, Cambridgeshire. He settled at Ballyduffe, near Lismore, where he married, in 1630, Mrs. Martha Harman, but d. *s. p.* in 1632. By his last will (dated 15 July, and proved 6 August, 1632) he left a legacy of £5 to the poor of the parish of Shepreth, "that being the place of my birth"; also to "my kinsman, John Tottenham," who was of Barrington, Cambridgeshire, and from whom the Tottenham families of Woodstock and of Tottenham Green, co. Wexford, are descended (Burke's "Landed Gentry;" article, "Tottenham of Woodstock"). *Ibid.* '*Lady Varney*'—Qu. 'Verney'? See 'Sir Edmond Varnye,' p. 288, l. 13.

„ 282. '*Stewarde*'—Ensign Steward is frequently mentioned in the Corporate Records of Youghal in the years 1627 and 1628. He had a King's letter, 20 December, 1627, authorizing his erecting a

fort at Youghal for the protection of the harbour from pirates. But the project fell through. It was revived in 1632, and a good Block House was built in 1633. *Ibid.* '*Sir John wynter*'—Second son of John Winter, of Derham, co. Gloucester, and of Mary, daughter of Sir William Brunker, co. Wilts.

Page 283. '*Monument*'—Lodge, in his "Peerage of Ireland," vol. i., p. 164, gives the inscription on this monument, so far as the Earl of Cork's son is concerned.[1] It runs thus:—

M.S.
H. S. E. Rogerus Boyle, Richardi Comitis
Corcagiensis Filius primogenitus, qui in
Hiberniâ natus in Cantio solo Patris natali
Denatus, dum hic Ingenij cultum capescit.
Puer eximiæ Indolis, præcocitatem ingenij
Funere luit immaturo. Sic luculenti sed Terreni Patrimonij factus exhæres, Cœlestem
Crevit hereditatem.
Decessit A.D. 1615, 4 Id. Octob.

„ 284. '*Henry Cockram*'—Author of a quaint and still *quick* English Dictionary. *Ibid.* '*my manuscript byble*'—Query, is it still at Christ Church, Oxford?

„ 285. '*the gagen*'—Rathgoggan = Charleville. *Ibid.* '*a rare lyttle book in decimo sext.*'—Has not been

[1] In the "Gentleman's Magazine," October, 1771, is an article entitled, "Remarks on the Mistakes in Harris' History of Kent, with regard to the Monument of Roger Boyle, in Preston Church."

traced. *Ibid.* '*cane appletrees & pickled scallops*'—'Cane'—Query, made to grow in straight branches, trained against a wall? 'Scallops'—Shell-fish (as before).

Page 286. '*Parliament*'—King Charles I., having received from the Recusants the offer of a voluntary contribution of £120,000 to be paid in three years, by three subsidies of £40,000 each, covenanted to grant them the graces they solicited, and to send in conformity his royal pleasure to the Irish parliament which was to be convened, 3 November, 1628, for this purpose. Lord Falkland, the Deputy, issued the necessary writs, but neglected to obtain the Royal licence, under the Great Seal of England, as a preliminary, whether acting under instructions, or unintentionally, we cannot tell. Whereupon the summons was declared by the English Privy Council to be null and void; and the King, with characteristic insincerity, reaped the pecuniary advantages of his concessions, and held himself free from giving them force. *Ibid.* '*thabbey of Killeigh*'—"Killeigh, a small village four miles from Youghal, in the barony of Imokilly. St. Abban, who died A.D. 650, built an Abbey at Killachadh Conchean, and made the holy virgin, St. Comchenna, abbess of it" (Archdall's "Monasticon Hibernicum").

„ 287. '*chaplen, Mr Eveling*'—John Eveleigh held a number of appointments, recorded by Brady ("Records of Cork, Cloyne, and Ross," vol. ii., p. 427), commencing with the vicarage of Knockmourne in

1620, and culminating in the deanery of Ross, which he attained in 1661. He married Mildred, daughter of Thomas Caldwell and of his wife, Jane, youngest daughter of Michael Boyle. He died in 1678.

Page 288. '*peers Meaghe*'—He was Bailiff of Youghal in 1627, and Mayor in 1630. His altar tomb, in excellent preservation, is in the northern transept of St. Mary's Church, Youghal. The epitaph, which is in Latin, shows that he died August 25th, 1633, in the forty-third year of his age.

„ 289. '*my cozen Henry Boyle, the scrivener*'—Cf. p. 299, last line. *Ibid.* '*John Meers*'—Cf. some very strong entries on this man on p. 301, l. 6 from bottom: p. 313, l. 22. *Ibid.* '*donogh obreen*'= o'Brien? *Ibid.* '*carrig o gonnell*' = in Kilkeedy parish, about four and a half miles S.W. of Limerick. '*Wm Noye*'—A renowned lawyer, whose name is still *quick*. *Ibid.* '*Ballingarry*'—A considerable town in county of Limerick. *Ibid.* '*Lo. Digby and his Lady*'—Sir John Digby, raised to the Peerage, 25 Nov., 1618. He married Beatrice, daughter of Charles Walcot. *Ibid.* '*Mr. Barloe the mynister.*'.—He is again mentioned in p. 316, where we have his baptismal name, "Richard," and his parish, Kilgraunt, in the county of Tipperary, about six miles E.N.E. from the shire town, Clonmel.

„ 290. '*Sir Lewies dives*'—This gentleman was of an ancient family of Northants, now extinct. An heiress carried the estates into the family of

Downes, with whom the patronymic was in consequence used as a baptismal designation. Dive Downes, D.D., was Bishop of Cork in 1699. His grandson, William Downes, was Chief Justice of the King's Bench, Ireland, in 1803, and was elevated to the peerage as Baron Downes, 10 Dec., 1822. The title became extinct in 1864. *Ibid.* '*gardeviance*' = garde-de-vin. *Ibid.* '*John evelyn, chapleyn*' (as before). *Ibid.* '*Lo. of Canterbury*'—(Dr. Abbot). '*A Ronlett of vsquebagh bettered*'—Qy., strengthened?

Page 291. '*Sir James ffullerton*'—He was Muster-master-general, Clerk of the Cheque, and a Privy Counsellor. He had a grant of the Franciscan Friary of Youghal, 13 Sept., 1603, and on 7 Nov. following he disposed of his title to the same to Sir Richard Boyle, for £219 6*s.* 8*d.* (Smith's "Cork," vol. i., p. 110, note.) *Ibid.* '*thearle of westmeathe*' (as before)—Richard Nugent.

" 292. '*Sir Wm Lovelace*'—Brother of Sir Richard Lovelace, created Baron Lovelace of Hurley, co. Berks, 30 May, 1627. *Ibid.* '*Sir R. Smyth*'—Of Ballynatray, county of Waterford ("Landed Gentry"). *Ibid.* '*dean Andrews to be Archbishop of Tuam*'—He was *not* appointed. Randolph Barlow, D.D., Dean of Christ Church, Dublin, and Archdeacon of Meath, having been warmly recommended by Archbishop Ussher to the King, was advanced to this see by patent dated April 2nd, 1629. He died at Tuam, 22 February, 1637-8, aged sixty-six, and was buried in the cathedral, where his

tombstone still remains. The concluding line is worthy of quotation,

"Too rich a gem for such a chest."

Page 293. '*lord Totneis*'—Cf. death, p. 317, l. 5. *Ibid.* '*Lo. Treasurer*'—James Ley, Earl of Marlborough (see "Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*thearle of Mowntgomery*'—Philip Herbert, so created 4 May, 1605. He died in 1655. *Ibid.* '*Lo. Keeper coventrie.*'—Thomas Coventry was constituted Lord Keeper of the Great Seal, 1 Caroli I., and was elevated to the Peerage as BARON COVENTRY, 10 April, 1628 ("Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*Lo. of Dorchester*'—Sir Dudley Carleton, created Baron Carlton, 21 May, 1626, and two years afterwards Viscount Dorchester. *Ibid.* '*Sir ffrances Cottington*'—A Baronet, 16 Feb., 1623, created BARON COTTINGTON, 10 July, 1631. The title is extinct. *Ibid.* '*thearle of Holland*'—Henry Holland (see "Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*Sir Humfrey Maie*'—Qu. Clerk of the Parliament? *Ibid.* '*Sir Wm Jones*'—Succeeded Sir John Denham as Chief Baron, 19 June, 1617. *Ibid.* '*Lo. conway*'—So created 6 June, 1626. A memoir appears in Burke's "Extinct Peerage." *Ibid.* '*Lo. cheef Justice Hyde*'—English Judge. Consult Foss, *s. n.* *Ibid.* '*lo. cheef justice Richardson*'—English Judge. Consult Foss, *s. n.* *Ibid.* '*Sir John Denham*'—The poet, born in Dublin in 1615, son of Sir John Denham, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, Ireland.

Page 294. *Ibid.* '*Archie*'=the King's fool. See Introduction in vol. i. *Ibid.* On the family details here, cf. Lodge's "Peerage," vol. i., pp. 150-1, and also our full memoir hereafter.

„ 295. '*Jack Tynt*'—See our Introduction in vol. i.

„ 296. *Ibid.* '*Sir Wm Beecher*'—Now represented by Sir Henry Becher of Ballygiblin, near Mallow, co. Cork. (See "Baronetage.")

„ 297. '*demeasn*' = demesnes, or domains. *Ibid.* '*thearle of clan Rickard*'—BOURGH, or DE BURGH, EARL OF CLANRICKARDE. (See "Peerage.")

„ 298. '*lively*'= life-like. *Ibid.* '*Lady dockwrae*'—She was Anne, daughter of Francis Vaughan of Sutton-upon-Derent. Sir Henry Dockwra, her husband, was created BARON DOCKWRA, of Culmore, co. Derry, by patent dated at Westminster, 15 May, 1621. The title expired with his son Theodore, in 1631. (Burke's "Extinct Peerage," p. 173.)

„ 299. '*lo. of Rannalagh . . . . and Killeen*'—RANELAGH (as before). KILLEEN—Lucas Plunket, tenth Baron Killeen, created Earl of Fingall, 26 Sept., 1628. *Ibid.* '*Ballylangienner Bariescourt*'= Ballylongane, a Townland in Kilmahon parish, co. Cork. Barryscourt, in Carrigtohill parish, co. Cork. '*lo. of Bedford*'—Francis Russell, fourth Earl of Bedford, succeeded to the title 3 May, 1627; died of smallpox, 9 May, 1641. "*scrivener*" = parchment maker (cf. vol. i.)?

„ 300. '*Sir charles Coot*'—Created a Baronet, 2 April, 1621. His son Charles was raised to the Peerage, 6

Sept., 1660, as Earl of Mountrath. The title became extinct in 1827.

Page 301. '*Tobisis Burmes*'—Singular Christian name = Tobias.

„ 302. '*lo. viscount of Kilmallock*'—Sir Dominick Sarsfield, Chief Justice of Common Pleas, Ireland ("Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*carrickleyn*' = Carrigaline, seven miles from Cork City.

„ 305. '*L. B^p of clogher*' = James Spottiswood, D.D., as below. *Ibid.* '*John Ashbernham*'—A Groom of the Bedchamber of Charles I., and M.P. for Hastings. Ancestor of Earl of Ashburnham. '*Lord Bishop of Clogher*'—He was James Spottiswood, D.D., a native of Scotland, brother of John Spottiswood, Archbishop of St. Andrews; and was advanced to this see by patent dated 22nd October, 1621. On the death of Archbishop Hamilton, of St. Andrews, in 1629, the King would have promoted Spottiswood to that archbishopric, and a letter of Privy Seal, dated April 20th, was issued for that purpose; but it appears that the Bishop of Clogher declined the advancement. He wrote a treatise entitled "St. Patrick's Purgatory;" also "The Execution of Neshech," &c. (being a discourse upon usury), 4to., Edinburgh, 1616; and "A Briefe Memorial of his own Life and Death" [except the last four pages], and of the troubles he fell into in Ireland, &c. This was published from a Manuscript in the Auchinleck Library, by Sir A. Boswell, 4to. Edinburgh, 1811. He died at Westminster in

March, 1644-5. *Ibid.* "*yrish greyhounds*"—This noble species, the *Canis graius Hibernicus*, is believed to be extinct. When wolves abounded in the isle, as they did even within the last century and a half, these hounds were carefully bred and much esteemed; but with the extinction of their foes, the wolves, they ceased to be propagated. Their size was gigantic. Buffon (quoted by Scrope in his "Art of Deer Stalking," p. 342), describes one he had seen in France, "which appeared, when sitting, to be about five feet high, and resembled the Danish dog, but greatly exceeded him in stature. He was totally white, and of a mild and peaceable disposition."

Symmachus, a writer of the fourth century, informs us that seven Irish hounds (*Septem Scotii Canes*) were exhibited in the circus at Rome, having been sent from Ireland in iron cages. He also describes the admiration which they excited on account of their size and strength. The Irish wolf-dog was a very distinct race from the Scottish wolf-dog, which resembled the Irish hound in stature and equalled it in courage, but differed from it by having a sharper muzzle and pendant ears.

Smith, in his "History of Waterford," p. 343, states that, among the Earl of Cork's manuscripts he had met with the following original letter from the Lord Deputy Falkland, dated Chichester House, August 23, 1623:—

"My Lord,

"I have lately received letters from my Lord Duke of Buckingham and other my noble friends, who have entreated me to send some grey hounds and bitches out of this kingdom, of the largest sort; which I perceive they intend to present unto divers princes and other noble persons. I am given to understand that there are good store in your country, and therefore I pray you, either by yourself, friends, or neighbours, to procure me one brace, either of good dogs or bitches, and them to send unto me with all the speed you may. And, if you can possibly let them be white, which is the colour most in request, herein you shall do me a favour, which I shall be ready to requite.

"And so, expecting your answer by this bearer, I commit you to the protection of the Almighty, and rest

"Your Lordship's
"Very assured friend
"FALKLAND, DEP."

An excellent history of the Irish Wolf Dog, with a woodcut illustration, will be found in the "Irish Penny Journal," 1841, pp. 353-355.

Page 307. '*lending the Kings Ma^ty*'—See our full Memoir of Lord Cork later on this. *Ibid.* "*the tumultuary parliam^t dissolucon*"—In D'Israeli's "Curiosities of Literature," second series, article "Secret History of Charles the First, and his First Parliament," this subject is fully treated.

Page 309. '*Sir W^m powers lying, false, scandalows book of articles*' = Indictments at law?

„ 311. '*Capten Stratford's lands in Elie o carroll*' = *Eily-ui-Chearbhuil* (Irish), *i.e.*, the plain near the rock—a district in the King's County, Ireland, W. of Slieve-Bloom Mountain. Roger Carroll had a grant of 400 acres arable and 60 acres bog, 4 March, 1627 (Patent Rolls).

„ 312. '*Barron Lowther*'—Gerard Lowther, Baron of the Exchequer, Ireland. *Ibid.* '*Bramford*'—3¼ miles (W.N.W.) from Ipswich, Suffolk.

„ 316. '*Mr Bartholomew price, my chapleyn*' (as before). '*Mr Richard Barloe*' . . . It seems as if Lord Cork constituted as his "chapleyns" the clergymen whom he presented to benefices.

„ 317. "*Earle of westmerland*'—Francis Fane, K.B., so created 29 Dec., 1624. *Ibid.* . . . . *marleborough*'—James Ley, created Earl of Marlborough in 1626. '*childe*'—This child, born at Channel Row, Westminster, 30 April, 1629, and baptized Margaret, died unmarried.

„ 319. '*Sir Edw. Bagshae*'—Appointed 24 May, 1629, Cashier and Collector of Dublin, Skerries, Malahide, and Wicklow (Patent and Close Rolls, 3 Car. I., part 3, dorso membrane 5). Sir Charles Cott = Coot. See page 300, *antè*.

„ 320. '*The Queen*' *&c.* . . . . Of this prince, historians take no account. Next year, 1630, on the 29th of May, was born the son who succeeded to the throne of England as Charles II.

„ 321. '*Sir Thomas crook*'—Of Baltimore, co. Cork (as

before). *Ibid.* '*donnell duff o cahill, the harper*'—See Introduction in vol. i. *Ibid.* '*Adam waring*'—This gentleman's name occurs frequently, at a subsequent date, in the municipal records of Youghal. He was a Captain in the Army. Lord Inchiquin, Lord President of Munster, wrote a letter from Cork, 17 September, 1646, nominating Waring Mayor of Youghal. The Corporation, with a feeble protest against this invasion of their privileges, accepted the President's nominee, who served accordingly as Chief Magistrate of the town from 29 September, 1646, to 29 September, 1647. *Ibid.* '*Ballykeely*'—There is a townland in the parish of Glanworth, near Fermoy, called Ballykenly, containing 141 acres—which is probably the place intended.

Page 322. '*his man amvrey*' — Query, Humphrey? *Ibid.* '*ffiants*'—A Fiat is the original instrument, authenticated by the signature either of the Sovereign, the Lord Deputy of the time, or the Lords Justices, directing Letters Patent to be passed. The Irish Fiants commence 21 Henry VIII., and are continued to the present time. *Ibid.* '*Sir Warham*' [St. Leger] = President of Munster, 1567-70, from whom the VISCOUNTS DONERAILE. *Ibid.* '*pervsed*' = perused.

„ 323. '*Sir Thomas Button*'—A Navigator in quest of the North-West Passage. A letter from him to Secretary Dorchester, dated Cardiff, 16th Feb., 1629, is in the State Paper Office. Vide "N. and Q.," Series 1st, viii. 385: "Sir Thomas Button's Voyage, 1612."

Page 324. '*miscocqueting*' = not being rightly discharged of custom. "Cocket" is a seal belonging to the Custom House; likewise a scroll of parchment delivered by the officers of the Custom House to merchants as a warrant that their merchandise is entered. (Cowell.) *Ibid.* '*Barron denham*'—Chief Baron (as before). *Ibid.* '*barron Trevor*'—Sir Thomas Trevor, Chief Baron of Exchequer, England; born 1586, died 1656 ("Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*silver peeces engraven*,' *&c.* = medals.

„ 325. '*acquited*' = quitted or disproved. *Ibid.* '*thearle of warwicks howse*'—The Countess was Lord Cork's daughter. *Ibid.* '*Inchecoign*' = Inchiquin, barony of Imokilly, near Youghal. *Ibid.* '*Leeftennant downinge*'—Died 3 June, 1629. This officer, in 1627, being entrusted by Sir William St. Leger, then Lord President of Munster, with the custody of the castle of Doneraile, defended it from rebel assaults with great bravery. He married Katherine, daughter of Sir Valentine Browne, of Mohaliffe, co. Kerry. His line terminated with an heiress, Elizabeth Downing, who married William Godfrey, Esq., of Kilcolman Abbey, co. Kerry.

„ 326. '*Sir Robert Heath*'—The King's Attorney-General. He became afterwards Chief Justice of the Common Pleas; and biographical memoranda will be found in Foss's "Judges of England."

„ 327. '*defeazance*' = A condition annexed to an act, which, being performed by the obligée, disables the act. (Cowell.) *Ibid.* '*Sir Thomas Richardson*'—Speaker

of the Parliament that met in January, 1620-21, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, 1626. (See Foss's "Judges," vol. vi. p. 359.) *Ibid.* '*Sir John Bingly*'—Comptroller of the Musters and checks of the Army, Ireland, 8 March, 1626, by Patent. *Ibid.* '*vincent Gookin*'—Was Surveyor-General of Ireland. *Ibid.* '*Fitzgerald of woodhowse*'—This seat is near Stradbally, co. Waterford. It is now the estate and residence of the Uniacke family.

Page 328. '*cayntie*' = Canty, in Whitechurch parish, now a seat of the Ussher family. *Ibid.* '*Boyyne and* 600 *acres*' = Boyvyne, or Bovyne, is a part of Ely and Carroll district, King's County. Captain Henry Stratford had a grant of these lands, as well as of Clonynbrony and Shanganagh, in all 600 acres arable; to be holden as of the castle of Dublin in free and common soccage, and to be called the Manor of Bovyne, 4 May, 1629 (Patent Rolls). *Ibid.* '*Affane*' (*Ath-mheadhon* in Irish, *i.e.*, Middleford, there being here a ford in the river) is situated on the western bank of the Blackwater, four miles from Lismore. It is noticeable as having in it Dromana, the magnificent estate and residence of H. Villiers Stuart, Esq., M.P.

" 329. '*Sir Wm Jones*'—Chief Baron, in succession to Denham (as before). *Ibid.* '*Lady Sowthwell*'—The Lady Susan, wife of Sir Richard Southwell, of Limerick, Deputy Commander of the Forces in Clare County. *Ibid.* '*Thearle of Somerset*'—Sir

Robert Carr, K.B.; Viscount Rochester, 25 March, 1611; Earl of Somerset, 3 Nov., 1613—King James's favourite courtier. *Ibid.* '*Sir ffardinando George*' = Gorges? third son of Sir Edward Gorges, of Wraxhall, and of his second wife, Mary, daughter of Sir Anthony Poyntz, of Iron Acton, Gloucester ("Extinct Peerage:" article GORGES).

Page 332. '*Sir donnell o Brien*' = Sir Daniel O'Brien, third son of Connor O'Brien, third Earl of Thomond, and of his wife UNA, daughter of Tirlough O'Brien, of Ara, co. Tipperary. He was created, 11 July, 1662, VISCOUNT O'BRIEN, of Clare (Burke's "Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*Smerwick*'—This harbour, in the co. of Kerry, has important associations of Queen Elizabeth's reign in Ireland. Here was the Fort del Or, erected in 1579 by Saunders, the pope's nuncio, and next year stormed by the English forces under the Lord Deputy, with Captains Zouch and Raleigh, when the whole garrison was put to the sword. (Vide Spenser's "View of the State of Ireland," Edwards' "Life of Raleigh," vol. i. pp. 40, 41, our Memorial-Introduction to Spenser (vol. i. in Works, 10 vols.).

" 333. '*Sir W^m vscher*'—Sir William Ussher was Clerk of the Council, by King's letter, 10 July, and by patent, 4 August, 1630. He married Isabel, daughter of Lord Chancellor Loftus, Archbishop of Dublin (see USSHER of EASTWELL, "Landed Gentry"). *Ibid.* '*tales*' = measures. *Ibid.* '*J*

greatreaks'—He was a member of a Derbyshire family, whose history is copiously illustrated by Prebendary Hayman in "The Reliquary," edited by Llewellyn Jewitt, F.S.A., vol. iv. pp. 81-96, 220-236; and vol. v. pp. 94-104. He is mentioned in Harleian MSS., No. 2218, p. 58, as son to William Greatrakes of Ephane [Affane], Esquire, and as bearing for Arms, "Per pale sable and gules 3 Leopards' heads erased or, half-faced." He married Mary, daughter of . . . . Nelson, Gent., and had a daughter Magdalene, who married Roger Gwyn, of Cork, son (by his wife, Margaret, daughter of Sir Thomas Stafford, Knt., of whom often in this Diary) of John Gwyn, of Welshpool, co. Montgomery. *Ibid.* '*bond of* 12000^{li}' —These loans evidence the desperate state of the royal finances.

Page 335. '*Lord carleton*'=Sir Dudley Carleton, Baron Carleton, 21 May, 1626; Viscount Carleton, 25 July, 1628 ("Extinct Peerage"). *Ibid.* '*prevent*' = anticipate. *Ibid.* '*Sir John Cook*'=Coke, of Holkham, co. Norfolk (see "Peerage," EARL OF LEICESTER). *Ibid.* '*my present of golde*'—Everything was venal in the Courts of the Stuarts.

" 336. '*Dutchess of Lennox*' = Katherine, only daughter and heir of Sir Gervase Clifton, and wife of Esme Stuart, third Duke of Lennox, K.G.

" 337. '*telling howse*' = counting house. *Ibid.* '*pompew calandrino*'—Evidently a foreigner. *Ibid.* '*Sir ffrances willoghby*'—Fifth Lord Willoughby (see WILLOUGHBY OF PARHAM, "Extinct Peerage").

Page 339. '*Countess of Leycesters*' = The Lady Dorothy Percy, daughter of Henry, ninth Earl of Northumberland, and wife of Sir Robert Sydney, second Earl of Leicester. *Ibid.* '*Abbei*[*e*] *conway*' = Castle Conway—a noble ruin to-day. *Ibid.* '*Bowmarr*[*is*] = Beaumaris.

" 340. '*dawpool*'—At Chester. *Ibid.* '*Rings end*'—A village near Dublin, where, in the 17th century, travellers mostly disembarked. The name is supposed to be derived from the Irish, Rinn-Aun—the point of the tide. *Ibid.* '*Sailing ship*'—A valuable entry, illustrative of the uncertainties of passage between England and Ireland, when sailing vessels only were employed.

A. B. G.

END OF VOL. II.

CHISWICK PRESS:—C. WHITTINGHAM AND CO., TOOKS COURT, CHANCERY LANE.

68. 74. 8. 9. 86 . 302

8. 2. 142. 153. 184. 197.

123. 7. 134.

Stanford University Libraries
3 6105 015 001 550

DA
940.5
.C7.A
v.1
pt.2

CECIL H. GREEN LIBRARY
STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES
STANFORD, CALIFORNIA 94305-6004
(650) 723-1493
grncirc@sulmail.stanford.edu
All books are subject to recall.

DATE DUE

MAY 2 0 2002
JUL 0 2002